









32930/B













Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2019 with funding from  
Wellcome Library

[https://archive.org/details/b30528100\\_0002](https://archive.org/details/b30528100_0002)



---

LELAND'S COLLECTANEA

I N

SIX VOLUMES.

THE SECOND EDITION WITH ADDITIONS;

M. D C C. L X X.

---

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_



JOANNIS LELANDI

ANTIQUARIII.

DE REBUS BRITANNICIS

COLLECTANEA.

C V M

THOMÆ HEARNII Præfatione Notis et  
Indice ad Editionem primam.

---

EDITIO ALTERA.

VOL. II.

---

Accedunt DE REBUS ANGLICANIS OPUSCVLA  
VARIA è diversis Codd. MSS. descripta et nunc  
primum in Lucem edita.

---

L O N D I N I :

APUD BENJ. WHITE, IN FLEET STREET.

MDCCLXXIV.

WELLINGTON

1880

THE UNIVERSITY OF

WELLINGTON

LIBRARY



JOANNIS LELANDI

ANTIQUARIII

DE REBUS BRITANNICIS

COLLECTANEA.

C V M

THOMÆ HEARNII Præfatione Notis et  
Indice ad Editionem primam.

---

EDITIO ALTERA.

VOL. I. PART II.

---

Accedunt DE REBUS ANGLICANIS OPUSCULA  
VARIA è diversis Codd. MSS. descripta et nunc  
primum in Lucem edita.

---

L O N D I N I.

IMPENSIS GVL. ET JO. RICHARDSON.

M. DCC. LXX.



---

*JOANNIS LELANDI*

ANTIQUARIII

De Rebus BRITANNICIS

COLLECTANEORUM

TOMI PRIMI PARS SECUNDA.

---



*Ex libro incerti autoris de vita S. Egwin<sup>i</sup>  
episcopi Wicciorum.*

**E**GWINUS regali ex profapia ortus.

Egwinus factus episcopus Wicciorum tempore Æthelredi regis Merc:

Locus erat in territorio Wigornienſi dumis ac vepribus condensis incultus, qui à modernis Eoveſham appellatur: alio etiam vocabulo Hetheholme nuncupatur. Hunc beatus Egwinus à rege Mer: Æthelredo expetiit, & expetitur obtinuit. Jure ſibi conſeſſio ſuper prædictam ſylvam, quatuor per eam ſubulcos ad victualia ſervorum Dei conſtituit.

Unus ex ſubulcis Eoves nomine ad <sup>a</sup> interiora ſylvæ progreſſus porcã perdidit, quæ paritura in condensitate ſylvarum ſe abdidit ſeptenum inibi enixa fœtum.

Porca 2<sup>o</sup>. in eadem ſylva peperit 7. fœtus.

Porca eadem 3. peperit in eadem ſylva 9. fœtus.

Eoves 3<sup>o</sup>. porcã quærens tandem reperit aliud quiddam longe diverſum.

Aſtabat eo loci ſanctiſſ: virgo cum 2. virginibus, omnem ſolis fulgorem ſuo fulgore devincens, librum ſpecioſum tenens, & cum comitibus pfallens.

Expavit Eoves, &c.

Fama hujus viſionis relata ad Egwinum.

Virgines eadem Egwino poſtea in eodem loco oranti apparuere.

Egwinus autem voverat ab olim inter varias temptationum anguſtias, ſi Dominus proſperum faceret deſiderium ſuum, ædificaturum ſe templum Domino. Unde modo naçtus locum præelectum à Deo, Deo & ejus genetrici ſacrificavit hoc votum, locum protinus mundavit, opus inchoavit, & ad finem perduxit.

Pag. 365. *Ex charta ſive libello Donat: Egwini inſerto operi ejus vita.*

Cum maxime florere in diebus Ethelredi regis Merc: cœpi eum benigne precari, ut mihi concedere dignaretur antiquum cœnobium, quod Flandenburch nuncupatur, quod ſibi evenit ex hereditate ſuæ uxoris, quæ fuit Oſthrithis vocata.

Satis ille libenti animo quod poſcebam conſeſſit.

Hoc cœnobium poſtea dedi Æthelardo ſubregulo, qui erat rex illius provincie, quæ Wicce dicitur, pro alio cœnobio quod Streatforda nominatur.

Poſt parvum denique tempus à predicti regis fratre Oſwardo



nomine obtinui aliam terram, id est, 20. manfas in loco qui Twiforde dicitur.

Kenredus, qui post Ethelredum in regno Merc: successit, contulit Deo & mihi tum pro amore Dei, tum pro adfectu carnalis amicitiae, qua penitus mihi devinctus erat, 84. man-

alias Æthomne

fas in ambitu loci ejus qui Hetheholm dicitur, in ambabus partibus, & super utrasque partes illius fluminis quod Avena vocitatur. Huic Donationi interfuit Æthelricus adolescens inclytus, regis Osheri filius, & Baltherus venerandus sacerdos. Concesserunt mihi unusquisque unanimiter alias octo manfas.

Sicque propitio Deo ejusque <sup>a</sup> diatim opitulante misericordia brevi tempore 120. manfas prædictæ eccl: adquisivi. Sicut scriptum est & confirmatum in chartis eccl: Et in libro manifestatur terra, ac termini, quem scripsit Briethwaldus archiepiscopus & dictavit.

reg:

Aldelmus religiosus episcopus migravit ad dominum post Merc: à Kenredo accepti

2. annos, quod ego per revelationem cognoscens, convocatis fratribus & obsecundariis meis excessum venerandi patris eis aperui, concitoque gradu ad locum ubi sacrum corpus ejus jacebat, 50. ferme millibus ultra Meldunense monaster: positum, deveni, & ad sepulturam adduxi, & honorifice sepelivi: mandans, ut in quocunque loco sacrum corpus in asportatione paufaverat sacrae crucis erigerentur signacula.

Post non multum tempus famosus rex & mihi plurimum Pag. 366 amicus Kenredus & Offa rex Orientalium Angl: Romam ire disponentes, me ut comes & socius itineris eorum <sup>b</sup> existerem. Quod negotium quia omnino obnoxii eramus ad invicem libens concessi. Erat tunc temporis Constantinus Papa Ro:

Haëtenus ex libello Egwini de origine Eoveshamensis monaster:

*Ex Epistola Constantini episcopi Ro:*

Constantinus episcopus Briethwaldo, Britanniarum ecclesiae Primati, Salutem.

Venerabilem virum Egwinum, quem bis tua fraternitas ad apostolicam misit, &c.

Vigilantiam tuam admonemus quatinus illis in partibus, in

<sup>sup:</sup> D. Mariæ

quibus manifestatio fuisse perhibetur, concilium totius Angl: cogas: &c. ut monasterii S. Egwini Donat: & privilegia confirmarent.

<sup>a</sup> Id est, quotidie.

<sup>b</sup> Subintellige, petebant.

Scripta fuit hæc epistola anno D. 709. in eccl: Salvatoris Lateranensi.

¶ Brieth-waldi libellus de origine & privilegiis Eoveſham. Ex communi consensu totius concilii, archiepiscopo Brieth-waldo dictante & describente, super his donationibus editus est.

Ecclesia Eoveſhamensis dedicata ab Egwino & Wilfrido episcopis.

Epit: Egwini. Egwinus plenus dierum vita excessit in monasterio suo 3. Cal. Januar:

Rupe sub hac vili tegitur vir summus, & urna  
Clauditur angusta, quem subvehit alta per orbem  
Veri fama volans. Genus hic spectabile duxit,  
Et mores habuit præclaros, magnaque gessit.  
Ecclesiam fecit, quam nunc dicunt Eoveſham.  
Ditavit terras, & multa nobilitavit  
Libertate locum, qui regni jura tenebat.  
Omnimodam scripsit: subscripsit curia regni.  
Et qui Romanam sedem tunc papa regebat  
Confirmavit eam, proprio testante sigillo.  
Vita migravit cum solis per Capricornum  
Tertius ac decimus moderans existeret ortus.

Wireduſ Prior Eoveſhamensis monaster:

Oſwardus abbas Eoveſhamensis tempore Edgari regis Angl: sub cujus regimine occulta animadverſione divina eccl: Eoveſhamensis ruit, quam beatus Egwinus extruxerat.

Ruit ergo, ac ſecum univerſa ſubruit, ſubruens confregit, confringendo diminuit.

Phoca piſcis magnus in Avena flu: monasterio vicino capt: Nunquam enim ante viſus eſt hujus generis piſcis in hoc flu:

*Ex libro de miraculis S. Egwini.*

Sup: oratores qui Hardecanutum ad reg: Angl: capiendum. Aderat tunc inter eos quidam episcopus nomine Ælfwardus, olim Rameſienſis eccl: monachus, qui ſub iſtis diebus duas regebat eccl: ſcilicet episcopatum London: & abbatiam S. Ecgwini, [id eſt, Eoveſham com: Vigorn:]

Hac legatione jaçtatus ſæva tempeſtate Ælfwardus ex voto promiſit ſcrinium partim aureum, partim argenteum, reliquiis S. Egwini, quod domum reverſus perſolvit. In quo nunc oſſa patris noſtri S. Odulphi honorifice recondita ſervantur.

Dani antiquum ſcrinium reliquiarum S. Ecgwini ſpoliaverunt.

Mannus abbas monaster: S. Egwini tempore Edwardi conſeſſ: regis Angl:

Algytha matrona ut partem reliquiarum S. Egwini haberet à Mannio abbate, dedit monaster: S. Egwini terram ſuam de Suella.



Ægelwinus abbas successit Mannio, vir præclarus:

Sperculfus vir famosus Monachus Conventrensis.

Gualterus abbas successit Ægelwino tempore Gul: Bastardi regis Angl:

Hic Gualterus eccl: Eovehamensem recenti delectatus opere incepit, & antiquum opus, quod tunc temporis ex pulcherr: in Angl: extitit, paulatim destruxit.

Cerneret mirum dictu tam mag: antiquitatis opus in solam Pag. 368. cryptam infimul congestum.

Gualterus abbas deficiente in novum opus pecunia monachos suos per totam Angl: misit cum scrinio S. Egwini. Unde magna pecuniæ vis corrasa.

Pag. 369, 370, 371, 372. vacant.

*Ex Chronico Maildulfesbiriensis monaster: incerto autore ab Pag. 373. incarnat: Domini usque ad annum D. 1300.*

Anno D. 425. venit S. Patricius ad Hiberniam. Hic constituit ut Psalmi antiphonatum cantarentur à choro in chorum. Nam antea epistola & sanctum evangelium recitabantur.

Anno D. 599. obiit S. Columba presbyter primus doctor in Transmontanis, qui à nonnullis dictus est Columkillus.

Anno Di. 637. Machometus pseudopropheta obiit. Eodem anno fundatum monaster: Malmesbir:

Hermannus capellanus regis Eduardi, post episcopus Wilton: campanile Maildulfesbir: suis sumptibus construxit, anno D. 1057. qui petiit à rege sedem episcopalem ibidem constituere: sed rex non concessit.

Anno D. 1125. in Anglia apud villam Gellich fons emanavit sanguine à 2. feria usque ad horam 9. sabbati.

Anno D. 1180. Richardus Stranghboagh obiit in Hibernia. Richardus  
Stranghboagh. Joannes rex concessit castrum Malmesbir: diruendum cuiusdam abbati nomine Walter: Loring.

Anno D. <sup>a</sup> 122. Clerici venerunt à castro veteris Sarum usque ad novam Sarum villam episcopi.

Anno D. 1300. Thomas de Brotherton natus est comes Mareschallus.

Anno D. 1301. Edmundus de Wodestok fuit decollatus.

Anno D. <sup>b</sup> 1312.

Anno D. 1310. Petrus de Gaverston decollatus est juxta Werwick. Eodem anno natus est Edwardus 3. apud Windesfordie S. Brixii.

Anno D. 1314. bellum apud Bannocburne, ubi ceciderunt Anglici.

Anno D. 1333. captus est Rogerus de Mortuo mari apud Nottingham. Eodem anno bellum apud Cledemore.

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Sic. Nec parva adduntur, quæ deesse indicantia.

Anno D. 1334. bellum apud Halidunehille ubi <sup>a</sup> corruerunt

Anno D. 1347. 7. Cal. Septembr: bellum apud Crescy.

Eodem anno captus David Breuse rex Scotiæ apud Dunelmiam die S. Lucæ evan gl:

Marlebyri.  
Monaster:  
de Hedington.

Anno D. 1358. rex & regina fuerunt per totam fere æstatem apud Merleburg & Cosham. Eodem anno ingressi sunt Boni homines Hedington.

Pag. 374.

Anno D. 1361. Henricus dux Lancastr: obiit & Londini sepultus est apud Leyrcestre. Eodem anno obiit in quadragesima Joannes Beauchampe miles, qui fuit <sup>b</sup> comes de Warwike.

Anno D. 1363. Radulphus de Scropheburg dictus episcopus Bathon: obiit mense Septembri. Cui successit Joannes Barnet prius episcopus Wigorn:

Pag. 375.  
Chronicon  
incipit à  
creat: mundi,  
& dividitur in  
quinque libros.

*Ex altero Chronico Maildulphesbiriensis monaster: cui titulus Eulogium Historiarum, autore monacho ejusdem loci, sed incerti nominis.*

Sic incipit Eulogium] Norma videndi.

Ex Prologo apparet scriptum fuisse hoc Chronicon flagitante Priore Maildelphebyriensi.

In fine Prologi hæc comparent: "Terminatum est hoc opusculum anno D. 1361. sub rege Eduardo à conquestu 3<sup>o</sup>."

Maidulphesbyri,  
vulgo Malmesbiry.

*Ex 2. libro de prima origine Maildulphesbyriensis monasterii.*

Fuit in partibus Scotiæ quidam monachus nomine Maildulph, qui in patria propria à prædonibus & latronibus ita fatigatus est, quod vitam vix potuisset deducere. Ipse vero sciens <sup>c</sup> \* ipsemet ibidem non multum durare fugam iniit, iter arripuit, & in Angliam usque pervenit. Hic patriam circuirens, cogitans ubi Deus pro ea disponderet, moram tandem cepit sub castello de Bladon, quod Saxonice vocabatur Ingelburne castel: quod castellum constructum fuit à quodam rege Britannico à Bruto 18. nomine Dunwallo cognomento Molumutius post incarnat: D<sup>i</sup>. ad annos 642. Civitas quondam ibi fuerat, quæ penitus destructa fuerat ab alienigenis: castellum se munitum custodivit, quod per multum tempus post incarnationem D<sup>i</sup>. stetit sine habitatione propinqua. Regiâ habitatio & ejus manerium tam paganorum quam Christianorum fuit apud Cairdurburgh, quod nunc dicitur Brukeburgh, vel aliter dicitur Brokenburgh. Heremicola prædictus nomine Maildulph locum heremi sibi eligit sub castro, quem locum à castellanis sibi petiit & obtinuit. Non enim erat magna hominum frequentatio. Hic cum sibi deficerent necessaria scholares sibi collegit in discipulatum, ut eorum libe-

<sup>a</sup> Sic, sine puncto. <sup>b</sup> Comitæ MS. <sup>c</sup> Sic, cum asterisco.



ralitate tenuitatem victus emendaret. In brevi enim tempore scholares rudimenta erudientes in exiguum conventum convaluere. Horum enim exemplo & confortio Aldelmus informatus ad plenum liberales artes plenitudini scientiæ ad-  
 jecit, quas ut medullitus hauriret Cantiam adiit, & ad pedes Adriani Philosophi, qui postea archiepiscopus factus fuit, per tempus aliquod studuit, & postea Meldunum repedavit, & in confortio Maildulphi cum discipulis suis monachis attonsus est. Castellum vero prænominatum tunc fuit in dominio episcopi Eleutherii, qui dominabatur in tota Westfaxoniam, qui situm monasterii dedit, quod nunc vocatur Malmesburia, sancto Aldelmo cum baculo pastorali. Pag. 376.

Quod à pueritia in Meldunensi cœnobio fuerit Aldelmus altus & doctus Eleutherius episcopus Westfaxonum insinuat in privilegiis, quæ eidem Aldelmo contulit, & in chartis cum abbacia & situ monasterii.

Quod Meildulph fuit primus omnium hominum religiosorum qui cœnobium apud Malmesbyri ordinaverat, (tunc enim vocabatur Ingelbourn Castel,) Sergius papa proximus prænominatus in privilegio quod S. Aldelmo contulit satis declarat.

Quod Aldelmus fuit sub disciplina Maildulphi & ejus alumnus Beda Presbyter in Chronicis suis satis declarat.

Quod cœnobium fuerat fabricatum à beato Meildulpho in honore apostolorum Petri & Pauli Sergius Papa in privilegiis datis S. Aldelmo satis declarat.

Quod doctrina & scientia S. Aldelmi per universum mundum, ubi cultus Christianitatis, colebatur, magnifice ejus demonstrant epistolæ missæ studentibus Bononiæ, Colonia, Parisiis, Monti pessulano, & ceteris partibus forinsecis, ut in vita sua aperte declaratur.

Quod quidam abbas Abbendoniam, Faritius nomine, vitam suam descripserat, & historiam de eo ediderat: sed postea, quia rûde compositum fuerat, Gulielmus Meildunensis monachus & præcentor modo decenti & ornato stylo totam vitam suam investigavit & composuit de pueritia, de juventute, de senectute, de monachatu & episcopatu, de obitu, de miraculis ante obitum, & post per insinuationem librorum Bedæ presbyteri modo debito & competenti sufficienter ordinavit. Pag. 377.

Migravitque idem S. vir ad dominum anno incarnat: D. 709. & in capella, quam ipse construxerat se vivente in honorem Dei & S. Michaëlis, ut prius elegerat, à beato Egwino est sepultus. Ante Inam regem an̄. 18. ante Bedam cessit

<sup>7</sup>  
 an̄. 15. Baculum pastorem datum ab Eleutherio episcopo

31. annis fustinuit. Baculum episcopatus datum à Brightwaldo archiepiscopo annis 4. fustinuit, & in quinto anno obiit. Nam omnes annos ætatis suæ nulla scriptura misit in calculum: sed est conjectura non fallax grandævum fuisse sanctum virum.

Translatus autem fuit S. Aldelmus in prima translatione sua à Beato Dunstano archiepiscopo Cantuar: anno sepulturæ suæ 91°. Post per multos annos circiter 100. assumptus fuit de feretro, & propter metum Danorum & barbarorum abscondus fuit in Domo Capitulari, & post cursum annorum iterum levatur, & in dextera parte summi altaris cum cineribus ceterorum sanctorum est collocatus per annos 179: post obitum ejus, ab incarnat: D<sup>i</sup>. 1049. post adventum Normannorum in Angl: 13.

Translatus est primo post absconsionem à venerabili episcopo Sarum Osmundo nomine, ab abbate Glocestriæ nomine Serlo, ministrante abbate Malmesbiriæ nomine Warino anno supradicto.

Prima fuit translatio regnante in Anglia rege Edwino & S. Dunstano patrocinante.

Vita S. Aldelmi & gesta regum Anglorum dicunt S. Aldelmu nepotem fuisse regis Inæ.

Pag. 378.

Dicunt quidam moniales fuisse habitantes juxta castellum de Ingelbourne in quadam villula nomine Ilanburgh, Saxonice vero Burchton: quæ tota die fuerant stupratæ à castellanis, & ideo archiepiscopus Saxonum illas omnino evellebat, fueruntque sub obedientia abbatis Dinoth, qui in diversis locis bis mille monachos rexit viventes more monachorum in vitreo monte in Græcia. Creditur moniales morasse ubi nunc sit hospitale leproforum juxta pontem.

Castellum fuit constructum post conditionem urbis Romæ anno 174. Inde ab urbe condita ad Christum anni 715. Inde à prima conditione castri Malmesbiriensis usque ad Christum anni 596.

Tempore regis Edwini monasterium Malmesbiriense fuit desolatum à monachis per plura tempora.

Hoc \* anno quidam rex Britannicus nomine Bethfride cum Pictis pugnavit in Borea, & victoriam obtinuit.

Ecclesia nova Sarum à Bonifacio archiepiscopo Cantuar: dedicata est in præsentia regis Henrici & reginæ.

*Ex 3. libro.*

Liber vaticiniorum relictus à rege Edgardo Wintoniæ.

*Ex 4. libro.*

Alcluith urbs fundata erat super petram de Sulwath.



*Ex 5. libro.*

Dunwallo tres civitates condidit cum Malmesbyri  
tribus castellis, scilicet Malmesburgh, Tetronburgh, nunc forsan  
Tetronburg, & Lacok. Trouburgh in comit: Wilshire.

Malcolinus rex Scotiæ à Rodberto de Lacok.  
Moulbray comite Northumbr: cum filio suo cæsus est, huma-  
tusque annis multis apud mōnaster: de Tynemuth, nuper ab  
Alexandro filio in Scotiam ad Dumfermelin portatus est.

Unus enim Wilhelmus, compater regis, cognomento de  
Aldreia, spetiosæ personæ homo, hic patibulo adfigi iussus est.  
Osmano episcopo Sarum confessus & per omnes ecclesias  
oppidi Saram flagellatus, &c. ut in crucem adactus sit.

Robertus Glocestriæ comes & multi alii cum eo capti in  
castello de Vise sunt compediti.

Richardus 1<sup>o</sup>. 2<sup>o</sup>. anno regni sui terram sanctam petiit cum  
Balduino Cantuar: episcopo, Huberto Sarum, & Radulpho  
comite Glocestriæ.

Anno D. 1110. inchoatum est novum opus Westmonaste- Pag. 379.  
rii: cujus in propria persona rex primum posuit lapidem.  
Hoc anno clerici, qui infra castrum Sarum manebant, una  
cum sede episcopali ad villam episcopi, quæ nova Sarum  
dicitur, procurante negotium episcopo, & privilegio civitatis  
à rege donato Henrico transferuntur: eodem vero rege  
annuente.

Anno D. 1118. Ela comitissa Sarum, relicta Gulielmi de  
Longa Spatha, monachos Cartusieneses, fundatos per maritum  
suum apud Heytorp, transtulit usque Henton Batoniensis  
diœcesis.

Anno D. 1131. Ela comitissa Sarum fundavit cœnobium  
de Lacok diœcesis Sarum.

Anno D. 1136. Ela comitissa facta est monialis apud Lacok.

Anno D. 1137. Joannes Scotus comes Cestriæ moritur sine  
herede masc.

Anno D. 1138. Scholares Oxonienses, ob insultum in le-  
gati Othonis fervos Osneiæ factam, excommunicati, partim  
villam de Northampton: partim novam Sarum ad studendum  
elegerunt.

Hi ceciderunt in bello de Eovesham ex parte  
Simonis Mountfort:

Henricus filius comitis Simonis. Petrus de Monteforti.  
Hugo Dispensarius Justitarius Angliæ. Gu. de Mandeville.  
Radulphus Basset. Walterus Crepinges. Gul. de Eboraco.  
Robertus Tregor. Thomas de Hastelle. Jean. de Bello-  
campo. Guido de Balliolo. Rogerus de Soules. & Guallenfes  
numero excessivo.

Anno Di. 1274. Henricus rex Navarræ moritur unica filia relicta herede: cujus uxor regina post nupsit Edmundo regis Angl: germano: qui de regina 3. filios procreavit; primogenitum Thomam Lancastriæ comitem, qui post decapitatus fuit apud Pontemfractum, Henricum de Lancastre dominum de Monemuta, tertium Joannem qui cum sorore in Galliis morabatur.

Anno Di. 1276. Comitissa Leicestriæ, quæ occiso Simone marito suo in Galliam fugerat, & in domo fororum ordinis Prædicatorum apud Montargis à sorore viri sui fundata morabatur, filiam suam misit in Walliam principi Lewelino.

Pag. 380. Anno Di. 1281. comes Gloverniæ Gilbertus plures Wallensium occidit juxta Lantylawhyr.

*Ex charta remissionis Edwardi primi.*

Remissimus etiam Hunfrido de Boun comiti Herefordiæ & Essex constabulario nostro Angliæ, Rogero Bigot comiti Northfolciæ Marefcallo Angl: & aliis baronibus Angl: militibus, armigeris, ac aliis de eorum societate, confœderatione, concordia existentibus in regno nostro, qui ad transfretandum nobiscum in Flandriam tertio die notato vocati fuerunt, & non venerunt, &c.

Edwardus Senior dictus filius Chiffodi regis Angliæ.

Petrus Gaverston duxit in uxorem filiam comitis Claudiz. Anno D. 1307. Petrus de Gaverston revocatur ab exilio, & factus est comes Cornubiæ, & filiam comitis Glocestriæ duxit in uxorem.

Anno Di. 1311. Petrus Gaverston captus apud Dadington in bor: part: Angl: & in die S. Gervasii & Prothasii à quodam Wallense decollatus juxta Blakelaw in regio vico qui vocatur Gaverfyth, & paulo post apud Langleiam præfente domino rege cum magno honore sepelitur.

Anno Di. 1313. Edwardus Bruis, frater Roberti regis Scotiæ, in Hibernia occisus est in bello.

*Proceres interfecti in bello de Strivelin.*

Gilbertus comes Glocestriæ. Edmundus Manly. Robertus Clifford. Paganus Tiptoft. Egidius Argentine, & multi alii nobiles.

*Proceres Angl. capti in bello de Strivelin.*

Humfridus de Boun. Joannes de Segrave. Joannes de Clavering. Wilhelmus Latimer, & fere 300. barones & milites cum magna multitudine peditum.

Nomina adhærentium Thomæ comiti Lancastr: qui se dediderunt regi.

Rogerus de Mortuo mari senior & junior. Ds. Thomas de Berkeley & pater ejus Mauritius miles. Joannes de Chorleton miles.



miles. D<sup>s</sup>. Robertus de Holande. D<sup>s</sup>. Mauritius de Berkeley senior obiit in castello de Walingford incarceratus.

Joannes <sup>a</sup> Bocourt, Joannes de Kingeston, Nicolaus Percy,

...

Joannes Mautravers Junior, & Gul: Trussel transferunt mare. Pag. 381.

D. Hugo de Andely, Joan: de Willington, Gilbertus Tal-

u

bot, Joan: Manduyt, Edmundus Hacluit, Joan: de Sapy, Robertus Waceville, Philippus de la Beche, Joan: de la Bech, Henricus de Layburne cum 17. militibus in diversis locis carceri mancipati sunt.

#### Annonii

Anno D<sup>i</sup>. 1328. Hunaldi apud Eboracum combufferunt de suburbio civitatis fere unam parochiam, quæ vocatur S. Nicolai in Oulegate, propter contumeliam motam inter Burgenses & illos, quia ceperunt uxores Burgensium, & filias, & ancillas per vim in suburbio civitatis. Burgenses vero suburbii indignati de tali facinore congressi sunt cum Hunaldis more bellico: Et ex utraque parte bene armati una die Martis in Septembri ante solis ortum in Watelinate dormiente tota civitate summo mane. Ibi ceciderunt de Hunaldis 527. præter eos qui lætaliter vulnerati sunt, & obierunt in 3. die, & in 4. sequenti. De Anglis ceciderunt 242. submersi in Owse flu: de Hunaldis inventi sunt 136.

Anno D. 1032. Scotti evaserunt ex parco de Stanhop proditori Henrici de Bello Monte, ut vulgariter dictum fuit.

Anno D<sup>i</sup>. 1333. commissum est mane prælium apud Halidon Hille prope Berwik in die S. Margaretæ.

Anno D. 1340. obiit Adam de la Hooke apud Malmesbiri.

Anno D. 1346. Edwardus rex in Normannia filium suum Edwardum, filium D<sup>i</sup>. Gul: de Monteacuto, filium D<sup>i</sup>. Rogeri de Mortuo mari, ac multos alios de Angl: nobiles insigniis militaribus decoravit.

Edwardus victis in bello Francis apud Crescy duos barones ibidem fecit, scilicet dominos Alanum de la Zouche & Joannem de Lisle, & 50. milites.

Ibidem comparet Itinerarium Edwardi Principis cog: Nigri. D<sup>s</sup>. de Berkeley & de la Ware in consortio principis.

Edwardus princeps venit ad villam S. Omeri, ubi dominabatur D<sup>s</sup>. de Cron.

#### In bello de Povters.

D<sup>s</sup>. Robertus de Bradeston, ut dicebatur, in ipso ingressu fuit occisus: nam primus omnium intravit portam. Et Mauritius de Berkeley, filius Thomæ de Berkeley, intravit, & dire vulneratus est.

Pag. 382.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum tribus punctis sub u.

Hoc anno per totam æstatem rex & regina morati sunt apud Marleburg & Colham.

Eodem anno die Sanctorum Timothei & Symphoriani Isabella regina, mater regis Edwardi 3. à conquestu, juxta Londoniam apud Rasinges obiit. Dicunt quidam quod accepta purgatione à medico quam cupierat, & non valens sufferre unius diei languore obiit, & sepulta est apud Fratres Minores 27. die Novembris in præsentia regis, archiepiscopo Simone eam sepeliente.

*Ex paralipomenis sive derelictis ab autore Eulogii.*

Thomas Dundale miles fortis de comitiva Henrici ducis Lancastriæ.

Dux Lancastriæ obsidebat Mount Eider.

Radulphus de Salopia episcopus Bathoniæ obiit, cui successit Joannes Barnet tunc episcopus Wigornia.

Eodem anno episcopus Wintoniæ Gul: Edington obiit 7. die mensis Octobr: qui fere omnem thesaurum suum se ipso vivente dispersit indigentibus, & apud Edington est sepultus in loco quem ipse fundaverat à fundamentis sumptibus propriis, & viris religiosis impleverat.

Consecratus est Simon Langham, primo monachus Westmonaster: post ejusdem loci abbas. Tertio episcopus de Ely, 4<sup>o</sup>. Cantuar.

Anno D. 1374. fratres Prædicatores petierunt, & habuerunt dispensationem à papa comedendi carnes, ne secularibus, ut dixerunt, essent onerosi.

Anno D. 1377. fratres Augustinenses obtinuerunt dispensationem comedendi carnes, & sub conditione quod observarent jejunium fratrum Minorum ante natale Dni.

Sebertus rex orient: Anglorum construxit ecclesiam S. Pauli London: & ecclesiam S. Petri in occident: suburbio ejusdem civitatis.

Pag. 383.

Anno D. 1381. Seditio facta in Estsexia propter collectionem pecuniæ, instigante quodam pistore. Unde orta & seditio in Hertefordshir. Et inde traaserunt plebei per Eirith in Cantiam, ubi plebs ad eandem consurgebat insurrectionem cum Jak Straw. Robertus Knolles adjuvabat burgenses London contra seditiosos spoliatores. In Southfolk insurrectores priorem de Byri & justitiarium regis decollabant.

Rex Richardus Annam, sororem imperatoris, regis scilicet Bohemiæ, solutis pro ea 22. m. marc. sine consensu regni desponsavit. Oblata sibi filia fuit comitis Flandriæ, quam si habuisset, jure suo postea Flandriam habuisset.

Anno D. 1344. Rex Richardus combusta villa de Edingburgh rediit in Angl:




Anno D. 1388. Robertus Knollys ædificavit & construi fecit pontem Rofensem.

Robertus Knollys construxit pontem Rofensem.

Anno D. 1396. factum est parlamentum Londonii.

Competitores regni Angl:

In hoc parlamento dux Lancastriæ petiit quod  filius suus Henricus judicaretur heres regni Angliæ: cui contradixit comes Marchiæ, asserens se descendisse à Leonello secundo filio Edwardi regis. E contrario dux dicebat quod rex Henricus 3. duos habuit filios, Edmundum seniore & primogenitum, & Eduardum; qui tamen Edmundus dorsum habuit fractum, & propter hoc judicavit se ipsum indignum ad coronam; quare pater eorum sic ipsos componere fecit, quod Edwardus regnaret, & post eum heredes Edmundi: & dedit Edmundo comit: Lancastriæ, & ab eo descendit Henricus filius ejus, jure matris quæ fuit filia dicti Edmundi. Cui respondit comes dicens hoc non esse verum; sed Edwardus fuit primogenitus, & Edmundus vir elegantiss: erat, & nobilis miles, prout patet in Chronicis. Rex autem imposuit eis silentium.

Item in hoc parlamento dux Lancastriæ petiit regem dare sibi ducatum Aquitaniæ sub certa annua pensione, & ipse pro posse totum acquireret, sicut rex Franc: dedit illum cuidam militi, sub eadem conditione. Sed comites de Glocester, Arundel, & Warwik contradixerunt.

Obiit Anna regina Angl: in manerio de Shene, & apud Pag. 384. Westminster sepulta est anno 18. Richardi 2<sup>i</sup>.

Anno D. 1397. Richardus duxit in uxorem Isabellam virginem 9. annorum, filiam regis Franc.

Archiepiscopus Cantuar: nomine Arundel fratrem suum comitem Arundel ad regem deduxit: cui archiepiscopo rex securitatem præstitit pro comite super corpus Christi jurando.

Comes postea rege clanculum jubente inimico suo traditur Custodiendus in insula de Wight.

Dixit rex Richardus duci Glocestriæ, “Ego te arresto.” Cui dux: “Gratiosè agatis mecum salvando vitam meam.” Cui rex: “Illam gratiam habebis quam præstitisti Simoni de “Burley cum regina coram te flecterat. Legas ista,” tradens schedulam accusationis suæ. Cui dux: “Ad ista respon-  
“debimus.” Dux vero traditus est comiti de Notingham, qui eum Calesiam in custodiam perduxit.

Dux propria manu scripsit responsum ad schedulam accusationis.

Cumque responsio regi non placeret, mandavit sub pœna mortis comiti de Notingham, quod ipsum occideret. Et ipse transit ad Calesiam, & ibidem famuli comitis cum lecto plumali super ducem posito ipsum viriliter suffocabant, oc-  
culte

culte divulgantes ipsum naturali morti obiisse.

Comes Warwici adjudicatus morti: sed quia longævus erat: mittitur in insulam de Man in perpetuam custodiam.

Joannes Cobham & Joan: Cheny milites perpetuo carceri adjudicati.

Richardus D<sup>m</sup>. Joannem Montegue fecit comitem Sarum.

Mulbray  
donatus co-  
mit: Arun-  
tinæ vallis.

Richardus dedit comit: Arundel comiti de Nottingham quando cum ducem Northfolc: creavit.

Pag. 385.

Anno D. 1398. & 21. Richardi dux Northfolciæ secreto dixit sub sigillo confessionis Henrico filio ducis Lancastr: tunc duci Herfordiæ, “ Rex ordinavit te & me interficere pro equitatione cum duce Glocestriæ, & ideo dispone quid acturus sis, & ego me disponam.” Dux Hereford: dixit: “ Rex nobis hoc indulfit.” Cui dux Northfolc: “ Rex non est fidelis, sicut patet in duce Glocestriæ, & in comitibus.” Dux Hereford retulit ista patri suo, pater regi. &c. ut uterque ducum exulavit.

Holandus  
fit comes  
Aruntinæ  
vallis.

Rex dedit post exilium ducis Northfolc: comit: de Arundel Joan: Holand comiti Huntendune.

Hoc anno comes Marchiæ occiditur in Hibernia.

Anno D. 1399. fuit terræ motus mag: sub ecclesia S. Pauli London: & postea dux Lancastriæ de gravi languore obiit, & in ea sepelitur.

In palatiis quæ ædificavit rex Henricus nullus in regibus eo gloriosior in diebus suis.

Quidam de familia regis Henrici 4<sup>i</sup>. jacebat una nocte cum meretrice London: quæ mane dixit sibi, “ Vale amice, quia amplius te non videbo.” Et ille quæsit “ quare.” Quæ & dixit, “ Comites Huntendune, Cantia, & Sarum, & multi alii milites jacent in insidiis in partibus de Kingeston ut regem archiepiscopum & nos venientes de Windesore occidant, & regem Richardum restituant.” Et ille quæsit, “ Unde hoc nosti?” Illa dixit: “ Unus de familia eorum dormivit mecum altera nocte qui hæc mihi dixit,” &c. Ut Henrico hæc indicata fuerunt, rex fugit ad London. Archiepiscopus Cantuar: ad castellum de Reygate fugit. Comes Cant: & comes Sarum equitabant ad Cirecestre: &c. ut ibidem capti & decollati fuerint.

Jo: Holand dux Exoniæ captus in veste \* simplicis apud Pritwel in Essex, & apud Plaschey decollatus.

Pag. 386.

Anno D. 1400. factum est parlamentum London: Ad hoc venit Audoënus de Glindor Wallicus, qui fuerat armiger comitis Arundel, conquerens quod D<sup>s</sup>. Gray de Ruthine quasdam terras suas in Wallia usurpavit: sed contra D<sup>m</sup>. Gray nil profecit. Episcopus de S. Asaph consuluit in parlamento quod non omnino præfatum Audoënum contemnerent, ne

\* Sic.

forte



forte Wallici infurgerent : & illi in parlamento dixerunt se de scurris nudipedibus non curare.

Hoc anno venit in Angl: Constantinopolitanus imperator cum indulgentiis papæ, & collegit 4000. librarum, quibus rex Henricus totidem addidit, & sic eum dimisit perfolutis omnibus ejus in Anglia impensis.

Anno D. 1401. Wallici contra regem Henricum rebellant, & bona Anglicorum undique diripiunt. Rex autem transivit in Walliam borealem, & insulam de Anglesey, ubi fratres Minores de conventu Lamasiæ, & Wallici cum aliis regi resistebant : & ideo exercitus regis fratres occidebant, ac captivabant, ac conventum spoliabant : & Audoëno non comparente revertitur rex : & D<sup>s</sup>. le Gray manu cepit tuitionem patriæ. Rex vero tradidit fratres captivatos, & jussit omnia restitui conventui, & voluit quod conventus ille inhabitaretur ab Anglicis fratribus.

Hoc anno quidam frater Minor prædicavit in Northfolk dicens, Richardum regem vivere.

Hoc anno Audoënus de Glindour D<sup>m</sup>. le Gray bello cepit.

Hoc anno Rogerus Claringdon miles, ac prior de Launde, & octo fratres Minores suspensi sunt.

Anno Di. 1402. & 3. anno Henrici populus incepit regem graviter ferre, & Richardum desiderare.

Frater Minor de Aylesbyri proditionis victus suspensus est apud Tyburne.

Hoc anno magister fratrum Minorum Leicestriæ proditionis victus est, & suspensus apud Tiburne, una cum fratre regis Richardi 2<sup>i</sup>. ex concubina genito.

Frater notus Richardi 2<sup>i</sup>.

Rumor excitatus per duos Jacobitas quod Richardus 2<sup>s</sup>. in Scotia viveret.

Fama pub: erat fratres Minores misisse magnam summam pecuniæ Audoëno Glindour, ut in Angl: veniret.

Hoc anno Audoënus Glindour cepit Edmundum de Mortuo mari, multis Anglis de Marchia Walliæ interfectis.

pag. 387.

Rex Henricus congregato exercitu transivit in Walliam, ubi prohibentibus max: tempestatibus in Septembri tonitruorum, & imbrium, & grandinis, equitare non potuerunt, & multi de exercitu frigore mortui sunt.

Hoc anno rege existente in Wallia Scoti irruperunt in Angl: Sed comes Northumbr: & Henricus Percy filius ejus valens miles pugnabant cum eis, & ceperunt comites eorum, & decem millia ex Scottis interfecerunt.

Hoc anno rex Henricus desponsavit relictam Joannis de Monteforti, ducissam Britannia, filiam regis Navarræ, apud Wintoniam.

Hoc anno D<sup>s</sup>. de Gray gravi redemptione soluta liberatus est.

Hoc

Hoc anno dux Aurelianensis provocavit Henricum regem ad duellum.

Plimmodu-  
num spoli-  
atum.

Anno D. 1403. Britones subito venerunt ad Plymmouth, ipsamque spoliant & comburunt: sed D<sup>s</sup>. de Berkeley custos maris reddidit talionem.

Comes Northumbr: petiit ab Henrico rege pecuniam sibi debitam pro custodia Marchiæ Scotiæ. Cui rex respondit, "Aurum non habeo: aurum non habebis." Venit similiter filius comitis Henricus Percy, <sup>a</sup> qui" sororem Edmundi de Mortuo mari captivi in Wallia habebat in uxorem, rogans regem, ut permetteret Edmundum redimi de proprio. Cui rex respondit, "quod cum pecunia regni non <sup>b</sup> fortificaret inimicos suos contra se." Henricus Percy dixit: "Debet homo sic se exponere periculo pro vobis & regno vestro, & non succurretis ei in periculo suo?" Et rex iratus dixit: "Tu es proditor. Vis ut succurram inimicis meis & regni." Cui Henricus: "Proditor non sum, sed fidelis, & ut fidelis loquor." Rex traxit contra eum pugionem. "Non hîc dixit Henricus, sed in campo," & recessit.

Pag. 388.

Henricus Percy, & avunculus ejus Thomas Percy, quem rex Richardus comitem fecerat Wigornia, & domus suæ fenescallum, collegerunt exercitum in Marchia Scotiæ, dicentes quod contra Scottos bellare oporteret, & venerunt ad comit: Cestriæ, & Cestrenses secum assumpserunt, miseruntque ad Audoënum, ut veniret. Sed Audoënus cognoscens quod callidi erant, non confidebat in illis. Wallicos tamen multos assumpserunt, & venerunt omnes in Lichefeld insigniti signis Richardi, videlicet cervis: & fecit Henricus ibi proclamare, dicens, quod ipse fuit unus de illis, qui maxime faciebant ad expulsionem Richardi, & introductionem Henrici, credens se bene fecisse; & quia nunc cognovit quod pejus regit Henricus quam Richardus, ideo intendit corrigere errorem suum.

Rex collegit exercitum, & obviavit illi extra Salapiam; ubi rex tractavit cum eo quærens causam suam: &c. ut Henricus Percy multa regi objecerit.

Cui Henricus: "Confulo tibi ut ponas te in gratia mea."

Cui Henricus: "In gratia tua non confido."

"Precor deum, dixit rex, quod tu habeas respondere pro sanguine hîc hodie effundendo, & non ego. Procede signifer," & commissum est durum prælium.

Quod cernens Henricus Percy in spiritu fervoris assumptis secum 30. hominibus irrupsit in exercitum regis, & fecit deambulatorium magnum in medio exercitus usque ad fortissi-

*a* Hac vocula bis occurrit. *b* Fortifaret MS.



mos regis custodes, interficiens comitem Staffordiæ, & alios multos in fortitudine exercitus regis. Et ipse in fine quasi solus stans & conclusus trucidatur. At exercitus ejus hoc viso fugit.

Baro de Podington ex parte Henrici occiditur.

Thomas Percy capitur & decollatur.

Henricus Percy mortuus decollatur, ne sui dicerent eum vivere, & caput ejus super portam Eborum ponitur.

Thomas Percy comes Wigorn: securi percussus.

Factum est hoc bellum in nocte S. Magdalenæ. Et ceciderunt, ut dictum est, 1600. viri, & rex fuit in mag: periculo, & princeps Walliæ vulneratus facie sagitta.

Boreales milites & armigeri, qui fuerunt in bello Henrici Percy, redierunt in Northumbriam, claudentes se in castris ibidem, non confidentes in gratia regis.

Pag. 389.

Hoc anno rex transiit in Walliam, & quia terra est inequitabilis cito revertitur.

Edmundus de Mortuomari in Wallia non valens se redimere, dixit se nunquam velle subesse sub Henrico rege: sed filiam Audoëni Glindor cum mag: solennitate duxit in uxorem.

Comes Northumbr: pater Henrici Percy, promissa securitate venit ad Henricum regem dicens, quod filius suus hæc & multa alia fecit sine suo consilio.

Hoc anno ejiciuntur à regno 2. filia reginæ, & omnes alienigenæ, qui venerant cum ea, quia domum regiam onerabant.

Hoc anno dum rex esset in parlamento, Wallici combusserunt magnam partem comit: Salapiæ.

Anno D. 1404. & 4. anno Henrici regis Audoënus Glindoure partes australes Walliæ incendit, & villam de Cairdis, & castrum obsedit. Qui vero intus erant miserunt ad regem petentes auxilium. Sed ipse nec venit, nec succursum misit. Audoënus villam cepit & incendit, præter unum vicum in quo fratres Minores habitabant; quem amore fratrum cum conventu stare permisit. Cepit insuper castrum, & destruxit, multasque divitias ibi repositas abstulit. Et cum fratres Minores peterent ab eo libros suos & calices, quos in castro deposuerant, respondit, "Quare posuistis vestra bona in castro? " Si ea retinuissetis apud vos, salva vobis fuissent."

Hoc anno filius Audoëni Glindour ab Anglicis capitur, & in turrim London: mittitur. Tunc heredes comitis Marchiæ duo filii existentes in Warda regis, quos quidam dixerunt veros heredes regni Angl: de proxima linea de stirpe D<sup>i</sup>. Leonelli, abducti fuerunt à curia regis per quandam Damicellam de camera reginæ, & ipsa accusavit de hoc ducem Eborum. Et dux in castro de Pevenesey aliquamdiu detentus est. Dux tamen excusavit se, dicens, quod ipse scivit quod allicerentur, & præmunivit de hoc regem.

Filius Audoëni Glindour captus.

Pag. 390.

¶  
Joannes  
Cerle inter-  
fecit ducem  
Claudiæ.

Hoc anno Joannes Cerle, qui ducem Gloverniæ interfecit, captus fuit ab Anglicis in Scotia. Hic confessus est quod in Wallia furatus est signetum Richardi regis & inde postea multas signavit literas ad amicos regis Richardi, dicens eum vivere: & sic caussa fuit mortis multorum. Hic multis locis in Anglia fuit tractus, & tandem suspensus.

Anno D. 1405. & anno 5. Henrici, Richardus Scrop archiepiscopus Ebor: & D<sup>s</sup>. de Moubray, qui & Marefcallus vocabatur, apud Eborum decollantur.

Rex Henricus lepra percussus.

Heres comitis de Notingham conquestus est ante Scrope archiepiscopo Ebor: quod Henricus rex terras & officium Marefcalli patri debita abstulerat, & comiti Westmerlandiæ dederat.

Archiepiscopus Scrop prædicavit in ecclesia Ebor. ortans populum, ut assisterent ei ad correctionem mali regiminis regni. Et postea collecto exercitu processit cum D. Mowbray versus comitem Westmerlande. Et comes Westmerland cum exercitu venit contra eos.

Tunc appropinquantibus exercitibus comes Westmerland rogavit archiepiscopum, & D. Moubray ut convenirent coram eo, & tractarent de pace. Dum autem convenirent, quidam miles comitis Westm: exivit ad exercitum archiepiscopi; & dixit, "Jam domini concordati sunt. Et archiepiscopus præcipit vobis ut recedatis, quia hæc nocte cœnabit cum D<sup>o</sup>. meo." Sic nimis creduli recesserunt. Quo cognito, capti sunt archiepiscopus, & Mowbray, ac exercitus comitis Westmerland dispersum archiepiscopi exercitum persequabantur, spoliantes & graviter verberantes quos capere potuerunt.

Rex transivit in Aquilonem contra eos qui castra sua tenebant.

Comes de Northumbr: & D. Bardolf fugerunt de Berwik in Scotiam.

Rex <sup>a</sup> obsessit castrum de Berwike, & expugnavit, & multos in eo captos decollavit.

Pag. 391.

*Ex vita Kenelmi regis Merciorum.*

Kenulphus rex Merc: obiit a<sup>o</sup>. D. 819.

Kenelmus rex Kenulphi filius.

Quendrida & Burgevilla germanæ sorores Kenelmi regis.

Quendrida Kenelmo insidias tendit per Askebertum ejus nutricium & procuratorem, ut ipsa regnaret.

Kenelmus septenis ducitur ab Askeberto prætextu venandi in sylvam.

Clent com:  
Staff.

Est profunda vallis inter duos montes abdita in ipsa sylvam Clenthe dicta.



In hac valle Askebertus Kenelmi caput abscidit.

Candida vacca hanc vallem olim frequentabat.

Hic locus vaccæ vallis appellari consuevit.

Columba membranam aureis literis inscriptam rostro detulit, ac Romæ super altare S. Petri posuit, memoriam videlicet martyr: S. Kenelmi.

Contentio in translato: corporis S. Kenelmi inter Glocestren. & Wigornienfes de reliquiis S. Kenelmi.

Corpus S. Kenelmi defertur Winchelcumbam.

Stabat tunc Quendrida in solario occidentalis partis eccl: S. Petri, quam viæ spatium dirimit ab atrio monasterii. Legebatur autem Psalmus 108. usque ad hunc versum: "Hoc opus eorum qui detrahunt mihi apud Dominum: & qui loquuntur mala adversus animam meam." Quo loco cecidere ejus oculi super librum, adhuc cruore maculatum.

Pag. 392. vacat.

Suthregia, Barrocia, Suthamtonia, Wilsetania, Dorsetania, Pag. 393. Sumorsetania, Domnania.

*Westfaxoniam.*

*Nomina præfulum Dorcestrensis ecclesiæ.*

Birinus.

} Hic solus rexit Westfaxoniam jure pontificali.

Hedda sequitur in codice Paulino.

Ægelbrightus.

} Ægelburtus iratus propter divisum à Cenuuah rege episcopatum in Gall: abiit.

*Nomina præfulum Ventanæ civitatis.*

Uuine.

Eleutherius.

Headde.

Daniel.

Hunfrithus, alias Hunferd.

Cynheardus.

Æthelhardus, al. Athelard.

Ecgbaldus.

Dudd, al. Budd.

Cyneberthus.

Almundus.

Wigthenius.

Herefrithus.

Aedmundus.

Helmstanus.

Suithunus.

Alhfrithus.

Dunbertus in Paulino exemplari sequitur.

Denewlphus.

R r 2

Frithe-

Frithestanus. ¶

Byrnstanus.

<sup>a</sup>Ælfeagus, scilicet calnus.

....

Ælffinus, alias Ælffi.

Brichtelm in Paul. Exempl. sequitur.

Aethelwolde.

Aelfegus. Hic post Alfricum Doruberniæ suscepit archiepiscopatum.

Kenulphus. Deest in Paul. exempl.

Athelwoldus.

Alffius.

Altuinus, alias Elfwine.

Stigandus.

Walkelinus.

Guliel:

Henricus.

¶ Duæ parochiæ Westsaxonum in quinque parochias divisæ regnante Edwardo primo ante conquestum, & Pleigmundo Cantuar. ecclesiæ existente archiepiscopo, Frithestanus episcopus Winton: Ethelstanus Corinnensis, Werstanus Scireburnensis, Athilhelmus Fontanensis, Eadulfus Cridiatunensis, Bernechus Australium Saxonum episcopus, Coenulfus Merciorum australium episcopus in civitate quæ vocatur Dorceceaster.

Pag. 394. vacat.

Pag. 395.

*Nomina episcoporum Sunnungnensis ecclesiæ. Vide num hoc nomen originem sumpserit à Sunninge, palatio episcopi Saresbir: prope Reding.*

Ethelstanus.

Odo. ——— Hic vir sanctus post Wlfelmum Doruberniæ suscepit archipræfulatum.

Ælftanus.

Alfgarus.

Siericus.

Alfricus. ——— Hii ambo extitere archiepiscopi Doruberniæ.

Byrhtwoldus.

Heremannus. ——— Hic præfulatum Scireburnensem ab Ed-

Osmundus. wardo rege acquisitum episcopatui suo copulavit, & cathedram pontificalem utrorumque

Rögerus. episcopatum Scireburnæ sibi constituit. Sed rege Gul: Seniore regnante, synodali autoritate, ac ejusdem regis munificentia, inde ad Searesbiriam sedem suam mutavit.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum quatuor punctis. Calnus plane in Cod. nostro. Calvus alii.

*Nomina*



*Nomina præsulum Scireburnensis ecclesiæ.*

Aldelmus.	Athelbaldus.
Forthherus.	Sighelmus.
Hereuualdus.	Alfredus.
<sup>a</sup> Æthelinodus.	Wifsius.
Denefrithus.	Alfwoldus.
Wigberhtus.	Æthelricus.
Alhstanus.	Æthelgius.
Hahmundus.	Byrhtwinus.
Æthelheagus.	Ælmarus.
Wulfius.	Byrhtuwinus.
Afferus.	frater ejus.
Æthelwardus.	Alwoldus.
Werstanus.	

*Nomina præsulum Fontanensis ecclesiæ, quæ D. Andræ Apost. ab Ina rege dedicata.* Pag. 396.

Æthelmus.	} Horum uterque archiepiscopus extitit Do-
Vulphelmus.	
Ælfeagus.	Byrhtuwinus.
Wlfhelmus.	s merhuuic.
Brihtelmus.	Byrhtuwinus.
Cynewardus.	genere Saxonicus.
Sigarus.	Dodeca.
Alfwinus.	Gisa.
qui & Ethelstanus.	Joannes.
Liuingus.	Godefridus.
Æthelwinus. — Hic prius Eoveshamensis abbas ordine 23 <sup>s</sup> .	

*Nomina præsulum Cridiatunensis ecclesiæ.*

Pag. 397.

Adulfus.	
Ethelgarus. —	Hic S. Dunstano successit in archie-
Alfwoldus.	piscopatum.
Sidemannus.	
Alfricus.	
Alfwoldus.	
<sup>b</sup> * Alfwoldus.	
Eadnothus.	
Liuingus. —	Hic defuncto Brihtuualdo suo avunculo
Leofricus.	Cornubiensem præsulatum rege Ead-
Osbearnus.	wardo permittente Domnaniensi coad-
Wilhelmus.	unavit episcopatui.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum puncto sub i.      <sup>b</sup> Sic, cum asterisco.

*Nomina episcoporum Magesetensium.*

Putta.	Mucel.
Tyrhtel.	Deorlafus.
Torhtere.	Cynemundus.
Walstod.	Eadgarus.
Cuthbertus.	Tidhelmus.
Podda.	Alfhelmus.
Ecce.	Alfricus.
Ceadda.	Athulfus.
Aldberhtus.	Æthelstanus.
Efne.	Leouegarus.
Ceolmundus.	Walterus.
Utel.	Rotbertus.
Wlf heardus.	Gerardus.
Beonna.	Reignelmus.
Eadulfus.	Goisfredus.
Cuthwlfus.	Richardus.

*Nomina præfulum Hwiccorum.*

Bofel.	Kineuoldus.
Ostforus.	Dunstanus.
S. Egwinus.	Oswaldus.
Wilfridus.	Aldulfus.
Milredus.	Wlstanus.
Wermundus.	Leoffius.
Tilherus.	Brighteagus.
Heathoredus.	Lifingus.
Denebertus.	Aldredus.
Heaberhtus.	Wlstanus.
Alhuuinus.	Sampson.
Werferthus.	Teoulfus.
Æthelhunus.	Simon.
Wilfertus.	

*Nomina episcoporum Mercie.*

Diuna.	} Cod. Paul. Liuna.
Ceollah.	
Trumherus.	Cod. Paul. Dumhere.
Jarmon, alias Gearomon.	

Hic is. habuit episcopalem sedem in Licetfeld.

Ceadda.  
Wynfrithus.

7<sup>o</sup>. Saxulfus.

Post Saxulfum provincia Merciorum duos episcopos habuit,  
Headdam



Headdam & Wilfridum. Postea Wilfridus ejectus est, & Headda abbas regebat parochias, id est, Licetfelde & Legerensium.

*Nomina episcoporum Leogernensium.*

Alduinus, qui & Wor.

Cuthuinus.  
Wilfridus.

i Iterum dividitur in duas parochias.

1<sup>o</sup>. Hutta, alias Witta.

1<sup>o</sup>. Totta.

2<sup>o</sup>. Hemele.

Eadberhtus.

Cutfrithus.

Unwona.

Berhtunus.

Werenburtus.

Higberhtus.

Rethhunus.

<sup>a</sup> Aldulfus.

Aldredus.

Herewinus.

Erkenuualdus sequitur in Cod. Paul.

Ceolredus. — Hic fuit pontifex tempore Burhredi regis Merciorum.

\* Oiteluualdus.

Leofuinus. — Hic duas parochias, Leogernensem scilicet & Lindisfarorum, in unum coadunatas tempore Edgari regis Angl: rexit.

Hunbertus.

bertus.

Aelnothus.

Cyneferhtus.

fridus.

Tunbrihtus. — Hic episcopatum gessit tempore Burhredi regis Merc: & Alfredi regis Westsax:

uui

Elle, qui & Alfuinus. — Hic gessit præfulatum tempore Ethelstani regis totius Angl:

Ascuinus. — Hujus adminiculo & administratione S. Otfuualdus Ramesiense cœnobium, quod ipse & dux Estanglorum à fundamentis construxerant, consecravit.

E

Algarus, alias Elgarus.

Alfhelmus.

K

Cynsius.

Eadnothus.

15. Wynsius.

Athericus.

16. Alfegus.

Eadnothus.

Goduinus.

Ulf.

Leofgarus.

Uulfuuius.

Brihtmarus.

Remigius.

Wlsius.

Bloeth.

Leofuinus.

Rotbertus.

Petrus.

19<sup>o</sup>. Alexander.

23. Rotbertus de Limesi.

Sequuntur hæc nomina in Cod. Paul:

Robertus Peche, alias Pec-

Ricardus Pucele. [catum.

Hugo Nunnant.

Gaufridus de Muscham.

Wilhelmus de Cornh':

Alexander de Stanesby.

Hugo de Petleshil.

<sup>a</sup> Hic factus opera Offæ regis Merc: archiepiscopus de Licetfeld.



*Nomina episcoporum Lindisfarorum.*

Eadheag.	Brihtredus.—Iste episcopus
Æthelwinus.	patum gessit tempore
Eadgarus.	regis Burhredi & regis
i	Westfax: Alfredi.
Kyneberhtus.	Leofuuinus.
Alouinochus.	Alfnothus.
Ealduulfus.	in
Ceoluulfus.	Afcuuius.
Eaduulfus.	..

*Nomina episcoporum Elgensium.*

Herveus.	— Hic prius Banchorensis fuit episcopus.
Nigellus.	
Galfridus.	
Wilhelmus.	
Eustachius.	
Joannes albus monachus.	
Galfridus de burgo.	

*Nomina episcoporum Hagustaldensium.*

Wilfridus.	Friotheberhtus.
Eata.	Alhmundus.
Tumberhtus.	Tilberhtus.
Eata.	Athilbertus.
Joannes.	Heardredus.
Wilfridus.	Eanbertus.
Acca.	Tidferthus.

*Nomina episcoporum Lindisfarnensium.*

Aidan.	Ail
Finan.	Tilredus.
Colman.	Wigredus.
Tuda.	Uhtredus.
Eata.	Sexhelme.
Cuthbertus.	Aldredus.
Eadberht.	Alfius.
fridus.	Aldnunus.
Eadferht.	Eadmandus.
Ætheluuold.	Edredus.
Cineuulfus.	Egelricus.
Hygbaldus.	Egelwianus.
Ecgberhtus.	Walcherus.
Eardulfus.	Wilhelmus.
Cuthheardus.	Ranulphus.
	Gaufridus.

*Nomina episcoporum Candidæ Casæ.*

Trumwine.		Lestingham Roma rediens Mederhamsted, i. e.
Pehtelmus.		Burgi, obiit, cujus corpus mercatores de orientali
Fritheuualdus.		Anglia inde rapuerunt,
Pehtuine.		secumque tulerunt.
Æthilbertus.		Heathoredus.
Beaduulfus. — Iste Beadulfus de episcopali sede de		

*Ex Codice quodam bibl: Paulinæ Episcopi Londinenses.*

Pag. 404.

Mellitus.		Elfstan.
Ceddu Ceddæ frater.		Wulffi.
Wine.		Edelward.
Erkenwold.		Elstane.
Waldhere.		Theodrede.
Ingwald.		Wulstan.
Egulf.		Brichtelm.
Wihed.		Dunstane.
Edbricht.		Elfstane.
Edgar.		Wulstan.
Kenwalde.		Elfhun.
Edbald.		Elfwhi.
Edbert.		Elfword.
Osmunde.		Robert.
Edelnot.		Wilhelmus.
Celbert.		Hugo.
Celwul.		Mauritius.
Swithulf.	Richardus.	

*Episcopi Norwicensis.*

Pag. 405.

Felix.		Wilred.
Thomas.		Athulf.
Bonifacius.		Elfrich.
Bifi.		Theodred.
Baldewine.		Ethelstane.
Norbert.		Elfgar.
Nethelac.		Elfwine.
Edilfrid.		Elfrich, &
Lanfred.		Elfrich.
Adelwulf.		Stigand.
Hufrede.		Ethelmer.
Sigga.		Herfastus.
{ Alherd.		Herebert.
{ Hunbrid.		

*Episcopi Helmeham.*

Hecca.	Eglaf.
Asculf.	Erderd.
Aldrede.	Halun.
Cutwine.	Tidfride.
Albricht.	Wermunde.

Pag. 406.

*Episcopi Rosenses.*

Justus.	i
*Romanus.	Deora.
Paulinus.	Weremund.
Ithamar.	Bernod.
Damianus.	Buchtric.
Putta.	Elfstan.
Quinchelmus.	Godwine.
{ Gibundus.	Siward.
{ Sebmundus.	Arnoste.
Thobias.	Gundulph.
Aldulphus.	Radulfus.
Dune.	Arnulfus.
Ar	
Eduulfus.	

Pag. 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, vacant.

Pag. 413.

*Nomina episcoporum sepultorum in Meneven: eccl:*

Ancelmus.  
 Richardus Carew prope altare crucifixi.  
 David Martine.  
 Henricus Gower in capella S. Joannis.  
 Adam Hutton sepultus in suo collegio.  
 Hugo Pavy.  
 Benedictus.  
 Joannes Morgan.  
 Edwardus Vehan.  
 Richardus Raulinges.

Pag. 414.

*Episcopi Menevenses.*

Bernardus tempore Henrici primi.  
 David 2<sup>s</sup>. tempore Stephani regis.  
 Petrus monachus Cluniacensis tempore Hen: 2<sup>i</sup>.  
 Galfridus Prior Lantonensis tempore Joannis.  
 Gervasius successit.  
 Anselmus tempore Henrici 3<sup>i</sup>.  
 a Thomans Valens.  
 Richardus Carew.  
 Thomas Beeke.  
 David Martine.  
 Henricus Gower.

a Sic.

Joannes



Joannes ad Wigorniam postea translatus.  
Reginaldus in eandem sedem translatus.

le

Thomas Falstoke.

Adam Hutton. "

Joannes Gilbertus Frater.

Guido de Mone.

Henricus Chicheley ad archiepisc: Cantuar: translatus,

Joannes Catherik, alias Keterik.

Stephanus.

Benedictus.

u

☞ Thomas Rodburne.

Wilhelmus Lindwodde.

Joannes Langhton.

Joannes Dawber, [Godwin. Delabere.]

Robertus Tully.

Richardus Martine.

Thomas Langhton.

Hugo Pavy.

Joannes Morgan.

Robertus Shirburne.

Edwarde Vehan.

Richardus Raulynge.

Gul: Barlow.

---

Henricus Gower episcopus Menevensis fuit cancellarius Pag. 415.  
Angl: Hic ædificavit mag: palatium episcopi Meneviæ, & bonam partem ædificiorum apud Lantfey, maner: episcopi Menevensis. Hic etiam ædificavit castellum in Swanseye in solo patrimonii sui.

Adam Hutton episcopus Menevensis fuit Cancellarius Angl: Hic ædificavit collegium S. Mariæ juxta Cathedr: eccl: Menevensis, & annuis centum librarum redditibus dotavit. In hoc collegio sunt magister & 7. focii, & unicuique privata domus. Constituit etiam quasdam ordinationes quæ ad huc in Meneven: servantur ecclesia.

Gervasius abbas de Talley in Cambria factus episcopus Menevensis. Hic appropriavit abbatiæ de Talley duo beneficia, Landeylo vaur & Laneg wade vaur.

Ancelmus & Richardus Carew episcopi Meneven: dederunt duo beneficia vicariis choralibus S. Davidis.

Thomas Beek episcopus Menevensis fundavit collegium de Abreguily, & favore regis instituit in ea viginti duas Præbendas. Hic etiam aliud instituit collegium apud Landewibrevi, ubi nunc sunt xiii. Præbendæ.

Henricus Chicheley episcopus Menevensis translatus ad Cantuar: fundator fuit collegii Omnium Sanctorum Oxon: cui appropriavit fanum S. Claræ, Langenia, & Langenith in Gowerland.

Galfridus ex priore Lanthonenſi episcopus Meneven: In-  
\* certum an hic Lanthoney in Cambria appropriaverit Lanthoney prope Gloceſtre.

Joannes Dawber, episcopus Menevensis ſedem ſuam nunquam vidit: ſed eam allocavit cuidam Griffino Nicolao, avo Richardi filii Thomæ militis ſtrenuiſſi:

Pag. 416.

Robertus Tully profef: theolog: episcopus Meneven: tempore Edwardi quarti. Hunc rex temporalis poſſeſſione non donavit conſilio D<sup>i</sup>. Hereberti tunc mag: Walliæ Juſtitiarium. Vixit igitur fructu ſpiritali & clericorum. Habitabat autem ut plurimum apud Trefdine maner: episcopi Meneven: quod diſtat 5. millibus paſſ: à Menevia.

Richardus Martinus ſedit in episcop: Meneven: 3. annis. Hujus donatione, choriftæ cantant in cathedr: eccl: S. Pauli Londini “Sancte deus fortis” coram imagine crucifixi, juxta aquilonarem portam eccl: ubi ipſemet ſepultus eſt ſub ſaxo marmoreo.

Hugo Pavy episcopus Meneven: ex canonico reſidentiario Sarum. Natus fuit apud Bedmeſter prope Briſtow: & ibidem ſepultus eſt.

Joannes Morgan, legum doctör, ex decano Windeſoreniſi, & clerico hanaperii regis, & archid: de Cairmardin factus episcopus Meneven: Hic appropriavit choriftis duo beneficia, Sulyen & Lanwommen.

Robertus Shirburn ſedit in episcop: Meneven: duobus annis & dim:

Edwardus Vehan legum doctör & theſaur: eccl: S. Pauli Londini factus episcopus Meneven: Ædificavit ædes apud S. Paulum Londini ubi Doctör Smithus nuper habitabat. Tempore famis diſtribuebat quingentas marcas pauperibus vicinis ſuis. Hic ædificavit in eccl: Meneven: capellam S. Trinitatis. Hic etiam ædificavit capellam S. Juſtiniani. Hic ædif: mag: horreum apud Lantfey. Hic reparavit caſtellum de Lanhouden: & novam capellam ibi ædificavit.

Richardus Rawlyns profef: theol: ex eleemoſynario regis episcopus Menevensis.

Pag. 417.

*Ex Chronico Tinemutenſis cœnobii autore incerto.*

Veſta ante victoriam Ceadwallæ Britann: in poteſtate Æthelwoldi regis Auſtral: Sax:

Edwardus Senior ex concubina Edwina filium ſuum primogenitum Ethelſtanum genuit. E regina Ælfleda, Elfelmi comitis



comitis filia, Ethelwardum & Edwinum genuit, & sex filias, quarum Æðfleda sanctimonialis cum sorore Ethelhilda apud Wiltoniam requiescit. Edgiva Othoni Ro. imperat: copulata est. Eadhilda Carolo Francorum regi, Sancta Edgitha Siricio regi Nordanhumbrorum, Algivi Hugoni filio ducis Roberti in <sup>a</sup> matrimonio traditæ sunt. Ex conjugè quoque Edgitha genuit Edmundum & Edredum.

Anno D. 902. Edwardus Senior interfecit Ethelwoldum Clitonem, & aliquot nobiles Danos aperto Marte inter duo fossata S. Edmundi.

Anno D. 917. rex Edwardus apud Maldonam in Effaxia burgum & arcem ædificavit.

Pollesbyria cœnobium.

Pollesworth  
Nunnery.

Rex Edmundus frater Ethelstani beato marty: Edmundo dedit Bederichesworth villam regiam Anno D. 945.

Anno D. 946. Edmundus rex à Leof latrone yn Michelbenh villa regia interfectus.

Anno D. 961. Ordgarus comes Devonix construxit cœnobium monachorum apud Tavistoke.

Edgarus moniales congregavit in monaster: Ramesiæ, quod avus suus Edwius rex ædificaverat anno D. 968. Eodem anno Edgarus congregavit monachos in Exonia, & Sidimannum abbatem illis præfecit.

Almarus comes Devonienfis tempore Ethelredi regis filii Edgari.

Anno D. 1016. Uthredus & Turketillus comites Northum: jussu Canuti interfecti.

Egricus à Canuto pro Uthredo comes factus.

Bellum inter Edmundum & Canutum apud planitiem de Asschedon in Mercia.

Edricus dux Merciorum proditor Edmundi Canuti jussu interfectus est anno 1017.

Anno 1032. Canutus rex monaster: de Ulmo, & viam in marisco inter Ramesey & Burgum quod Kingesdelf dicitur, ut periculum mag: stagnorum vitaretur, eruderavit.

Bosham manerium Haroldi filii Goduini.

Gulielmus dux Norman: ex regina Matilda multos liberos Pag. 418. genuit, Robertum, Richardum, Gulielmum, Henricum, quorum Richardus in nova Foresta insequens cervum in morbum lætalem incidit. Filix ipsius erant quinque, quarum Cecilia Cadomi abbatissa fuit. Constantia comiti Britann: Alano in conjugium data. Tertia Adala Stephani comitis Blesensis uxor. Quarta promissa fuerat Haroldo regi Angl: Quinta Adelfonso regi Castellæ jurata fuit.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum datus punctis sub o.



Anno D. 1111. Rogerus Sarum episcopus dedit locum in Oxonia, in quo corpus beatæ Frediswidæ virginis requiescit, cuidam Canonico nomine Wimundo, qui multos ibi Canonicos congregans vices Prioris super eos gerebat. Fuerat enim antiquitus locus ille Sanctimonialibus deputatus, quorum monasterium tempore Ethelredi regis, Danis neci adjudicatis, & caussa salutis in illud confugientibus, omnino cum eis igne consumptum est.

Stephanus rex, nepos Henrici primi ex sorore Adala, uxore scilicet Theobaldi comitis Bononiensis, & fratre Theobaldi junioris comitis Blesensis.

*Ex altero ejusdem cœnobii Chronico autore incerto.*

Anno D. 1177. Pluit in insula Vecta 13. Cal. sanguineus imber fere per duas horas integras.

☞ Anno D. 1179. in natali domini apud Oxnehale in territorio de Derlington in episcopatu Dunelmensi elevavit se terra in altum ad similitudinem proceræ turris, & ita mansit ab hora diei quasi immobilis usque ad vesperam, & tunc cecidit tam horribili strepitu quod vicinos terruit omnes, & absorbuit eam tellus, & fecit ibidem puteum profundum, qui est ibi in testimonium usque in hodiernum diem.

Vidi ibidem aliquot puteos, quos vulgus Helketels appellat.

☞ Anno 1185. Terræ motus in Anglia. Ecclesia Lincoln: scissa est à summo deorsum 17. Cal. Maii.

Gul. Merchinley heremita famosus in Northumbria tempore Richardi 1<sup>i</sup>.

*In calce libelli hæc adscripta inveni.*

Expliciunt excerptiones de chronicis Rogeri de Hovedene.

Anno D. 1322. in parl. Ebor. Hugo Dispensator pater factus comes Wintoniæ, & Andreas de Harkeley comes Carleoli. Jo: comes de Warena fuit in hoc parl: Rogerus de Gray & Hugo Courteney barones interfuerunt etiam.

☞ Anno D. 1327. Edwardus 2. à castro de Kenelworth decessit, & traditus est D. Chiven de Berkeley in castro suo de Berkeley custodiendus.

☞ Anno 1329. in Parl: Sarum dedit rex comitatum Cornubiæ J. de Eltham, & comitatum Marchiæ Rogero de Mortuo mari.

Joannes de Eltham comes Cornubiæ.

Anno D. 1336. in parl: London: rex Edwardus de comitatu Cornubiæ fecit ducatum, quem contulit primogenito filio suo Edwardo.

Anno D. 1338. Leonellus Edwardi 3. filius apud Antuerp nascitur.

Anno D. 1341. 4. Cal. Junii natus Edmundus Edwardi 3<sup>i</sup>. filius apud Langeley in Chilterne.

*Ex aliis ejusdem cœnobii Tinemuthensis annalibus.*

Ethelbertus non longe à civitate Dorubernia, id est, hostium horrei, ecclesiam apostolorum Petri & Pauli construxit.

Merwaldus rex Westanglorum.

A tempore Ethelberti marty: perpauci reges in Estang: per 40. annos regnaverunt, donec S. Edmundus, &c.

tatus

Ida comite patre Eoppa cum 60. navibus ad Flanburgh venit, indeque boreales partes occupans ibidem regnavit 12. annis.

*Ex libro incerti autoris de episcopis Lindisfarnensibus.* Pag. 420.

Rex Oswaldus anno reg: fui 2. Domini autem 635. dedit Aidano Scotto sedem episcop: in Lindisfarne.

Aidanus ibidem construxit monasterium.

Caput & brachia Oswaldi sepulta in Lindisfarne.

Aidanus peregit in episcop: annos 17.

S. Cuthbertus juvenis custodiam pecorum habuit juxta Loder flu: in montibus altis.

Finanus Scottus episcopus Lindisfar: construxit ecclesiam in Lindisfar: quam Theodorus archiepiscopus Cantuar: in honorem Petri & Pauli consecravit. Vixit annos 10. in episc:

Colmannus Scottus episcopus Lindisfar:

Tuda Scottus episcopus Lindisfar: peste obiit 1. anno sui episcop:

Eata episcopus Lindisfar:& Hagustaldensis exulante Wilfrido.

Tunberto postea ad sedem Hagustalden: per Theodorum archiepiscopum designato, Eata in sola sede Lindisfarnensi per 4. postea annos supervixit.

Cuthbertus in synodo apud Twiforde juxta Alne flu: à Twiforde. Theodoro archiepiscopo Cantuar: in episcopum Lindisfar: electus est. Quo tempore præfulatum Hagustaldensem recusavit. Vacabat enim sedes illa deposito Tumberto. Quare Eata episcopus Lindisfar: Cuthberto cessit, accepto Tumberti pontificatu.

Sup: Cuthberto

Dedit ei rex Ecfrius in civitate Eboraco à muro ecclesiæ S. Petri usque ad magnam portam versus occidentem, & à muro ipsius ecclesiæ usque ad murum civitatis versus austrum. Villam quoque Creca, & tria in circuitu milliaria, ut iens Creca villa. Eboracum vel rediens haberet mansionem ubi requiescere posset, ubi monachorum stationem instituit.

Et quia illa terra minus sufficiens erat, Lugubaliam, quæ Luel vocatur, in circuitu 15. milliaria habentem in augmentum suscepit, ubi Sanctimonialium congregatione stabilita reginam dato habitu religionis consecravit, & scholas ibidem instituit.

At



At Ecfridus rex eodem anno quo consecratus est Cuthbertus cum max: parte sui exercitus in terra Pictorum, secundum viri Dei prophetiam, extinctus est apud Nethanesmere, quod est stagnum Nethani, anno regni sui 15. Cujus corpus in Hi insula columbæ sepultum est.

Cuthbertus vixit in episcopatu duos annos, & menses aliquot.

Pag. 421, 422. vacant.

Pag. 423.

[*De episcopis Lindisfar: & Dunelmensibus.*]

Eadbertus præfuit Lindisfar: sedi 10. annis. Successit Eadfridus, qui restauravit oratorium Bedæ in Farne insula, Felgildo tunc ibidem post Ethelwoldum in vita solitaria conversante. Vixit in episcop: Eadfridus 24. annos.

Ethelwoldus monachus Mailrosensis, olim minister Cuthberti, fit episcopus Lindisfar: Vixit in episcop: annos 16.

Anno vero 3. post obitum Bedæ, Ceolwolphus rex fit monachus Lindisfar: sancto Cuthberto conferens thesauros regios, & terras de Bregefne, Werkeworth simul & ecclesiam quam ibi ædificaverat, Wodecestre, Witingham, Eadulphingham, Egwolphingham.

Cinewolphus episcopus Lindisfar: 41. anno sui episcop: senio confectus vices suas Higbaldo delegavit, & 3. annos postea vixit.

Eadbertus rex Northumbr: nomine virtutis munera à Pipino rege accepit. Tandem factus monachus post decem annos obiit, & sepultus est Eboraci in eadem porticu, qua & frater suus Ecbertus archiepiscopus Ebor: qui 3. annis ante illum obierat.

Elfwoldus rex 6. anno episcop. Higbaldi interfectus est Scitlecestre juxta murum. apud Scitelecestre juxta murum. Sepultus est autem in Hagustaldensi ecclesia.

\*  
Portus Ecfridi sinus qui à Tina ad Girwi penetrat. Penetrabat & interius usque ad Bilton, pene 3. pas. millibus super Girwi, quo antiquitus & naviculæ pervenerunt. Fluvius hunc sinum intrat.

Anno sequente dum pagani portum Ecfridi regis, hoc est Girwi, vastantes monasterium ad ostium Tinæ annis deprædarentur, dux eorum ibidem crudeli nece interiit.

Eodem tempore depopulata est ecclesia Lindisfar:

Higbaldus expletis in pontificatu Lindisfar: annis 22. obiit, cui successit Ecbertus.

Ecbertus post decem & octo annos in episcop: completos obiit, cui successit Haturedus.

Hathuredo post novem annos mortuo successit Egredus 22<sup>o</sup>. anno Eanredi regis. Hic ecclesiam S. Cuthberti rebus & terris locupletare studuit. In Norham ecclesiam construxit in honore



honore S. Petri apostoli, S. Cuthberti, nec non Ceolwolphi regis & monachi cujus corpus eo transtulit, ipsamque villam, & Gedeworde, ecclesiamque quam construxerat in Geneforde, & quicquid ad eam pertinet à flu: Teisa usque ad Weor flu: S. Cuthberto contulit: Ileclif, Wig-

Geneforde non longe à Tese flu: in hac parochia est castellum Barnardi.

<sup>super Tese</sup> clif, sed & Billingham in Hertrenesse, quarum ipse conditor fuerat.

Wigclif unde Wigclif hæreticus originem duxit.

Egredus episcopus completis in officio 16. annis obiit, cui successit Eanbertus, qui episcop: 8. annis præfuit.

Osbertus rex Werbword & Tillemouth, Elle vero rex Billingham, Ileclif, Wigclif, Crecam quoque S. Cuthberto abstulit.

Halfdeni ducis Danorum adventu cognito, Eardulfus episcopus Lindisfar: accito Eadredo viro sancto, abbate monasterii quod S. Cuthbertus in urbe Luel construxerat, nomine Luliso, habito inter se consilio, tollentes incorruptum S. Cuthberti corpus, & una cum eo in ejusdem thecæ loculo Sanctorum reliquias, & caput S. Oswaldi marty: ante in ejusdem ecclesiæ cœmiterio sepultum, partemque ossium Aidani, necnon & venerabilium episcoporum ossa Eadberti, Ealfridi, Ethelwoldi Lindisfar: ecclesiam barbaros fugiendo relinquunt &c. ut passim vagati sint cum reliquiis, & intrantes Derwentæ flu: ostia, post metum naufragii pervenerint ad Candidam casam, alias Winternam dictam. Episcopus vero cum S. corpore in monasterio Creca à S. Cuthberto constituto 4. mensibus residebat. Pag. 424.

Sopitis itaque procellis perturbationum, sedes episcop: quæ Eardulphus usque tunc in Lindisfar: insula fuit, in Cuncacestre restauratur, incorruptum corpus sancti illuc transfertur; simul & qui 15. episcopus Deo ibidem servirent institutis. Cunecastrensis,

<sup>a</sup> Guthredus Danus occurrit Scotis in loco qui Mundingdene dicitur, & distat in Norham per unum milliare versus austrum.

Mortuo Guthredo Alfredus rex Westsax: regnavit in Northumbria, & post eum Edwardus filius ejus.

Obiit Eardulphus episcopus anno 18. ex quo sanctum Cuthberti corpus in Cuncacestre translatum fuerat, sui vero episcop: anno 46.

Successit Eardulpho Cutheardus, qui 15. annis episcop: Cunecastrensem gubernavit.

Ethelstanus rex primus omnium totius Britannicæ monarchiam obtinuit.

<sup>a</sup> Guthredo MS.

Cutheardo episcopo successit Tilredus, exegitque in episcop: annos 13.

Ethelstanus, Owino rege Cumbrorum, & Constantino rege Scottorum terrestri & navali prælio superatis, Scotiam sibi subjugando perdomuit.

<sup>r</sup>  
Weondune.  
Brunnan-  
werk, vel  
Brunnan-  
byri.

Anno D. 939. apud Weondune, quod alio nomine Brunnanwerk, vel Brunnanbyri appel: pugnavit \* Ethelstanus contra Anlaphum, Guthredi quondam regis filium, qui auxilium allaturus Scotis advenerat.

✎  
\* Victoria  
Athelstani.

Tilredo successit Wigredus, qui 17. episcop. sui anno obiit.

Wigredo episcopo successit Uhtredus.

Uhtredo episcopo mortuo surrogatus est Sexhelmus, qui post paucos menses sedem dereliquit, conscius malæ vitæ.

Aldredus ab illo 12. annis sedi præfuit.

Pag. 425.

Mortuo Aldredo episcopo successit Elffigus, qui post annos 22. in episcop. <sup>a</sup> exactos ad dominum migravit.

Nunc Ward-  
dele, ubi 22-  
des olim  
monachis  
recreandi  
gratia con-  
cessæ.

Aldunus Elffigo successit, qui oraculo admonitus ut rabiem Danorum declinaret, tulit secum corpus S. Cutberti, & usque ad Ripon pervenit anno 113. ex quo in Cunecacestre locatum fuerat. Pace post 4. menses reddita, assumpto secum corpore sancto, ut ad priorem locum illud reportaret, cum prope Dunelmum ad orientalem plagam in locum qui Wardelaw dicitur advenissent, vehiculum, quo sanctum corpus techa ferebatur, ulterius moveri non poterat, sed velut mons quidam immobile permansit, &c. ut corpus Dunelmum postea perductum. Quod cum fecisset, facta de virgis ecclesiola ibidem corpus ad tempus locaverunt. Erat autem Dunelmum locus quidem natura munitus, sed non facile <sup>b</sup> habitabilis, quem densiss: undique sylva totum occupavit. Episcopus vero auxilio Uthredi comitis totam extirpans sylvam locum in brevi habitabilem fecit, ecclesiam construxit, & in illam corpus sanctum transtulit anno, ex quo sedes episcop: ab Oswaldo & Aidano in inf: Lindisfar: fuit instituta, 361.

Illis diebus quidam nomine Stir, filius Ulfi, tempore Ethelredi regis contulit S. Cuthberto Derlington cum suis appendiciis.

Idem vero Aldunus episcopus comitibus Northumbr: dum necessitatem paterentur ad tempus quidem 24. villas præstitit, sed violentia successorum eorundem pene omnes alienatæ sunt.

Aldunus episcopus mortuus est anno episcop: sui 29. quorum 5. in Cunecestre, 24. in Dunelmo transegit,

Carham,  
ubi cella de  
Kirkham.

Infelicissime pugnatum ab Anglis contra Scottos apud Carham.

Sedes Dunelmens: 3. annis vacavit, & postea Edmundus episcopus designatus est,



Illo tempore presbyter quidam Dunelmensis ecclesiæ, nomine Elfredus, ossa multorum Sanctorum de terra levavit, videlicet Baltheri & Bilfridi anachoretarum; Accæ quoque & Alchmundi episcoporum Hagustalden: venerabilis Ebbæ & Etheldrithæ: de quorum relliquiis aliquam secum partem in Dunelmum asportavit, & cum corpore S. Cuthberti locavit: Ossaque Boisili quondam S. Cuthberti magistri secum ferens in quodam scrinio juxta S<sup>i</sup>. corpus posuit. Ossa insuper venerabilis Bedæ de Girwin usque Dunelmum transferre curavit. Pag. 426.

Anno 3. Gul. Mag. datus est comitatus Northumbriæ Roberto Comyn.

Diluculo Northumbrenses Dunelmum properant, socios Roberti Comyn interficiunt, domum quam comes cum paucis defenderat incendunt. Cades Roberti Comyn.

Anno eodem Egelwinus episcopus cum suis præ timore Gul. Mag. corpus Cuthberti Lindisfar: transferunt, & paulo Dunelmum reducunt. →

Gilo Michael, i. e. puer Michael, vir potens ultra Tinam flu: molestus fuit ministris S. Cuthberti.

Canutus rex tempore Edmundi episcopi à loco, qui via Garmundi dicitur, per quinque milliaria nudis pedibus incedens ad S. Cuthberti corpus venit, & ei suisque servitoribus

throp.  
mansionem Standrop cum omnibus suis appendiciis libere in perpetuum <sup>a</sup> donavit, i. e. Knapatun, Scotun, Raby, Wakerfeld, Esenwoda, Aldik, Luterington, Elledun, Ingeltun, Ticlea, Midleton, & Brunton.

Mortuo Edmundo post 23. annos suscepti episcop. Eadredus quidam ex ordine clericali primus sumpta è <sup>b</sup> thesauris ecclesiæ pecunia non modica episcop: à Canuto rege emit, & post decimum mensem mortuus est.

Egelricus monachus Burgenfis successit Eadredo episcopo.

Egelricus episcopus ecclesiam in Cuncacestre, quæ nunc Cestre vocatur, de ligno factam <sup>c</sup> destruere, & aliam ibidem de lapide fabricare. Cumque altius terra foderetur, grandis ibidem thesaurus est inventus, quem dudum, propter avaritiam & tyrannidem Sexhelmi episcopi, prædicti Secretarius & pauci cum eo ibidem dicuntur abscondisse &c. ut thesaurus ad Burgense cœnobium fuerit transmissus ab Egelrico episcopo.

Egelricus episcopus exactis Dunelmi annis 15. cessit fratri suo Egelwino. →

Walcherus clericus genere Lotharingus successit Egelwino.

<sup>a</sup> Donaret MS. <sup>b</sup> Sic. <sup>c</sup> Sic in Cod. nostro. Sed vel legend. destruebat, & fabricabat, vel tñ curavit subintelligend.



Billingham restituta S. Cuthberto per Gul. Mag:

Aldwinus monachus Winhecumbensis reparator. Elfwinus monachus de Eovesham, & Rainfridus cœperunt primum habitare apud Munkecestre. Postea autem locum de Girwin ab Walchero episcopo Dunelmensi acceperunt, cum paucis villulis alimenti gratia &c. ut Elfwinus designatus sit Prior Girwicensis.

Aldwinus reparator etiam fuit Mailrosensis cœnobii, & tandem favente Walchero episcopo reparavit cœnobium de Weremuthe.

Pag. 427.

Capto comite Walthef à rege ipse suscepit favore Gul. Walcherus comitatum.

Walkerus episcopus Dunelmensis præfuit nobili collegio canonicorum de Waltham beneficio Gul: mag.

Quædam ornamenta ecclesiæ cum quodam baculo pastorali mirandi operis de sapphyro Odo episcopus Baiocensis secum auferre non metuit è Dunelmensi ecclesia.

Walkerus sedem Dunelmensem tenuit annis novem & duobus mensibus.

Gulielmus abbas S. Vincentii à Gul. Magno Dunelmensis episcopus designatus.

Hic monachos Girwicenses & Weremutenses Dunelmum transtulit expulsis canonicis. Præfuit monachis Alwinus olim Winchelcumbensis monachus, qui ultra Humbrum flu: monasticam regulam reparavit.

Quidam addunt Lancestre, & Chestre.

Nortoun prope Tese paulo superius quam Stokton.

\* Jam non sunt Præbendæ in Ekington, & putant nunquam fuisse.

Propter hoc creditur quod Præbendæ de Akelande, Derlington, Nortoune, \* Ekington factæ fuerunt tantum pro illis Canonicis, ut haberent unde viverent.

Comites Northumbr: donaverunt monachos Girwicen: ecclesia S. Oswini de

Tinemuth: unde reliquiæ S. Oswini in Girvium translata, quæ tamen postea Tinemutham retulerunt.

Albrius comes.

Albrius comes Northumbr: donationem de Tinemuth confirmavit ecclesiæ S. Cuthberti.

Robertus Mowbray comes Northumbr: abstulit Tinemuth monachis Dunelmensibus, & dedit Paulo abbati & monachis S. Albani.

Robertus Mowbray comes Northumbr: offensum Gul: Mag: timens Tinemuthe loco castelli occupat, postea tamen ibidem captus.

Gul. Rufus contulit Alverton cum suis appendiciis Gul: episcopo Dunelmensi.

Anno D. 1093. Gul. episcopus prostrata veteri ecclesia novam incepit Dunelmi.

Gul.

Gul. episcopus Dunelmensis obiit 15. episcop. sui anno.

Cessavit episcop. 3. annis, & postea Ranulphus capellanus Gul. Rufi episcop: accepit, & postea episcop: suo anno 29. obiit.

Vacavit dehinc sedes episcop: per quinquennium.

Deinde Gaufridus Henr: regis capellanus fit episcopus, cujus tempore consummatum est capitulum monachorum.

Vixit Gaufridus in episcop: annos 8. Tum sedes uno vacavit anno. Tum vero fit episcopus Gul: de S. Barbara decanus Ebor:

Gul. de S. Barbara peractis in episcopatu annis novem obiit. Pag. 428.

Cui successit Hugo de Puteaco thesaur: Ebor: juvenis 25. annorum. Hic Bedæ reliquias feretro inclusas auro & argento ornavit. Hic Hospitale de Shirburne in curam leproforum instituit.

Hic murum à porta aquilonari usque ad australem novum fecit.

Shirburne uno mil: & dim: à Dunelmo North-North-Est. Diker villulam de Shirburne avaritia destruxit.

Leyland.

Vide num murum ecclesiæ, aut cœnobii Dunelmen: an urbis Dunelmensis intelligat.

Hic comitatum Northumbr: pro tempore vitæ suæ 12. milibus librarum emit.

Hic ecclesiam de Derlington construxit, in qua clericis constitutis ordinem, qui olim in Dunelmo fuerat, renovare decrevit.

Sedit in episcop. annis 41. mensibus 2.

Philippus Pictavenfis successit in episcop. Hugoni.

Henricus de Puteaco, filius Hugonis episcopi, Finkale, antea sibi concessum à Priore & monachis Dunelmen: resignavit hac lege, ut ibi fieret ecclesia & conventus monachorum, id quod factum est.

Obiit Philippus 11. anno sui episcop. Postea vacavit sedes quinque annis, & 10. mensibus.

Morganus, filius nothus Henrici 2. ex uxore Radulphi Bloeth, & præpositus Beverlacensis, tanquam electus episcopus Romam mittitur: sed episcopus Ro: electum non confirmavit.

Richardus de Marisco cancellarius Jo: regis fit episcopus Dunelmen:

Obiit Richardus de Marisco 8. anno sui episcop:

Richardus cog: Pauper episcopus Sarum transfertur Dunel- mum, & obiit anno post translationem 11<sup>o</sup>.

Vacavit sedes 4. fere annis. Deinde Nicolaus de Farnham, reginæ medicus, electus in episcopum. Præfuit Nicolaus fedi 8. annis.

Gualterus de Kirkeham decanus Ebor: successit, & anno 11. episcop: sui mortuus est.



Robertus Stikhille Prior de Finkhale successit.

Anno D. 1266. ecclesia de Hofden in 5. Præbendas per  
Robertum episcopum divisa est.

Gretham 3.  
ab Hertele-  
poole pas:  
mil. ubi  
villa.

Hic Robertus Hospitale de Gretham construxit, & anno  
episcop: fui 14. obiit. Sepultus est in monasterio Savinia-  
censi.

Pag. 429.

Robertus de Infula Prior de Finkehal successit in episcop:  
Robertus de Infula obiit nono Episcop: fui anno. Cui suc-  
cessit Antonius de Bek Dunelmen: archidiaconus, qui magis  
circa negotia quam episcopalia occupatus est, tantamque ha-  
buit fervorem turbam ut magis crederetur princeps laicus  
quam episcopus.

Berwik in Parochia de Col-  
dingham. Unde Dunelmensis  
ecclesia habet rectoriam de  
Berwik.

Monasterium de Coldingham in Sco-  
tia ditionis Dunelmensis.

Anno D. 1305. Antonius de Bek e-  
piscopus Dunelmen: electus in Patriar-  
cham Hierosolymitanum.

Radulphus  
filius Gul:  
Ds. de Grai-  
stoke.

Antonius de Bek manerium de Aukeland cum capella &  
cameris sumptuosissime construxit, capellanis in capella in  
perpetuum servituris ecclesiam de Morpath approprians. Sed  
eo mortuo Radulphus filius Gulielmi dominus de Graistok  
patronatum illius ecclesiæ per litem acquisivit, & sic capella  
indotata remansit. Castrum de Somerton juxta Lincoln: &  
manerium de Eltham juxta London curiosissime ædificavit, sed  
primum regi, secundum reginæ postea contulit. Castrum de  
Alnewik, quod ei Gul: de Vesey contulerat, confidens in eo,  
quod illud ad opus filii sui parvuli & illegitimi Gulielmi con-  
servaret, & ei adulto traderet, accepta pecunia Henrico de  
Percy vendidit.

Obiit Antonius episcopus 28. anno sui episcop:

Successit Richardus de Kellowe monachus Dunel: Hic  
Ranulphum de Nova villa pro incestu cum filia propria ad  
pœnitentiam pub: coëgit.

Anno 2. episcop: hujus Richardi Dunelmum combusta  
est per Scottos, & mag: pars episcopatus combusta est &  
deprædata.

Postquam Richardus pulchram cameram de Stokton & ma-  
nerium de la Welehaule juxta Ebor: ad 16. milliaria ædifica-  
verat, obiit anno episcop: fui 5°. & dim:

Henricus de Standforde Prior de Finkehalle electus in epif-  
copum; sed antequam Romam veniret, contulerat Romanus  
episcop: Dunelmen: Ludovico de Bello monte.

Ludovicus  
de Bello  
monte.

Henricus cassata electione venit Stanfordam, ubi in cella  
monachorum tandem obiit.

Anno D. 1317. duo Cardinales Gaucelinus sanctorum Mar-  
cellini



cellini & Petri presbyter Cardinalis, & Lucas de Flisco S. Mariæ in via lata Diaconus Cardinalis, dum cum Ludovico, ut ejus creationi interessent, versus Dunelmum procederent, inter Fery & Wottoun per Gilbertum de Midleton & ejus complices deprædati sunt. Ludovicus electus episcopus Dunelmensis, & Henricus frater suus ad castrum de Mitforde adducti. Erat hic Ludovicus de sanguine regum Franciæ & Siciliæ. Vixit in episcop. annos 16. & 8. mens:

Mitforde castellum non fuit id temporis (ut quidam volunt) dirutum.

Robertus de Graystanes supprior Dunel: & doctor Theologiæ pro eo electus & consecratus. At paulo post metu regio coactus est dare locum Richardo de Byri.

Robertus Graystanes.

Richardus de Byri, alias Angerville.

*Quæ a secuntur decerpfi nuper ex libello chartaceo rerum gestarum Dunelmensis eccl:*

Richardus Byri consecratus est 14. Cal: Januariæ a<sup>o</sup>. D. 1333. alias 1334. Obiit 8. Cal. Maii anno D. 1345.

Thomas Hatfeld consecratus est 11<sup>o</sup>. Jul. videlicet 6. Idus Jul: anno D. 1345. Obiit 1<sup>o</sup>. No: Maii anno D. 1381.

Joannes Fordeham consecratus est No: Januar: a<sup>o</sup>. D. 1381. & translatus est ad Ely 3<sup>o</sup>. No: Apr: a<sup>o</sup>. D. 1389.

Walterus Skirlaw consecratus est 3. die Apr: a<sup>o</sup>. D. 1389. Obiit 8. Cal. Apr: a<sup>o</sup>. D. 1406.

Thomas Langeley consecratus est 7. die Maii a<sup>o</sup>. D. 1406. Obiit 28. die Novembris a<sup>o</sup>. 1437.

Robertus Neville translatus à fede Sarum consecratus 27. die Januar: a<sup>o</sup>. D. 1437. alias 8. die Apr: a<sup>o</sup>. D. 1438. Obiit 9<sup>o</sup>. die Jul: a<sup>o</sup>. D. 1457.

Laurentius Bouth consecratus est 25. die Sept: apud Shirbourn in Eleuet, anno D. 1457. Translatus fuit ad sedem Ebor: die Eluete. S. Firmini episcopi.

*Ex altera schedula.*

Gul: Duddeley consecratus, alias electus, anno D. 1477. Obiit anno D. 1483.

Joannes Shirwood electus est anno D. 1483. Obiit anno D. 1494.

Richardus Fox electus est anno D. 1494. inde translatus ad sedem Winton.

*Sonjeux*

Gul: Senows electus anno D. 1502. Obiit anno D. 1505. Sepultus est Ebor: in monasterio S. Mariæ, ubi antea monachus fuerat.

Christophorus Baynbrigge electus anno D. 1507. Trans-  
latus anno D. 1508. ad sedem Ebor.

Thomas Ruthehalle electus anno D. 1509. Obiit anno  
D. 1522.

Thomas Wolsey electus anno D. 1523.

Cuthebertus Tunstallus electus anno D. 1530.

Pag. 432. vacat.

Pag. 433.

*Ex libro incerti autoris de Episcopis Ebor:*

Anno D. 625. Paulinus à Justo archiepiscopo Cantuar: de-  
signatus est in episcopum Eboracensem, quo munere spatio  
sex annorum functus est.

Cessavit postea pontificatus Ebor: & in pretio Lindisfar-  
nensis episcop: usque ad tempora Alfridi regis Northanhum-  
brorum, qui Wilfridum in Galliam transmisit, ut in episco-  
pum Ebor: consecraretur. Quo ibidem demorante, Cedda  
jussu Oswii regis ad eandem ecclesiam ordinatur &c. ut post  
triennium susceperit episcop: Wilfridus.

Wilfridus instituit episcopatum Hagustaldensem circa 3.  
annum regni Ecfredi regis.

Bosa episcopus Ebor.

Defuncto Bosa Joannes fedi Ebor: 33. annis præfuit.

Deinde episcop: muneri præsenio parum aptus Wilfrido  
presbytero suo cessit.

Obiit Wilfridus junior episcopus Ebor: exactis in episcop:  
annis plus minus 15.

Successit Ecbertus de genere regio, qui primus post Pauli-  
num pallium accepit, & 30. annis episcopatum tenuit.

Albertus successit, & 14. annis ecclesiam Ebor: rexit.

Eanbaldus ejus successor 14. annos complevit.

Eanbaldus secundus successit presbyter Ebor: ecclesiæ.

Cui proximus Wulfius.

Cui Wimundus successit 16. annis.

Dehinc Wulfhere <sup>a</sup> 47. annis.

Huic Ethelbaldus. ...

Post quem Wulstanus.

<sup>b</sup> Huic secutus est Osketellus 16. annis.

Cui successit Ethelwoldus, homo quietis amans; ob quam  
rem cessit Oswaldo episcopo Wigorn: Oskitelli cognato anno  
D. 972.

Oswaldus anno 21. sui archiepiscop: obiit, & sepultus  
Wigorn:

Oswaldo successit Aldulphus abbas de Modhamstede, id est,  
Burgi. Hic transtulit ossa Oswaldi archiepiscopi Ebor: &  
paulo post vita defunctus sepultus est Wigorn:

Wilfridus  
presbyter  
alter ab  
Wilfrido  
mag:  
Ecbertus  
archiepisco-  
pus Ebor.

<sup>c</sup>  
Modham-  
stede.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum tribus punctis. <sup>b</sup> Sic. Malim hinc, vel, hunc.



Huic successit abbas Wulstanus, qui anno 1023. mortuus est, & apud Hely sepelitur.

Successit Alfricus Wintoniensis præpositus, & 15. sui episcop: anno obiit, & sepultus est apud monaster: de Burgh.

Successit Kinsius regis Edwardi capellanus, & sexto episcop: anno moriens sepultus est apud Burgh.

Huic successit Aldredus Wigorn: episcopus. Hic de terra Pag. 434. emptitia, quam sua probitate acquisiverat in ecclesiis S. Petri Ebor. & S. Joann: Beverl: & S. Wilfridi de Ripon, plurimas præbendas fecit.

Hic anno D. 1067. Gul: Norman: in regem consecravit. Obiit anno 10. sui episcop: Sepultus est Ebor:

Successit Thomas Baiocensis ecclesiæ thesaur: Hic enim cuncta hostili vastatione vastata & depopulata invenit. Solum 7. canonicos reperit. Reliqui vel mortui erant, vel metu & desolatione exulati. Canonicos restituit & revocavit, aliquos addidit, refectorium refecit, & dormitorium <sup>a</sup> præpositum constituit, villas aliquas, & terras, & ecclesias dedit, & ab aliis ablatas reddidit, archidiaconos quoque sapientes & industrios viros per dioecesim dimisit. Annis plurimis canonicis sic communiter vescentibus, consilio quorundam placuit archiepiscopo de terra S. Petri, quæ multum adhuc vasta erat, singulis Præbendas partiri. Ita enim & Canonicorum numerus crescere posset, & quisquis sicut pro se partem suam studiosius & ædificaret & excoleret. Quod & sic factum est. Tunc quidem statuit Decanum, thesaur: cantorem, dans cuicque possessiones dignas & ecclesiæ & personarum honori. Magistrum scholarum jam ante statuerat. Ecclesiam quæ nunc est fundavit & fecit: &c.

Vixit in episcop: annis fere 30. Sepultus est Ebor:

Successit Girardus Herforden: episcopus, cancellarius Gul. 11. & secundi. Hic ecclesiam de Laxton in præbendam dari à rege obtinuit, & sex ecclesiarum, quas de villis suis rex ei dedit, Dirfelde, Killum, Pochelingtoun, Pikerling, Borch, Sneyth, quinque S. Petro, sextam vero Sneyth S. Germano de Seleby dedit. Vixit in episcop: annis 7. & mensibus fere 5.

Successit Thomas regis capell: præpositus Beverlacensis, nepos Thomæ Senioris archiepiscopi Ebor: Hic anno D. 1112. Henrici regis 13. archiepiscop: sui 5°. Hagustaldensem ecclesiam de manu Richardi Macon liberavit, & in Ebor: ecclesia unam portionem de communi canonicorum pro liberatione illius ecclesiæ illi dedit, ob sanctorum ibidem quiescentium merita declaranda, super ejusdem loci dejectione com-

<sup>a</sup> F. præpositurque.

Pag. 435. passionis dolore tactus, Canonicos ibidem introduxit, & terras ac possessiones eis assignavit. Hic præbendis Canonico-  
 Aldredus episcopus Præbendas de Southwel instituit. rum S. Mariæ de Southwel eandem libertatem à rege Henrico obtinuit, quam ecclesiæ S. Petri Ebor: S. Joannis Beverl: & S. Wilfridi de Ripon Præbendæ habent. Aldredus enim bonæ memoriæ ult. Angligena archiepiscopus Præbendas illas de terra emptitia fecit, sed regias constitutiones & exactiones emere non potuit. Obiit episcop: sui anno sept: Sepultus est Ebor.

Thurstinus successit in sedem Ebor:

Anno D. 1132. non procul à Ripun nobile monaster: quod Fontes vocatur fundavit Thurstinus, & Richardum quondam Priorem cœnobii S. Mariæ Ebor: abbatem in eo constituit.

Thurstinus obiit anno archiepiscop: sui 26. & mense 6. sepultus est apud Pontemfractum, ubi paulo ante obitum monachus factus fuit.

*Hæc quæ sequuntur de Episcopis Hagustalden. decerpta sunt ex libro superiori de Episcopis Eboracensibus.*

Expulso Wilfrido ab Ecberto rege Northumbr: Eata successit ad Hagustaldensem episcop: adjecta præterea sede Lindisfarnensi, & utramque sedem 3. annis tenuit. Sed postea ad solam Lindisfar: remansit, & ad Hagustaldensem ordinatus est pro eo Tumburtus. Cui cum 3. annis præfuisset depositus est, & S. Cuthbertus pro eo subrogatus. Sed quia ille maluit ei præfici in qua conversatus fuerat, Eata reverso ad Hagustaldensem, ad quam primo ordinatus fuerat, Cuthbertus ad Lindisfar: ordinatur, quam 2. annis regens, ad insulam Farne postea rediens solitariam vitam in sancta conversatione usque ad mortem duxit.

Defuncto Eata successit Joannes ad episcop: Hagustaldensem.

Wilfridus expletis tandem 8. annis expulsionis suæ à Roma reversus, auditis epistolis Agathonis episcopi Ro: episcopatum Hagustaldensem recepit. Et S. Joannes defuncto Basan Ebor: episcopatum accepit.

Successit Wilfrido Acca presbyter ejus, qui post 24. annos in episcop: expletos obiit 3. Cal. Novembr.

Successit S. Freodebertus 30. annis. Alcmundus 13. Successit Tilbertus. Deinde Ethelbertus, Headredus, Eanbertus, Tidfertus.

Pag. 436.

*Archiepiscopi Eboracenses.*

Rogerus Ebor. archiepiscopus.

Anno D. 1189. Gaufredus, frater regis, eligitur in archiepiscopum Ebor: Obiit exul in Normannia anno D. 1212.

Gualterus de Gray ex episcopo Wigorn: fit archiepiscopus Eboracensis 1215.

Pag.



Pag. 437, 438. vacant.

*Episcopi Exonienses.*

Pag. 439.

Anno D. 1186. Decanus Saresbyr: assumitur in episcopum Eoxon:

Frater Gul: Marecalli fortitus est episcop: Exon: anno D. 1193.

Gul: Briewere fit episcopus Exon: 1224.

Gul: Exonien: episcopus obiit 1257. Successit Walterus archidiac: Surrey.

Pag. 440, 441, 442. vacant.

*Episcopi Saresbir.*

Pag. 443.

Rogerus Saresbir: electus anno D. 1102.

Jocelinus Saresbir: episcopus.

Jo: episcopus Saresbir. mortuus est anno D. 1184. factus ante monachus Cistertiensis.

Hubertus Walterus electus est in episcopum Saresbir. Postea factus est archiepiscopus Cantuar. Obiit 1205.

Anno D. 1217. obiit Herebertus episcopus Saresbir: cui successit R. episcopus Cicestren:

Richardus.

R. episcopus Cicestrensis fit episcopus Sarum 1228. & postea episcopus Dunelmensis. Cui successit anno 1228. Robertus de Bingham, qui obiit 1246. Gul: de Ebor: loco ejus electus.

Anno D. 1259. Egidius de Brideport episcopus Sarum obiit. Gualterus de Lawile successit.

Anno D. 1270. successit Gualt: Robertus de Wychemton.

Anno D. 1284. successit Roberto Gualterus Scaniel decanus Sarum, & anno 1286. successit Gualtero Henr: de Bramteston archid. Dorset.

Pag. 444. vacat.

*Episcopi London.*

Pag. 445.

Gilebertus Herefordensis translatus Londinum.

G. London: episcopus monachus Cluniac: obiit anno D. 1186.

Archidiaconus Elien: electus est in episcopum London: anno 1189.

Richardus episcopus London: moritur anno 1198.

Gul: de S. Mariæ ecclesia in episcopum London: consecratur. Obiit anno D. 1224.

S. Rogerus dictus Niger

Rogerus fit episcopus London: anno D: 1229. Obiit 1241.

Rogero successit Fulco Basset 1241.

Anno D. 1259. Fulco Basset obiit.

Anno D. 1262. Henricus de Wingham obiit: cui successit

Richardus Talebote electus & confirmatus, sed nondum consecratus decessit, & ei successit Henricus de Sandwiche.

Anno D. 1273. Joannes Chishil successit Henr: de Sandwic.

Anno D. 1279. Fulco Lovel successit Joanni Chishil.

Pag. 446. vacat.

Pag. 447.

*Episcopi Cicestrenses.*

Hilarius Cicestrensis episcopus paralyti percussus obiit 1170.

Decanus Cicestrensis electus in episcopum Cicestr. 1185.

Simon de Welles clericus regis Joan: electus est in episcopum Cicestr: anno D. 1204. Obit anno D. 1207.

R: decanus Sarisbir: fit Cicestr: episcopus an: D. 1215.

Radulphus

Gul: de Noville fit episcopus Cicestrensis anno D. 1224.

Hugo de Pateshul fit episcopus Cicestr: 1240.

Richardus de Wiche fit episcopus Cicestr: 1246. Obit 1253. Cui successit Joannes, vir miræ simplicitatis. Obit Joannes anno D. 1262. Successit Stephanus.

*Ex tabula quadam adfixa australi parti transepti eccl: cathedr: Cicestri:*

*Episcopi Seolesienses.*

S. Wilfridus.

Edbright.

Ella.

Segeline.

Aelbright.

Bofy.

Syluer.

Thoa.

Pethim.

Ethelwyff.

u

Bernegus.

Cendret.

Sodard.

Flured.

Cathelin.

Algar.

Ordebright.

Ailmar.

Ailbright.

Grinketelle.

Hecta.

Stigandus. Hic erat ultimus episcopus ante translationem sedis episcopalis ab infula Selesix ad eccl: Cicestrensem: & primus post translationem Cicestrensis sedis episcopis.

Pag. 448.

*Episcopi Cicestren:*

Stigandus primus.

Lelnaught.

Radulphus primus reedificavit eccl: Cicestr: igne combustam.

Sefridus primus.

Hilarius.

Joannes primus.

Sefridus 2. reedificavit eccl: Cicestr: secundo combustam, & domos suas in palatio Cicestrensi.

Simon acquisivit eccl: Cicestr: chartam multarum libertatum.

Ri-



Richardus 1<sup>o</sup>. acquisivit eccl: Cicestr: in diœcesi Winton:  
eccl: de Amaport.

Ranulphus 10<sup>o</sup>. episcopus.

Radulphus 2<sup>o</sup>. Hic ædificavit capellam S. Michaëlis extra  
portam orient: Cicestr:

S. Richardus, cujus scriptura extincta est.

Joannes 2. dedit eccl: Cicestr: manerium de Drongeweke,  
quod propriis sumptibus ædificavit.

Stephanus celebravit translationem S. Richardi episcopi  
Cicestr: non sine mag: sumptu.

Gilbertus de S. Leophardo construxit à fundamentis capel-  
lam S. Mariæ in eccl. Cicestr:

Joannes de Langton ædificavit mag: & sumptuosam fene-  
stram australem in eccl: Cicestr:

Robertus de Stratford Cancellarius Oxon: & regis Angl:

Gulielmus de Lenne, legum doct̄or, decanus Cicestr:

Gul: Rede castrum de Ambreley à fundamentis erexit.

Thomas Rushok, Sacræ Theolog: professor.

Richardus Medeford, Sacr: Theol: professor.

Robertus Walterby, Sacr: Theol: professor.

Robertus Rede.

Rogerus Patrington profes: Theol:

Henricus Ware in utroque jure licentiatus.

Joannes Kempe legum doct̄or, postea archiepiscopus Ebor:  
& Cantuar:

Thomas Poldon profes: Theol:

Joannes Rekinghale profes: Theol:

Pag. 449.

Simon Sidenham legum doct̄or.

Richardus Praty profes: Theol:

Reginaldus Pecok profes: Theol:

Adam Molens legum doct̄or.

Joannes de Arundel doct̄or Medicinæ.

Edwardus Story profes: Theol: ædificavit novam crucem  
in foro Cicestr:

Richard Fitzjames profes: Theol: postea episcopus London:

Robertus Shirburne.

Pag. 450, 451, 452. vacant.

*Episcopi Winton:*

Pag. 453.

Richar: Piçtavenſis archidiaconus electus est ad episcopa-  
tum Winton: Obiit anno D. 1188.

Gul: de Lucy eligitur in episcopum Winton:

Godefridus episcopus Winton: moritur 1204.

Petrus de Rupibus natione Piçtavius fit episcopus Winton:  
1205.

Gul: de Radelege ex episcopo Norwic: fit episcopus Winton:  
anno

anno D. 1242. Obiit 1250. Dominus Adamarus de Luzingnano frater Henr: 3. regis Angl: successit.

Anno D. 1259. Joannes de Exonia consecratus in episcopum Winton: Obiit in curia Ro: Nicolaus de Ely Wigorn: episcopus successit ei.

*Ex quodam libello incerti auctoris, sed assuto historiis Thomæ Rodborn.*

Sunt & alii pontifices eccl: cathedr: Winton: præcipui benefactores, quorum nomina hæc sunt: Tumbertus, Alfius, Aldewinus, Stigandus, Walkelinus, Gul: Giffard, Henricus Blefensis frater Stephani regis, Richardus Tokeline, Godfridus Lucy, Petrus de Rupibus, Gul. Rale, Joannes Gerveys, Nicolaus Ely, Joannes Sandale, Joannes Stratford, Gul: Edingdon, & Gul: Wikham.

Pag. 454.

*De episcopis Winton: ex Annalibus Thomæ Rodburne, monachi Winton:*

Anno D. 628. S. Birinus ab Honorio episcopo Ro. missus Kinegilsum regem occident: Sax: baptizavit. Inter istum Birinum & S. Swithunum per lapsum 223. annorum floruerunt in episcopatu Winton: 16. episcopi: Agilbertus, Wine, Leutherius, Hedda, Daniel, Hunfridus, Kynehard, Athelard. Iste Athelard ex abbate Meldun, id est, Malmesbyri, in episcopum Wintoniensem consecratus est. Deinde mox archiepiscopus Doroberniæ, dignitatem eccl: Dorobernen: paulo ante per Offam regem Merc: <sup>a</sup> \* redactam, mag: laboribus ad pristinum statum revocavit. Egblade, Dud, Kinebrithe, Almunde, Widergine, Herferd, Edmund, Helmstan.] S. Swi-

Ethelwolphi  
thunus circa annum D. 851. tempore Adulphi regis. Inter quem Swithunum & Frithestanum lapsu 49. annorum extiterunt 3. episcopi: Ealferd, Tumberth, (qui manerium de Nuscheling eccl: S. Swithuni dedit,) Denewolph.

Deinde Frithestanus episcopus circa annum D. 908.

Tempore Edwardi Senioris Frithestano successit S. Brinstanus anno D. 932.

Circa tempora Athelstani regis inter S. Brinstanum & S. Ethelwoldum per 31. ann: fuerunt 3. episcopi, Alfeach, Alfige, Brytzhelm.

Deinde S. Æthelwoldus anno D. 963. tempore Edgari regis.

Inter S. Æthelwoldum & Alwinum episcopum, de quo ¶ Emma regina, mater regis Edwardi Confessoris, diffamata fuerat, spatio 53. annorum fuerunt 4. episcopi: pro qua diffamatione Emma in eccl: Winton: purgationem 9. vomerum ardentium præfente filio suo Edwardo in choro sustinuit.



Purgata vero eodem die regina ecclesiam Winton: in signum purgationis suæ novem maneriis donavit. Et Edwardus ejus filius tria maneria contulit. Et Alwinus episcopus de patrimonio suo novem maneria contulit.

¶ Alfeach, Kinulphe, Ethelwolde, <sup>a</sup> Alnye.

Deinde Alwinus, anno D. 1016. tempore Edmundi Yrenside & Edwardi Confessoris.

Alwino successit Stigandus tempore S. Edwardi.

Anno D. 1070. tempore Wilhelmi Bastardi. . . . .

*Episcopi Bathon.*

Pag. 455.

Reginaldus Lombardus. Electus postea fuit in archiepiscopum Cantuar: anno D. 1192. sed paulo post ante consecrationem mortuus est.

Savaricus archidiaconus Northampton: in episcopum Bathon: eligitur.

Clericus regis Jocelinus fit episcopus Bathon: 1206.

Successit Jocelino Rogerus Præcentor Sarum.

Anno D. 1274. successit Gulielmo episcopo Bathon: Robertus Burnel. Hic postea electus in archiepiscopum. Sed Papa admisit Peccham.

Pag. 456. vacat.

*Episcopi Herefordenses.*

Pag. 457.

Gilebertus.

Robertus Foliot.

Gul: de Ver electus in episcopum Hereforden: 1186.

Anno D. 1234. Hugo obiit. Successit ei Radulphus Maidenestane.

Anno D. 1240. Petrus de Egleblanch consecrat: in episcopum. / alias Brito

Anno D. 1269. J. le Breton electus in Hereforden:

Anno D. 1275. Britoni successit Thomas de Cantelupo.

Pag. 458. vacat.

*Episcopi Elienses.*

Pag. 459.

Galfredus <sup>b</sup> Ridel electus ad Elien: episcopatum. Obiit

...

anno D. 1189.

Gul: Cancellarius regis eligitur in episcopatum Elyen: Obiit anno D. 1197. / anno D. 1198.

Clericus regis Eustachius nomine in episcopum Elien: consecratur.

Abbas de Fontibus fit episcopus Eliensis 1220.

Hugo fit episcopus Eliensis 1229.

Hu: oni successit Mr. Gul: de Kilkenny regis Cancellarius.

Obiit Kilkenny 1256. Successit Hugo Prior Helientis.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum duob. punctis sub post. l. <sup>b</sup> Sic, cum tribus punctis. Pag.

Pag. 460. vacat.

Pag. 461.

*Episcopi Lincoln:*

Gaufredus filius regis electus in episcopum Lincoln: 1173.  
Postea legi hunc non fuisse consecratum.

Gualterus de Constantia fit episcopus Lincoln: anno D.  
1183. Postea anno D. 1185. translatus fuit ad archiep: Ro-  
tomagen:

\* Anno D. 1186. Prior de Chartusa in episcopum Lincol-  
niensem.

\* Hugo de Welles eligitur in episcopum Lincoln: per Joan:  
1209.

Hugoni successit Robertus Grosseteste 1235.

Anno D. 1148. obiit Alexander episcopus Lincoln: cui  
successit Robertus Chesny. Obiit Robertus Chesny. Vacavit  
postea sedes 17. annis.

Anno D. 1174. Gaufridus nothus Henr: 2<sup>i</sup>. electus epif-  
copus Lincoln: & sic usus est temporalibus non consecratus  
usque ad annum D. 1183. Tandem in archiepiscopum Ebor:  
electus est.

Anno D. 1185. Gualterus de Constantia Lincoln: fit epif-  
copus, & paulo post archiepiscopus Rothomagensis.

Anno D. 1258. Richardus Gravesend factus episcopus Lincoln:

Pag. 462. vacat.

Pag. 463.

*Episcopi Norwicensis.*

Joannes episcopus Norwicen:

Girardus cog. Puella electus anno D. 1183. & mortuus est  
1184. veneni (ut dicitur) haustu infectus.

Episcopus Norwic: Joannes de Oxonia obiit 4. No. Jun.  
1200.

Joannes de Gray clericus regis consecratur in episcopum  
Norwic: & postea factus archiepiscopus Cantuar: 1205.

Pandulphus eligitur in episcopatum Norwic:

Pandulpho mortuo successit Thomas Blunville 1226.

Gul: de Radlege fit episcopus Norwic: 1239.

Gualtero Norwic: episcopo successit Dominus de Walton  
clericus regis & justitiarius.

Rogerus Norwicensis episcopus obiit anno D. 1278. cui  
successit Gul: Middleton clericus regis & offic: archiepiscopi  
Cantuar:

Pag. 464. vacat.

Pag. 465.

*Episcopi Rofenses.*

Anno D. 1184. Waleranus episcopus Rofen: obiit. Electus  
fuit 1183.

Archid: Luxovien: G. in episcopum Rofensem eligitur.

Obiit G. de Glanville episcopus Rofensis 1214.

Mr.



Mr. Benedictus fit episcopus Rofensis.

Mortuo Benedicto Henricus de Sanford fit episcopus 1227.

Henrico successit Robertus de Wenden 1238.

Anno D. 1277. Walterus Merton obiit. Successit præcentor Rofensis monaster:

Pag. 466. vacat.

*Episcopi Castrenses.*

Pag. 467.

Nawnt

Hugo de <sup>a</sup> Nunant electus Castrensis, obiit anno D. 1198.

Gul: de Cornēhil fit Cestrensis episcopus.

Anno D. 1238. obiit Alexander Coventren: episcopus, cui successit Hugo de Pateshul, sed longo post tempore consecratus.

Obiit Hugo Pateshul anno D. 1241. Successit ei Rogerus de Weseham decanus Lincoln:

Obiit Weseham 1256. Successit Rogerus de Meulenter.

Pag. 468. vacat.

*Episcopi Wigorn:*

Pag. 469.

Anno D. 1150. obiit Simon Wigorn: episcopus. Successit Joan: de Pageham.

Anno D. 1158. obiit Joannes Pageham episcopus Lincoln: Successit Aluredus.

Gul: de Norhale fit episcopus Wigorn: 1186. Obiit 1190.

Decanus Rothomagensis consecratur in episcopum Wigorn: anno 1196.

Malgerus episcopus Wigorn: in partibus transmarinis moritur 1211.

Walterus de Gray fit episcopus Wigorniensis. Deinde fit archiepiscopus Ebor: 1215.

Episcopus Wigorn: quondam Prior ejusdem loci, obiit. Successit archidiaconus de Bukingham.

Anno D. 1236. Gul. de Bleys episcopus Wigorn: obiit. Cui successit Gualterus de Cantelupo.

Nicolaus de Ely Wigorn: episcopus fit episcopus Winton: Cui successit Godefridus Giffard germanus W. Giffard Ebor: archiepiscopi & Angl: Cancellar:

Pag. 470. vacat.

*Episcopi Carleolenses.*

Pag. 471.

Sylvester de Everdon, qui aliquandiu fuerat D. regis cancellar: electus & consecratus in episcopum, mortuo Waltero Mauclerk.

Anno D. 1253. obiit Sylvestre. Successit Thomas de Veteri ponte. Thomas de Veteri ponte.

Anno D. 1256. obiit Thomas de Veteri ponte episcopus Thomas Oldbridge.

<sup>a</sup> Sic in Cod. nostro. Nunant vel Novant Godwino.

Carleolen: Successit ei Robertus de Chaury thesaur: reginæ.

Anno gratiæ 1133. Innocentius episcopus Ro: confirmavit chartam Henrici primi regis Angl: de fundatione sedis episcopalis de Cairluel.

Æthelwaldus primus Prior S. Oswaldi de Nostelles in provint: Ebor: factus primus episcopus de Cairluel.

Adjectæ sunt ecclesiæ de Cumbrelande & Westmorelande, quæ ante injuste adjacuerunt archidiaconatui Richemondix, sedi Carliolensi consensu Thurstini archiepiscopi, & totius capituli Ebor:

Anno D<sup>i</sup>. Millesimo centesimo & a \* C. consecratus fuit Barnardus episcopus.

Anno D. b \* 1233. obiit Hugo episcopus Cairl: qui fraude dimidiavit possessiones Canon: dum rediret à curia Ro: apud Sortem abbatiam Burgundiæ, die dominica infra oct: assumpt: D. Mariæ.

Anno D. \* 1231: consecratus fuit Walterus.

Anno D. 1247. consecratus fuit Sylvester.

Obiit Sylvester anno D. 1256.

Anno D. 1256. consecratio Thomæ. Obiit anno D. 1258.

Anno D. 1258. consecr: Roberti.

Successit Radulphus, qui fuit Canonicus de Giseburne.

Successit Joannes Hawlton Canonicus Carleolensis.

Successit Joannes de Ruse, utriusque juris doctor, non electus per capitulum, sed creatus per episcopum Ro:

Successit Joannes de Kirkeby Canon: Carleolen:

Successit Gilbertus de Welton doctor juris.

Successit Thomas Appleby Canon: Carleolensis.

Pag. 472. Tunc electus fuit Gul: Strikelande: sed Robertus Rede, frater Prædicator, ad instantiam regis Richardi, consecratus est episcopus, & eodem anno translatus est ad sedem Cicestrensem.

Thomas Merk monachus Westmonasteriensis successit, à Bonifacio 9. episcopo Ro: in gratiam regis Richardi creatus. Hic postea anno 5<sup>o</sup>. Henrici 4<sup>i</sup>. translatus fuit ad ecclesiam Sarum.

Successit Gul: Strikeland creatus per Bonifacium 9. episcopum Ro: Hic fecit mag: campanile in cathedr: ecclesia a medietate ad summum, una cum quatuor magnis campanis in eadem, & stalla perpulchra in choro, & coopertorium cancellæ ejusdem.

Ædificavit turrim magnam in manerio de Rosa, quæ adhuc vocatur Strikelands Towre.

Obiit anno D. 1419. penult: Aug: & an. consecr: suæ vicesimo.

a Sic, cum asterisco. b Sic, cum asterisco, ut proxima Sectio precedat. Aliter apud Godwinum, qui docet Hugonem fato concessisse 1223. & Walterum eodem anno fuisse consecratum.



SUCCESSIT Rogerus Whelpedale professor Theologiæ. Obiit London: in manerio suo anno 1422. 4<sup>o</sup>. die Febr: 3. suæ consecrat: anno. Sepultus est Londini in eccl: cathdr: S. Pauli.

SUCCESSIT Gul: Barro. Vixit in episcop: 7. annis. Obiit apud Rosam in festo S. Cuthberti anno D. 1429. & sepultus est Carleoli in capella S. Catarinæ.

SUCCESSIT Marmaducus Lumley electus per capit: anno D. 1430.

Nicolaus Clossé successit: & postea per regem translatus est ad eccl: Cicestren: & cito post decessit.

SUCCESSIT Gul: Percy filius comitis Northumbr:

SUCCESSIT Joannes Kingescot. Hic fuit Confessor regis, doctor utriusque legis, & Gloucestrensis.

SUCCESSIT Richardus Scroope.

SUCCESSIT Edmundus <sup>c</sup> a Storye.

SUCCESSIT Richardus Belle, baccaular: Theolog: & Prior Dunelmensis. Fecit plurima ædificia in manerio de Rose.

Resignavit Gul: Senose, abbati S. Mariæ, & sic successit in sede Gul: Senose.

SUCCESSIT Rogerus Labur cancellar: episcopi Dunelmen:

SUCCESSIT Joannes Penny abbas de Leycestre.

SUCCESSIT Joannes Kyte subdecanus capellæ regis, archiepiscopus primo Armachanus, postea Thebanus, tunc episcopus Carleolensis. Pulchre ædificavit in Rose.

SUCCESSIT Robertus Aldrige.

*Episcopi Landavenses.*

Pag. 473.

Breofa

Anno D. 1265. Gul. de Brehus ingenuus adolescens electus. Obiit anno D. 1287.

S. Dubricius.

S. Thelias.

S. <sup>t</sup> b Odoceus.

Ubeluinus.

<sup>r</sup> e Aidanus.

Elgistille.

Lunapeius.

Gomeregwyus.

Arguistille.

Goruannus.

Guidlovius.

<sup>w</sup> d Edilbinus.

Grecielus.

Berthegwynus.

Trithanus.

Elvogus.

Catguaret.

Cerenhir.

<sup>e</sup> \* Nobis.

\* Pater.

G

f Subfridus.

a Sic, cum c supra lin. b Sic, cum t supra lin. c Sic, cum r supra lin. d Sic, cum puncto sub b, & cum w supra lin. e Sic, cum asteriscis. f Sic, cum G supra lin.

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| <p>Nuth.<br/>Cymelliauth.<br/>Lybiauth.<br/>Gowganus.<br/>Marthilinde.<br/>Blethery.<br/>Joseph.<br/>Herwaldus.<br/>Urbanus.<br/>Huthredus.<br/>Nicholus.<br/>33. Gul. de Salfo Marisco.<br/>Henricus Prior de Aberge-<br/>venny.<br/>Gul: Prior de Goldeclife.<br/>Helias de Radenor.<br/>Gul: de Burgo.<br/>Joannes de la Ware abbas<br/>de Morgan.<br/>Gul: de Radenor.<br/>Gul: de Brewis.<br/>Joannes de Monemuta.<br/>Joannes de Eglesclif frater<br/>Præd:<br/>Joannes Paschal frater Car-<br/>mel:<br/>Rogerus Cradoc frater Mi-<br/>nor.<br/><br/>Thomas <sup>n</sup> Russhoukes fra-<br/>ter Præd:<br/>Gul: Bodfisham frater Præd:</p> | <p>Edmundus de Byri monach:<br/>Bened:<br/>Andreas Barret doct̄or le-<br/>gum.<br/>Tidemannus abbas de Bello<br/>loco.<br/>Joannes Burghul frater<br/>Præd:<br/>Thomas Peverel frater Car-<br/>mel:<br/>Joan: de la Zouch doct̄or<br/>Theologiæ, frater Minor.<br/>Joannes Welles doct̄or Theo-<br/>log: frater Minor.<br/>Nicolaus Assheby Prior<br/>Westmonast:<br/>Joannes Howden doct̄or<br/>Theol: frater Præd:<br/>Joan: Smith doct̄or Theo-<br/>logiæ.<br/>Joannes Marshal Dr. Theo-<br/>log:<br/>Joan: Ingleby Prior de<br/>Shene.<br/>Milo Sawley eleemosynarius<br/>de Abbendune, ac post<br/>abbas Eveshamen.<br/>Georgius de Atigna frater<br/>Præd:<br/>6i. Robertus Holgate mag:<br/>or: S. Gilberti.</p> |
|--|---|

Pag. 474.

Anno D. 1257. obiit Sewallus archiepiscopus Ebor: Successit ei Godefridus de Ludham.

Anno D. 1259. W. Giffardus consecratus in episcopum Ebor:

Anno D. 1279. Wilhel: Wykewane cancellar: eccl: Ebor: successit Giffardo.

Pag. 475.

*Ex antiquo Codice de episcopis Dunnoc.*

Felix familiaris Sigeberto exulanti in Gallia.

Felix mortuo Corpualdo rege venit in Angliam cum Sigeberto.

Sigeberto regnante Felix apostolus & episcopus orient: Angl:  
Hic Felix Scholas literarum oportunis locis constituit.

*a Sic, cum n supra lin.*

Dunnoc



Dunnoc quæ nunc Fylchestow.

Cum sedisset 17. annis obiit sepultus apud Dunnoc, postea translatus ad Seham, ubi, secundum quosdam, aliquando fuit sedes episcopalis. Locus hic à Danis destructus. Sed corpus quæsitum & inventum sepultum postea Ramefiæ.

Seham, nunc vulgo Some, 4. passuum millibus ab Eleeye opp: & sede episcopali.

Thomas ejus diaconus ex Girviorum provincia oriundus successit. Præfuit annis quinque.

Successit Bonifacius, qui & Bergifel, genere Cantius. Præfuit annis 17.

Successit Bisi, qui moriens duobus locum dedit.

Defuncto Bisi, duo episcopi provinciam illam rexere usque

brighti

ad tempus Egberti regis Westfax:

*Hii apud<sup>a</sup> Dunovicam.*

Bedewinus.

Northbertus.

Ecelatus.

Edelfridus.

Lamfertus.

Athelwulphus.

Unfertus, alias Huferdus.

Sibba, alias Sigga.

Hu d

<sup>c</sup> Hunfertus. \*

*Hii apud<sup>b</sup> Helmehamenses.*

Ecca.

Easculphus.

Eadredus.

Cuthwinus.

Albertus.

Eglaphus.

Hardredus.

Alfinus.

Thitefertus. \*

\* Hii duo erant episcopi Orient: Angl: Unfertus, qui & Alherdus, <sup>d</sup> Elmhamensis, & Thitefertus Dommacensis, quando Offa rex regnavit, & fecit archiepiscopatum apud Lichefeld. Hunbrightus, Weremundus, & Wilredus: hii fuerunt tempore Ludecani regis Merc: & Ecfrikti regis Westfax: Sed eodem Ludecano & ejus antecessore Burthredo incurfantibus provinciam, & episcopis necessariorum copia destructis, ex duobus unus factus est, & apud Elmham sedem obtinuit Adulphus. Hic fuit tempore regis Edwini. Alfricus, Tedredus, Tedredus, Elstanus, Algarus sanctus, (qui per visionem cognovit decessum S. Dunstani archiepiscopi,) Alwinus, Elfricus, (qui fuit Prior Eliensis,) sed Stigandus ejectus, pro quo Grinkel electus duos tenuit episcopatus, scilicet Orientalium Angl: & Orient: Sax: vel Australium Sax: secundum quosdam, & verius. Sed tandem Stigandus tantum procuravit sibi Au-

Pag. 476.

<sup>a</sup> Sic ipse Lelandus correxit. Primum scripserat Elmham. <sup>b</sup> Sic etiam hic Lelandus propria manu emendavit. Dommoc antea. <sup>c</sup> Sic, cum virgula sub Hun, & cum Hu & d supra lin. <sup>d</sup> Pro ratione prioris Emendationis Dommacensis pro Elmhamensis, & vice versa Elmhamensis pro Dommacensis reponi debet.

Agelmarus,  
frater Sti-  
gandi.

stralium Sax: episcopatum, Grinketel dejecto, & fratri suo Agelmaro episcopatum Orient: Angl: cui successit Arfastus. Hic transtulit sedem de Elmham ad Tetfordiam tempore Gul: regis ex edicto concilii. Fuit capellanus Gul: regis.

Gul: de Bellophago vir egregius prædicto successit, & similiter sedit apud Tetford. & isti duo tantum.

Herbertus successit tempore Gul: Junioris cog: Lofinga. Hic prius fuit Prior Fiscanni, postea abbas Ramesiæ, & pater suus Robertus abbas Wintoniæ.

Herbertus in pago <sup>a</sup> Oxiniensi natus.

Unde post exactum triennium ad Orientalium Anglorum electus & consecratus est. Vir igitur prudentis consilii, vagæ sedis non ferens injuriam, quæ nunc in vico, qui Elmham facello ligneo, nunc apud Tetfordense oppidulum in alienæ possessionis ecclesia, sive in aliis quibuslibet locis pro singulorum episcoporum libitu habebatur, multa sibi locum Norwici comparavit pecunia, primo à rege Gul: & Henr: deinde ab ipsis loci fidelibus in quo in S. Trinit: nomine incepit, & majori ex parte perfecit ecclesiam.

Hinc monachorum, inde episcopales constituit officinas, monasticæ quietudini consulens.

Pag. 417.

Alias præclari operis constituit ecclesias. Primam in colle, qui episcop: ecclesiæ interjecto flu: eminent. Secundam Norwici in curia episcopi. Tertiam apud Elmham. Quartam Lemniæ. Quintam Gernemuræ. Quas omnes perpetuo jure monach: tradidit dominio. Obiit anno D. 1109. pontific: sui 29.

Iste Herebertus apud Tetford: monachos Cluniacen: instituit. Vacavit sedes 3. annis. Herebertus sepultus Norwici.

Eborardus archid: Saresbir: successit. Sedit 29. annis. Obiit Fontan.

Episcopatus Norwicen: habet 4. archidiaconos, & 45. decanatus.

Archid: Norwicen: habet <sup>13.</sup> 12. <sup>b</sup> diac: Decanatus.

Norwic. & Taverham.	Toftes.
Blafeld.	Brifelee.
Ingeworth.	Brekles.
Sparham.	Lennam.
Holt.	Tetford.
Walsingham.	Flegge.

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Sic.

Archid:



Archid: Northfol: habet 12.

Reppes.	Rokeland.
Humiliarde.	Cranewiz.
Depewade.	Fincham.
Waltenefham.	Hecham.
Broke.	un
Redenhale.	Brimham.
	Hengham.

II.

Archid: Southfolk habet 12.

Lothingland.	Hoxne.
Wayforde.	Donewich.
Claydonlofe.	Gipwic.
Wylforde.	Samford.
Carleford.	Orforde.
Colneys.	

Archid: Sudbyriæ habet 8. diac:

Fordeham.	Sudbyri.
Tynghoe.	Blakburne.
Stow.	Hertifmer.
Theewardstreate.	Clare.

Gulielmus dictus Turbe anno D. 1150. successit Eborardo Pag. 478.  
 genere Normannus, monachus Norwicensis, deinde Prior  
 ejusdem loci à conventu electus. Hujus tempore combusta  
 Norwicen: ecclesia. Sedit 25. annis. Sepultus in eccles:  
 Norwicen:

Joannes de Oxonia anno D. 1170. successit. Fuit decanus  
 Saresbir: Consummavit ecclesiam ab Herberto inceptam &  
 infirmariam ædificavit. Hic etiam ecclesiam S. Trinitatis de  
 Gippevico & officinas ejusdem incendio consumptas reædifica-  
 vit, & eccles: consecr: Sedit 26. annis. Obiit an: D. 1200.  
 Sepultus Norwici.

Joannes de Gray clericus successit & justiciarius Domini  
 Joannis regis anno D. 1201. Hic fecit aulam & totam cho-  
 ream ædificiorum de Geywode. Postulatus fuit ad eccles:  
 Cantuar: sed cass: eleatione Stephanus Langedone factus fuit  
 episcopus Cantuar: Sedit annis 14. sepultus in Norwicen:  
 ecclesia. Vacavit sedes 7. annis.

Successit Pandulphus legatus Ro: anno D. 1222. & Henr. 3.  
 anno 6. Hic archam cum relliquiis dedit. Sedit 5. annis.  
 Sepultus Norwici.

Thomas de Blomeville successit anno D. 1226. Sedit 10.  
 annis. Sedes vacabat 3. annis.

Gul: de Raghele successit: & anno 3. pont: sui translatus  
 ad sedem Winton: Obiit Turonis anno D. 1250.

Gualterus

Gualterus Suffeld regens in Decretis Parisiis. Hic fecit hospitale S. Egidii in Norwic. & possessionibus dotavit. Fecit etiam novam capellam D. Mariæ in cathedr: eccles: Norwici, ubi sepultus est anno pontif: sui 13.

Simon de Wanton Henr: 3. clericus & justitarius successit anno D. 1258. Sedit 8. annis. Sepultus est in nova capella S. Mariæ.

Pag. 479.

Rogerus de Skerning Prior Norwicen: successit anno D. 1259. Tempore hujus combusta est ecclesia à civibus Norwicensibus anno ult: Henr: 3. Sedit annis 12.

Successit Gul: de Midleton. Hic ecclesiam Norwicen: dedicavit præfente Edouardo rege. Sedit annis 11. Sepultus est in capella beatæ Mariæ.

Radulphus de Waulpole archid: Eliensis successit ex dono Bonefacii Papæ. Hic anno pont: sui 11. translatus est ad eccles: Elien:

Joannes Prior Eliensis ex dono Bonefacii episcopi Ro: successit. Hic procuravit confirmationem de primis fructibus à Clemente pont: Ro: Carnariam ex occident: parte ecclesiæ suæ cathedr: construxit, & cantariam 4. capellanorum ibidem stabilivit. Hic magnam aulam & capellam in curia episcopi ædificavit. Sedit 26. annis.

Gul: Ermyn clericus regis successit ex collat: pont: Ro: Sedit annis 11.

Antonius de Beek magister in theologia suc: clericus in curia Ro: ex donat: pont: Ro: Sedit annis 7. Sepultus in eccles: Norwicen: intoxicatus, ut fertur, à propriis servis.

Gul: Bateman. Hic primos fructus omnium eccles: Norwicen: vacant: post multas lites inter episcopum & diocesin per bullas apostol: perpetuo confirmavit. Fundavit Cantebrig: duo Collegia, scilicet S. Trinitatis & Annunt. D. Mariæ, vocatum Gunville Haule. Obiit anno D. 1355. Sepultus in Norwicen: eccles:

D. Taylar.

Obiit Bateman Romæ, ut ego didici à præfide collegii S. Trinitatis.

Malepetite.

Bateman habuit 2. fratres, alterum equitem, alterum abbatem.

D. Hinmar.

Thomas Percy ædificavit castrum de Wreschille in provint: Ebor:

Thomas Percy ex dono Pont: Ro: ad instantiam Henr: ducis Lancastr: frater comitis Northumbr: baccalarius Oxon: in artibus.

Reparavit presbyterium.

Grunthorp nomen villæ.

Henr: le Spenser opera fratris sui D.

Spenser qui stetit in guerris papæ successit. Sedit annis 36. Sepultus in Norwicen: ecclesia.

Pag. 480.

Alexander Prior eccles: Norwicen: electus. Hunc Henr: 4. refutavit, & in carcere in Wyndesore posuit. At post biennium



ennium agente Arundel Cantuar: consecratus est. Sedit annis sex. Sepultus in capel: B. Mariæ.

Richardus Curtney in utroque jure licentiatus & cancellar: Oxon. Obiit in obsidione de Hareflete. Sedit annis 2. Sepultus Westmonaster: in capella S. Edwardi in septentr: parte feretri in ipso ostii ingressu.

Joannes Wakering custos privati sigilli fuit in Constantiensi concilio.

Hic perfecit claustrum in opere lapideo ex parte occident: ab ostio aulæ hospitem. Sedit annis 12.

Gul: Alnewik legum doctor & custos privati sigilli. Anno 10. pontif: sui translatus ad sedem Lincoln: Hic fieri fecit majus hostium occident: cum fenestra supereminenti in Cathedr: eccles:

Thomas Brouns utriusque legis doctor episcopus Rofensis prius dec: Sarum. Hic defendebat libertates eccles: Norwic: contra cives. Sedit 9. annis.

Walterus Leherte magister S. Antonii baccal: Theolog:

Ingulphus primus Prior Norwicen:

Pag. 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486. vacant.

*Istas tabulas cum suprascriptis dedit huic ecclesie Radulphus de Pag. 487.*

*Baldoc bonæ memoriæ quondam episcopus London:*

Mellitus consecratus est ann: D. 604.

Cedda consecratus est an: D. 621.

Wine sedit per 14. annos; sed non connumeratur pro episcopo, quia non habuit ecclesiam istam intitulatam.

Erkenwaldus consecratus est an: D. 675. & obiit an: D. 680.

Waldere consecratus an: D. 680.

Ingualdus.

Egulf.

Wichet.

Filbright.

Edgarus.

Kenwaldus.

Ebaud.

Herebertus.

Osmundus.

t t

Ecnoch.

Celbertus.

Cerniphus.

Swithulphus.

t

Ecstan.

Ulfus.

Edelwardus.

Elstanus.

Theodoricus consecratus est anno D. 868.

Ailwinus consecratus est an: D. 1044.

Elfwordus.

Robertus 1<sup>s</sup>. consecr: an: D. 1050.

Gulielmus consecr: est an: D. 1051.

Gul: à Meilphi curia à Theodredo, alias Theodorico, Wolstanum, Brightelmum, Dunstanum, Elstanum, Wolstanum, Elfhunum, Elfwinum, Elfuordum, Robertum nominat.

Hugo.

Mauricius consecr: est anno D. 1087.

Gilbertus 1<sup>s</sup>. dictus Universalis consecr: est an: D. 1127.

Robertus 2. consecratus est an: D. 1139.

Richardus 2. consecratus est ann: D. 1152.

Pag. 488.

Gilbertus 2. dictus Foliot consecr: an: D. 1163.

Richardus 3. consecr: est an: D. 1190.

Gulielmus consecr: est anno D. 1199.

Eustachius consecr: est anno D. 1221.

Rogerus consecr: est anno D. 1229.

Fulco Basset consecr: est anno D. 1244.

Henricus de Wengham consecr: anno D. 1259.

Henricus de Sandwico consecr: est an: D. 1262.

Joannes de Chishille consecr: est an: D. 1274.

Richardus de Gravesende consecr: est an: D. 1280.

Radulphus de Bauldac consecr: an: D. 1306.

Gilbertus de Segrave consecratus 1313. 7<sup>o</sup>. Cal: De:

Richardus de Newport consecr: est an: D. 1317. Id. Maii.

Stephanus de Gravesend consecr: est an: D. 1318.

Richardus de Binteworth.

Radulphus de Strateforde.

Nicolas de Northburg.

Simon de Sudbyri.

Robertus Fitzhugh.

Thomas Kempe.

Richardus Hille.

Thomas Savage.

Gul: Warham.

Gul: Barons.

Richardus Fitzjames.

Cuthebertus Tunstal.

Joannes Stokesley.

Pag. 489.

*Obitus aliquorum episcoporum London.*

Anno D. 1107. obiit Mauricius episcopus 6. Cal: Octobr:

Anno D. 1127. obiit Richardus de Belesmo.

Anno D. 1139. obiit Gilbertus Universalis 5. Id. Aug:

Anno D. 1150. obiit Robertus 2<sup>s</sup>. episcopus.

Anno D. 1162. obiit Richardus 2<sup>s</sup>. 4. No. Maii.

Anno D. 1187. obiit Gilbertus 2. 12. Cal. Mart:

Anno D. 1198. obiit Richardus 3.

Anno D. 1226. Cal. Apr: obiit Gul: de S. Mariæ ecclesia.

Anno D. 1200. <sup>a</sup> \* 2. Cal: Novembr: obiit Eustachius de  
Faucumbe.

Anno D. 1243. obiit Rogerus Leyner 7. No: Oct.

Anno D. 1259. obiit 12. Cal: Junii Fulco Basset.

Anno D. 1262. 3. Id. Jul: obiit Henricus de Wengham.

Eodem anno Richardus Talebot electus, <sup>b</sup> confirmatus."

Obiit 4. Cal: Octobr.

Anno D. 1274. 16. Cal: Oct: obiit Henricus de Sandwic.

Anno D. 1287. Id. Febr: obiit Joannes de Chishulle.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum stellula. <sup>b</sup> Hæc vox supra lin. scribitur.



Anno D. 1304. 5. Id Decembr: obiit Richar: de Gravesende.

Anno D. 1313. 9. Cal: Aug: die Martis obiit Radulphus de Baldac.

Anno D. 1316. 15. Cal. Decembr: obiit Gilbertus de Segrave.

Anno D. 1318. 9. Cal. Sept: obiit Richardus de Newporte.

*Nomina Decanorum eccles: S. Pauli London:*

Pag. 490.

Wulmannus fuit primus, cujus tempore statutum fuit per Mauricium episcopum & capitulum psalterium dici intra 30. canonicos per quinos Psalms.

Radulphus de Disceto.

Alardus de Burham.

Robertus de Watforde.

Martinus de Pateshull.

Hugo de Marni.

Radulphus de Langforde.

Galfridus de Lucy.

Gul: de S. Mariæ ecclesia.

Henricus de Cornehull.

Gualterus de Salerne.

Robertus de Bartoun.

Petrus de Newport.

Richardus de Talebot.

Galfridus de Feringes.

Joan: de Chishull.

Herveus de Borham.

Thomas de Ingoldesthorp.

Richardus de la Leye.

Gul: de Montefort.

Radulphus de Baldoc.

Arnaldus de Cantilupo  
cardinalis.

Joannes de Sandale electus.

Richardus de Newport e-  
Magister Vitalis. [lectus.

Joannes de Everdoun.

Gilbertus de Bruera.

Richardus de Kilmington.

Thomas Trillek.

Joan: Appleby.

Thomas Enore.

Thomas Stowe.

Thomas More.

Reginal: Kentwod.

Thomas Leseux.

L. Buthe.

Gul: Say.

Rogerus Radeclif.

Thomas Winterburne.

Gul: Worfeley.

Ro: Shirburne.

Joan: Colet.

Richardus Pace.

Richardus . . . . .

Pag. 491, 492. vacant.

Kingliffus rex Westfax: Chelrici filius, fundavit castrum de Kingelworth, & prioratum ejusdem. Quitellinum vero & omnes, quos in necem suam conspirasse dedicerat, aut trucidavit aut in deditionem coëgit. Quitellinum vero in loco, qui lingua Angl: Quitelinelaw dicitur, interemit, de cujus nomine locus ille ita vocatus est. Pag. 493.

Cedwaladrus, quem Angli dicunt filium fuisse Kenberti, de genere Ceaulini.

Brithricus rex Westfax: veneno periit, & sepultus est apud Werham.

Edmundus Senior occisus apud Couchelbyri.

Chelricus rex occisus in Steinemore.

Anno D. 1256. inceptum fuit novum opus ecclesiæ S. Pauli London.

Anno D. 1276. & regis Eduardi 4°. Prædicatores emerunt castrum Baynard, & anno D. 1279. ædificare ecclesiam cœperunt.

Anno D. 1280. Fulco Lovel electus London: episcopus, & craftino electionis resignavit: & electus fuit magister Richardus de Gravesende.

Anno D. 1282. cecidit pons London: per multitudinem glaciei.

Henricus Waleis eodem anno ædificavit domos juxta S. Paulum, & apud Wulchirch quod vocatur Stokkes.

Anno D. 1285. crux nigra Walliæ delata fuit cum processione à S. Helena Westmonasterium.

Hugo de Evesham.

Anno D. 1287. Hugo de Evesham Angl: cardinalis obiit Romæ.

Anno D. 1290. Adam de Stratton baro de Scaccario captus fuit, & inventa sunt in ejus thesaurario 16. millia marcarum monetæ novæ, & 3. millia veteris.

Eduardus rex dedit cum Margareta filia sua 40. millia marcarum in nuptias Joanni de Brabant.

Pag. 494.

Cor Alphonfi, filii regis Edwardi, & cor Alenoræ reginæ, & cor Joannis Vescei sepulta apud Prædic: London:

Thomas filius Edwardi primi, natus apud Brotherton prope Ferybridge.

Anno D. 1292. crux apud Cheringes incepta fuit.

Anno D. 1293. comes de Bars duxit apud Bristol Alienoram, filiam Eduardi

regis, in uxorem.

Eodem anno fundata fuit domus Minorissarum extra Algate London: per Edmundum fratrem Edwardi primi.

Herewich op: Estfax:

Anno D. 1295. Hugo de Clare subito obiit, & sepultus est apud fratres Præd: London. 7. Id: Novembr:

Anno D. 1296. D<sup>s</sup>. Gilbertus Clare comes Glocestr: obiit, & sepultus est apud Teokesbyri.

Anno D. 1298. 3. Cal. Apr. in vigilia Palmarum combustæ fuerunt domus regis in pal: apud Westmonaster: videlicet parva aula, & plures domus conjunctæ, & camera reginæ, & fere omnes domus abbatia præter monaster:

Anno D. 1299. constructum est novum "templum" S. Martini in Vinetria per executores Matthæi de Columbaris.

Anno D. 1303. D. Margareta, filia regis Angl: comitissa Holandiæ & Selandiæ, nupsit Humfrido de Boun comiti Hereford.



In tabulis, five Chronicis Radulphi de Baldoc est abbreviatio historiæ Galfredi Monemutensis. Tum præterea Epitome historiæ regum Saxoniorum. Postremo etiam à tempore Gul: Conquestoris ad sua tempora.

Pag. 495, 496. vacant.

*Ex libro de antiquitate Paulinæ eccl: Londini  
& rebus in ea gestis.*


Pag. 497.

Ædelbertus rex deo inspirante pro animæ suæ remedio de-  
dit episcopo Mellito terram quæ appellatur Tillingeham ad  
monaster: sui solatium, scilicet S. Pauli. Et ego rex Æthel-  
bertus ita firmiter <sup>a</sup> concedo" tibi præfuli Mellito potestatem  
ejus habendi & possidendi, ut in perpetuum in monasterii  
utilitate permaneat, &c. Qua de re ego episcopus Mellitus  
cum rege Æthelberto Hunfredum episcopum subscribere ro-  
gavi. Signum manus Hunfridi episcopi. Signum Letharii  
episcopi. Signum manus Abbanae. Signum Æthelwaldi.  
Signum Æswine, & aliorum. ..

Tillingham  
& 24. hidæ  
prope Lon-  
don.

Rex Anglorum Æthelstanus primus monarcha admonitione  
Theodorici London: episcopi contulit B. Paulo Sandon cum  
Rodhe; Adeleyam <sup>b</sup> cum" Luffehale; & Belcham, & Wik-

ham, & Tidwoldington, & Ronewelle, & <sup>c</sup> Ealdulfesnase, &  
Draiton, & Berne, & Nesdon cum Wilefdon.

Ego Edgarus rex, rogatus quidem ab episcopo meo Deor-  
wulfo, & principe meo Ældredo, ut aliquam partem terræ  
liberam darem in perpetuum in monaster: S. Pauli, id est,  
15. mansiones in loco qui vocatur  
Nasingstok: & mihi cum lato digno  
pretio & 60. mancas in auro purissimo  
&c. Testes Odo archiepiscopus.   
<sup>e</sup> Wurfere" dux. Beorthwlf dux. Drith-  
wald dux.. Ealhferd episcopus. Mucel  
dux. Eastmund dux. Eadmund episcopus. Ædelwlf dux.  
Ælfred dux. Ealstan dux. Garwlf min. Ealheard abb. Ædel-  
ward pater. Aegberth min. Wlfhelm min. Æthelstan pater.  
Ægsted min. Acca min. Wlfred dux. Æla min. Wysige  
min. Wærfred dux. Ælfred min.

Nasingstok, alias Nase-  
stoke, in Estfax.

Talebote.

Manca continet <sup>d</sup> 30. pe-  
ninges, 6. li. grani Angl.

Pag. 498. Edwardus 3. contulit B. S. Eduardus Confessor.  
Paulo Berling & Chingeforde, Chinge forsan in partibus  
& confirmavit donationem, quam Ediva de Waultham Foreste.  
<sup>f</sup> cum viro suo de terra quæ vocatur Wigelay fecit.

<sup>a</sup> Hæc vox bis occurrit. <sup>b</sup> Hæc etiam vox bis occurrit. <sup>c</sup> Sic, cum u supra f.  
<sup>d</sup> Ita scripsi. Et sic præculdubio volebat Talebotus, licet in Lelando sit 3. tan-  
tummodo. <sup>e</sup> Sub hac voce lineolam ductam habemus in MS. <sup>f</sup> Hæc vox bis ha-  
betur in MS.

*Ex charta Gul: Bastardi.*

Scitote quod ego concedo Deo & S. Paulo, & Mauritio episcopo, & success: suis castellum de Storteforde, & omnia quæ ad illud pertinent: & nominatim terras quas Gul: diaconus, & Radulphus frater ejus de me tenent, ut <sup>a</sup> perpetuum possideant, sicut alias terras quas antecessores mei reges S. Paulo dederunt &c.

Apparet ex altera charta Gul: Bastardi Gul: episcopum London: prædecessorem Mauriti, habuisse castellum de Storteford in Estfax:

episcopo, & success: suis castellum de Storteforde, & omnia quæ ad illud pertinent: & nominatim terras quas Gul: diaconus, & Radulphus frater ejus de me tenent, ut <sup>a</sup> perpetuum possideant, sicut alias terras quas antecessores mei

reges S. Paulo dederunt &c.

Gul: Bastard scripsit Radulpho Bainardo, Galfrido de Magnavilla, & Petro de Valloniis pro immunitate eccl: Paulinæ.

Thaini.

Gul: rex Galfrido de Magna villa & R. del Parc.

Writel in Estfax.

Gul. rex, Sueno de Estfax.

Hida de Fleota, ubi naves S. Pauli cum petra solent applicare, an sit Henrici Arborii, an pertineat ad S. Paulum?

<sup>primus</sup>

Henricus Hugoni de Bokeland &c. Sciatis me dedisse deo & eccl: S. Pauli Londini, & Richardo ejusdem ecclesiæ episcopo, tantum de fossato mei castelli ex parte <sup>b</sup> Tamensis ad meridiem, quantum opus fuerit ad faciendum <sup>c</sup> ejusdem eccl: & tantum de eodem fossato, quantum sufficiat ad faciendam viam extra murum, & ex altera parte eccl: ad aquilonem quantum prædictus episcopus de eodem fossato diruit. Testib: Ranulpho Cancell: & Gilberto de Aquila.

Henricus (*primus*) Alberico de Ver.

Ver non  
dum comes  
Oxon.

Henr: (*primus*) rex Gul: Mallet. Præcipio tibi ut reddas Canonicis S. Pauli quicquid cepisti de Berlinges tempore Gul: fratris mei.

Ranulphus Peverellus dedit eccl: S. Pauli Edburgeton ad usum luminaris.

Pag. 499.

Henricus (*primus*) rex Hugoni de Bokeland. Sciatis me dedisse S. Paulo, & Richardo ejusdem loci episcopo, & success: ejus decimam partem totius venationis quam capiam ego, & successores mei in Estflexia: &c. Apud Wulfrunehamton.

Wulfrunehamton.

Ecclesiæ de Stow & Blideburg in Southfolk.

Henricus secundus confirmavit privilegia Paulinæ eccl: dum ageret apud Berchamstede.

Afche

Adam de Belum & Rogerus de Fraxino testes cujusdam donationis.

Gul: (*primus*) rex Angl: clamo quietas in perpetuum 24. hidas quas rex Æthelbert dedit S. Paulo juxta murum London &c. Teste Eudone dapifero.

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Sic. <sup>c</sup> Sic.

Ex



*Ex charta Richardi episcopi London:*

Reddo Canon: S. Pauli quoddam suum nemus de Eadul-

fesnafa, quod in quodam meo parco de Clakendon incluse-  
ram. Testis inter alios Gul: de Wokendona.

Ecclesiæ in valle Haddam de Aldebiria, de Pelham Richardi  
de Furnelles, & Pelham Gul: de Sarneriis.

Ecclesia de Sutheminstre cum duabus hidis, Meiland, &  
marisco, & decimis pertinet ad thesaurariam S. Pauli.

Richardus de Bealmes episcopus London:

Comes Reginaldus, Petrus de Bellocampo, Gul: Mallet,  
Reginaldus filius Ursonis testes cujusdam chartæ Henr: 2<sup>i</sup>.  
apud Mounfort.

Apparet ex charta Agathonis episcopi Ro: ad Erkenwaldum  
episcopum London: de monaster: S. Pauli London: monachos  
fuisse ibidem institutos, nisi ego male colligo.

Apparet ex charta Ethelredi regis, patris Edwardi confess:  
Paul: eccl: ab eo aliquot terris donatam.

*Liberalitas Ethelstani erga eccl: D. Pauli Londini.*

Pag. 500.

Do decem mansas ad Sandonam cum roda, & octo <sup>a</sup> at  
Eardeleage cum Luffenhed, & decem ad Bilcham cum Wi-  
cham, & octo ad Tidwoldton, & 12. ad Runwelle, & 30. ad  
Eadulfesnes, & decem ad Draitune, & octo ad Berne, & de-  
cem ad Neosdune cum Wilefdune.

*Testes cujusdam Donat: Ethelredi.*

Ealfredus dux, Ælfsius satrapa regis, Ufegeat satrapa regis,  
Frena satrapa regis.

*Testes alterius Donat:*

Ælffi abbas on Coppaford, Ælfere ealderman, Brightnoth  
Æalderman, & Ædric ealderman.

Radulphus de Seleham restituit terras in Lodesword ablatas  
ab eccl: S. Osithæ.

Lodesword  
in Southfax,  
ut arbitror.

Mr. Scholarum in eccl: S. Pauli London:

Joannes rex dedit manerium de Stoke prope Guldeford  
eccl: S. Pauli London.

Hubertus de Burgo comes Cantixæ dedit liberum aditum  
hominibus Paul: eccl: in Berlinges & Hundredo suo de Roche-  
forde, & remissionem thelonei in mercatis & nundinis, quod  
aliter exigere potuisset ratione libertatis suæ castellarix.

In eccl: S. Pauli Londini sunt 30. præbendæ, quatuor archi-  
diaconatus, scilicet de London, Essex, Colchester, & Midle-  
sex; Thesauraria, Cancellaria, & Cantaria, quas confert  
episcopus.

Schola de arcubus.

Schola S. Martini.

<sup>a</sup> Sic.

Decimæ

Decimæ de Britlingesey.  
 Aldredefgate.  
 Creplegate.  
 Ludgate.

Pag. 501.

*Nomina Præbendarum in eccl: S. Pauli Londini.*

Totehal.	S. Pancratius.
Nesdon.	Ealdelande.
Holeburne.	Herleston.
Wildeland.	Chaumberlengeswodde.
Sneating.	Ealdestrete.
Kentissetoun.	Oxegate.
Raculneslande.	Consumpta.
Wilefdon.	Brunesbyri.
Wenlakesbyri.	Niweton.
Kadington.	Hoxton.
Portepole.	Rugemere.
<sup>a</sup> * Cadington.	Ifeldon.
Chefewik.	Mapesbyri.
Twiferde.	Mora.
Brandeswoode.	Halywelle.

Pag. 502.

Ecclesia S. Michaëlis in foro. Forfan in Chepe.

Ecc: S. Michaëlis in Hetha.  
 Ecc: S. Benedicti in Hetha.  
 Ecc: S. Antonini.  
 Ecc: S. Magdalenæ in piscaria.  
 Ecc: S. Petri in Bradestreat.  
 Ecc: S. Benedicti de Grasechirch.  
 Ecc: S. Martini Ordgari.

Paulus Bel-  
 lecham pro-  
 pe Clare.

Ecc: de Bellocampo.

Chelmeresforde.

Minores Canonici in capella S. Mariæ percipiunt annuatim  
 5. marcas pro missa solenni à vicario de Finchingfeld.

Canonici minores pro missa Apostolorum recipiunt singulis  
 annis novem libras de eccl: de Sunnebiry.

Capellani pro anima Fulconis episcopi recipiunt quindecim  
 libras ex manerio de Boytune.

Ecc: S. Mariæ de la Hul super Tamesim.

Altare S. Radegundi in eccl: S. Pauli erecta à Richardo  
 episcopo 3. cum capellano perpetuo.

Capella in palatio episcopi London: ex dotatione Gul: e-  
 piscopi London.

In capella S. Jacobi ministrat capellanus pro anima Joannis  
 Romani de London.



In altari S. Stephani & Laurentii ministrat capell: pro anima Galfredi Lucy Decani S. Pauli, & alter pro anima Gul: Dec: 2<sup>i</sup>.

Aketon villa.

In altari apostolorum ministrant duo pro anima Pateshul Dec. S. Pauli.

In altari S. Joan: Evang: ministrat unus pro anima Hugonis de London archid: Colecestr:

Stebbanheth.

In altari S. Ceddæ ministrat unus pro anima Alex: Were- Pag. 503.  
ford Thesaur:

Eccl: de Cesterhunte.

In alt: S. Joan: Evang: ministrant 2. pro animabus Fulconis episcopi, & Alani, ac Avelinæ ejus progenitorum.

In alt: ubi Isabella de Brus jacet celebrat unus.

Eccl: S. Nicolai in macellis.

Stinkinde lane: Fœtida venella.

Eccl: S. Vedasti: Forfan nunc S. Fausters.

Godruneslane: Forfan nunc Gutterlane.

Irenmonger lane.

Eccl: S. Michaëlis de Bassieshaw.

<sup>a</sup> Athelingstrate: Forfan pro Wathelingstreate.

Canonici de Beleye. Forfan Biley prope Maldon.

Parochia S. Sepulchri extra Chaumberleingate, quæ nunc, ut videtur, Newgate appellatur.

Warfa S. Pauli.

Danais hundrede in comit: Hertford:

Odesey hundrede in comit: Hertfor:

Hundrede de Wautham in Estfax.

Hundrede de Bardestaple in Estfax.

Hundrede de Angre in Estfax.

Hundrede de Chelmeresford in Estfax.

Hundrede de Rocheford in Estfax.

Hundrede de Witbrethesherna, modo Daneseye, in Estfax. Devenishe:

Hundrede de <sup>b</sup> \* Turrestaple in Estfax.

Hundrede de Tendring yn Estfax.

Hundrede de Hydingforde in Estfax.

Britstane hundrede in comit: Surrey.

In paroch: S. Martini de Pomerio London:

A S. Andrea ad Bakechirch.

Candlewikstrate.

Bissopefgate.

Pag. 504.

<sup>a</sup> Vide paullo inferius. <sup>b</sup> Sic, cum asterisco.

Nobilium via, Atheling-  
streate, Watelingstreate cor-  
rupte.

<sup>a</sup> Athelingstrate.

Fons clericorum.

Paroch. S. Nicolai de Sorefdiche.

Extra portam episcopi.

*Calices aurei in eccl: S. Pauli anno D. 1245.*

Calix Alardi Decani.

Calix Roberti Clifford.

Calix Stellatus.

Calix Gul: de Bruera.

Feretrum S. Erkenwaldi.

Feretrum S. Melliti.

Feretrum supra mag: altare.

Feretrum S. Laurentii portatile.

Feretrum Richardi episcopi 3.

Feretrum Æthelberti cum lapidibus pretiosis.

Passionale de Scotica litera.

Pag. 505.

*Ex libro Æthelwolphi, alias Lupi, monachi cellæ sive  
cœnobii S. Petri de rebus in eo gestis.*

Amicorum præstantiss: atque dilectiss: sacerdoti magno Ecg-  
bertho presbytero meritis exiguus Ædelwolp intimæ chari-  
tatis salutem.

Ecfridus infesto Pictorum dum cadit ense,  
En nothus Anglorum germanus regmina sumpsit  
Alfridus, & <sup>1</sup> natum genuit, qui nomine clarus  
Gentibus enituit, Saxonum regmina fervans.

atque

Gestis, & verbis, & omni strenuus actu  
Extitit à primis; sed non moderatus in annis,  
Indocilis juvenis, sensus nescitque petulcos  
Subcurvare animo. Contemnens jura Tonantis  
Armipotens, propriis nimium in viribus audax  
Non proceres veneratus erat. Non denique Christum,  
Ut decuit, coluit; vacuis sed subdidit omnem  
Actibus heu! vitam, mansit dum corpore vita,  
Hic igitur multos miseranda morte peremit:  
Ast alios cogit summo fervire parenti,  
Inque monasterii attonfos consistere septis.

Eanmund dux nobilis natu.

Ex his ergo fuit venerandus nomine pastor  
Eanmund. Ille pius Christi sociatus amicis,  
Actibus & secli, promissa ad præmia tendit.

<sup>a</sup> Vide paullo superius.

<sup>1</sup> Ofredus  
tyrannus.

Nobilis



Nobilis hic (*sup.* *Eanmund*) nimium proceri de sanguinis ortu

Extitit in populis summo celebratus honore,  
Nobilior domino summæ pro culmine mentis  
Dux venerandus erat.

Anglorum proceres nimium trucidante tyranno,  
Servitium Domini miles præfatus inibat.

Eanmund fit  
monachus.

Eanmundus Christo indeptus quod dederat almo,  
Atque Petro pariter.

Eanmund fun-  
dator monaster:  
S. Petri.

Cum pater famulos cellam congesset in aliam,  
Quam plures cunctos sacris sermonibus ornat.

Pontificalis apex, meritorum munere clarus,  
Eadfridus enituit, sanctorum regmina servans.  
Unde ergo glaucis cupiunt crispare fluentis  
Littora, quin satagunt nudare meantes  
Cursibus, & terram præcingunt cærule sanctam,  
Atque itiner cupidum pandunt, cum littora nudant.

Eanmund sa-  
crum insulam  
petit.

Pag. 506.

— Cui prompta mente sacerdos  
Pectore de gnaro pandit salutaria dicta.

Eadfridus epis-  
copus instruit  
Eanmundum.

Hæc inter famulus Christi dum moribus alium  
Pontificem discit Scottorum finibus esse.  
Eberthum, famulum cui fidum mittere curat.

Mensa sacrata deo magni sub nomine patri  
Advolat, & cellam nigro confirmat ab hoste.

Altare consecra-  
tum ab Ebertho  
episcopo.

Est nunc, ut visus potuit portendere cordis,  
Collis non magnus declivo tramite flexus,  
Quo sol consurgens trutinantis tempora libræ  
Pervolat. Hunc spinæ spissa cum fronde coronant.  
Falcibus has scissas toto cum germine frater  
Æquoris & dorso prædicti auferre memento,  
Inque loco pulchrum domino sic conde sacellum.

Nuntius his dictis trahit per cærule puppim.

Perficit inde pius (*Eanmund*) perpulchri culmina templi.  
Exterius tabulas perfundens tegmine plumbi.

Hanc ædem domini medio sub aggere mensam

Cella S. Petri.

Diximus ut dudum Petro, quæ gignit odores  
Præmitès, statuit cœlestis gratia Christi.

Ultan monachus  
cellæ S. Petri  
scriptor & pictor  
libri optimus.

E quibus est Ultan præclaro nomine dictus  
Presbyter. Iste fuit Scottorum gente beatus  
Comptis qui potuit notis ornare libellos.

Alter erat frater Fridegils cognomine dictus  
Presbyter, atque deo pura cum mente sacerdos.

Fridegils monachus  
cellæ S. Petri,  
vir doctus.

Hic doctrina simul factisque per omnia mirus  
Enituit, magna meritorum gratia comptus.

Cuicuinus monachus  
faber ferrarius.

Cuicuinus hic fuerat genitoris cura vocatus.

Pag. 507.  
Mors & sepultura  
Eanmundi.

Frater erat quidam sanctæ sub regmine cellæ  
Ad seclum illustris, dictus cognomine Merchdeof.  
Cumque diu cellam memoratus pastor haberet  
Nobilis eloquio, & cunctis venerandus in actis,  
Tempore tum plenus linoquit consortia carnis,  
Ingrediturque sui felix ad gaudia Christi.  
Tum fraterna cohors venerandi membra parentis  
Culmine sub templi digno posuere sepulchro.

Corpuinus 2. abbas  
cellæ S. Petri.

Corpuinus hunc sequitur commissi pastor ovilis,  
Presbyter egregius, vitæ studiosus amator,  
Sensibus & prudens & cuncto strenuus actu.

Alduinus 3. abbas.

Pastor ut iste pius complevit in ordine tempus,  
Germano meruit condignam linoquere sedem.  
Alduinus hic fuerat condigno nomine dictus.

Sigbaldus 4. abbas.

Quartus adest pastor præclaro nomine Sigbald.  
Presbyter hic cellam multis donaribus auxit,  
Atque deo dignam studiosus condidit aulam.  
Hæc est illa domus, quam mater numinis alti  
Incolitans servat vasti sub culmine cœli,

Mors Sigbaldi.

Presbyter hic doctus, dum longo tempore felix  
Talia per cellam meruit jam facta novare,  
Clausit iter secli transductus ad atria cœli.

Siguinus 5. abbas.

Post quem germanus præmitis regmina cellæ  
Siguinus alterius sumpsit cognomine dictus.

Iglacus lector.

Tempore quo lector præclarus gaudia digni



Siguini

Accumulat patris Iglacus nomine dictus :  
De quo jamdudum perstrinxi pauca relatu,  
Anglorum de gente pios dum carmine quosdam  
Jam cecini indoctus vilisque per omnia scriptor.

¶  
Carmen Ædel-  
wolphi de qui-  
busdam illustri-  
bus Anglis.

☞

Presbyter huic functo dictus cognomine Wulffig  
Cogitur ecclesie precibus pia regere castra.

Wulffig 6. abbas.

Huic ego dum præsens mœnia cellæ  
Jam puer ingrediens visitando semper adhæsi,  
Unius atque domus requiem captavimus ambo  
Bis terno annorum donec jam tempore fluxo  
Pastor ovile bonus sumpsit pietate modesta.

Ædeluulphus  
puer familiaris  
Wulffigo.

i. e. Wulffig abbas

Hunc pater ex toto complectens pectore fidum  
Credidit, & fratrum præfecit vestibus illum.

Pag. 508.  
Winfridus mo-  
nachus.

Jam campus ridet, florent ad gaudia Christi  
Per cellam monachi, lætatur clerus in urbe  
Quem lex una tenet, gaudenti in corde voluntas.

Te quoque sancta domus cecini quæ carmine quondam,  
Quæ sacrata deo fulges sub nomine Petri.

*Ex somnio Ædeluulphi.*

Dic qua parte manet quondam meus ille magister  
Higlac.

Higlac præceptor  
Ædeluulphi 25.

¶ Sed erat in a scanno doctor lectorque beatus  
Higlac.

¶ Aspiciens, faciem dudum de Hibernia notam  
Noscere promerui : carnali nomine dictus  
Ædfridus ille fuit primis mihi doctor in annis.

Ædfridus pri-  
mus præceptor  
Æthelwolphi.

Ecgberte

Hæc Lupus, alte pater, stolido de pectore clarus  
Carmina composuit.

Lupus, qui &  
Æthelwolphus.

Pag. 509, 510. vacant.

*Decerpta ex libro incerti autoris de episcopis  
Lindisfarnensibus.*

Pag. 511.

Venienti igitur ad se Aidano Scotto Oswaldus locum  
sedis episc: designavit in insula Lindisfarnensi, quæ à

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum duobus punctis sub priore n, & cum nota quadam in margine.  
Eadem etiam nota cernitur paulo inferius.

Lindi flu: nomen sumpsit. Continet autem hæc insula octo milliaria per ambitum: quæ insula nunc vocatur inf: Sacra, Angl: Halyeland; hac de caussa quod S. Aidanus, Finnanus, Tuda, & Cuthebertus cum aliis ejusdem eccl: præful: digniss: verunt

ibidem requiescunt: posteaque plures monachi diversique seculares per Danos martyrizati ibidem sepulti sunt.

Ut in veteribus libr: legitur, terminus Lindisfarnen: possessionis est à flu: Tueda usque ad Warnamuthe: & inde superius usque ad illum locum ubi hæc aqua Warned oritur juxta montem Hibberdune: & ab illo monte usque ad flu: qui vocatur Brunk usque ad illum locum ubi oritur. Et illa terra ultra Tuedam ab illo loco ubi oritur flu: Edræ ab aquilone usque ad illum locum ubi cadit in flu: Twedæ: & tota terra quæ jacet inter flu: Edræ & alterum flu: qui vocatur Leder versus occidentem: & tota terra quæ jacet ab orient: parte istius aquæ quæ vocatur Leder usque ad illum locum ubi cadit in flu: Twedæ versus austrum: & tota terra quæ pertinet ad monaster: S. Baltheri quod vocatur Tivingham à Lambarmore usque ad Estemuth.

Fundatæ sunt primo in inf: Lindisfarn: sedes episc: simul & monachorum habitatio, anno D. 635. qui est adventus Angl: in Britann: 188. adventus S. August: 39. regni Oswaldi 2º. Ex hac eccl: omnes eccl: & monaster: Berniciorum sumpserunt originem.

Pag. 512.

Northumbria divisa in regnum Deirorum & Berniciorum. Deirorum limes ab Humbro ad Tinam.

Berniciorum limes à Tina ad mare Scotticum.

Permansit in Lindisfarn: inf: sedes episc: & monachica conversatio per annos 246.

Aidanus exegit in episc: an: 17. ac etiam pro tunc curam eccl: Ebor: & totius Northanhumbr: solus agebat. Nam Beda testante post decessum Paulini de Ebor: per 30. annos eadem Ebor: eccl: proprium non habuit pastorem.

Aidanus 1º. episcop: sui tempore 12. pueros de natione Angl: in <sup>a</sup> Chrō erudiendos suscepit, ex quibus unus Eata postea episcopus Lindisfarn:

S. Oswaldus interfectus à Penda rege Merc: apud Maserfeld.

<sup>b</sup>\*, Est locus ille conterminus finibus Armovicæ, quia Walliæ quondam pars max: dicta est Armovica. A civitate etiam Shrowesbyri 7. ferme millibus versus eandem Walliam distat. Territoriumque ipsum abbatis illius urbis ditioni cedit in cujus campi fundo eccl: quæ Candida dicitur in S. Oswaldi honore fundatur. In loco non longe ab ipso fons perennis exo-

Candida eccl:

<sup>a</sup> F. Christo. <sup>b</sup> Sic, cum asterisco.

ritur,



ritur, qui ab incolis illius gentis fons sancti Oswaldi nominatur. Et in ripa fonticuli arbor pergrandis radicari cernitur, sub umbra cujus culminis pene tota fontis amœnitas contegitur. Non longe inde ubi nunc arbor nascitur caput S. Oswaldi cum manibus per annum integrum stipitibus infixæ fuerunt. Quo post annum deveniens cum exercitu frater & successor reg: ejus Oswin ea abstulit: & caput in cœmiter: Lindisfarn: eccl: in <sup>a</sup> regia vero civitate manum cum brachio condidit: reliqua vero ejus ossa primo condita sunt in monaster: de Bardeney: processu temporis inde Glocestr: in monaster: tunc monacho: sunt translata. Caput vero in brachio Pag. 513.  
S. Cutheberti continetur, manus dextra cum brachio in monaster: de Burg Petri incorrupta & integra juxta votum Aidani episcopi servatur.

S. Aidanus episcopus obiit in villa regia non longe à Beborbia anno D. 651.

Corpus Aidani primo sepultum in cœmiterio Lindisfarn: postea in novam ecclesiam Petri ibidem constructam translata sunt ossa Aidani, atque ad dexteram altaris sita. Quorum partem Colmannus in Scottiam rediens secum tulit.

Finanus 2. episcopus Lindisfarn: construxit novam eccl: secundum morem patriæ suæ Lindisfarni ex robore secto quam arundine textit. Theodorus archiepiscopus Cantuar: hanc dedicavit: sed Eadbertus episcopus Lindisfarn: ablata arundine plumbi laminis eam cooperuit. Hic Finanus baptizavit Peadam principem Mediterr: Angl: in provint: Northanhumbr: & tradidit ei 4. presbyteros ad baptizandam ejus gentem.

Sigbertus rex Orient: Sax: ab eodem Finano baptizatus est. Siquidem provint: illa fidem, quam olim expulso Melito abjecerat consilio regis Oswii, <sup>b</sup> fidem" prædicat: Cedde monach: Lindisfaern: recepit.

Hic Cedde prius apud Mediterr: Angl: prædicaverat, non sine fructu.

Cedde à Finano factus episcopus Orient: Sax: qui accepto gradu episc: rediit ad provint: & in civit: quæ Ithamcester appellatur, & in Tilaburge, (quarum prior est in ripa Pentæ, secunda in ripa Tamensis,) collecto examine famulorum Christi disciplinam vitæ regul: custodire docuit. Tertium monaster: in Lestingey construxit, in quo ipse moriens dedit illud regendum fratri suo Ceddæ, qui & ipse monach: Lindisfarn: & unus eorum quos Aidanus episcopus educavit. Hic postea fuit Ebor: episcopus, & postea jubente Theodoro episcopus in Lichesfelde. Colmannus defuncto Finano 10. sui Pag. 514.  
episc: anno successit. Hic exactis in episc: 3. annis orta quæstione de observatione pasch: apud Streneshaulc, & ibidem

<sup>a</sup> Regio MS. <sup>b</sup> Redundat.

adjuvante Wilfrido terminata cessit officio repentens Scotiam.

Eata unus ex 12. pueris Angl: quos educavit Aidanus recedente Colmanno factus est abbas monach: in Lindisfarn: ex abbate Mailrosensi.

Eata transtulit S. Cuthbertum à Mailros ad Lindisfarn: inf: anno D. 664. & 30. anno quo Scoti domum abeuntes reliquerunt Lindisfarnen: eccl:

Tuda qui apud Scottos Austrinos eruditus erat, successit in episc: Lindisfarn: Colmanno, & eodem anno ex peste obiit, & sepultus est in monasterio de Penelegh.

Mortuo Tuda Wilfridus anno ætatis 30. ab Alfrido missus est in Galliam consecrandus in episcopum Ebor: sed eo diutiuscule ibi morante Cedda, jubente Oswio, ad eandem eccl: ordinatur. Sed post triennium jubente Theodoro archiepiscopo Cedda repetiit Lestingey, & Wilfridus omnium eccl: Northanhumbr: curam suscepit. Nam Hagustalden: eccl: alium tum non habebat. Candida Casa nec dum episcopum habuerat. Eccl: quoque Lindisfarn: episcopum proprium non habuit, reverso in patriam Colmanno, & mortuo Tuda. Jubente autem rege Oswio erant sub cura abb: Mailrosen: Eata fratres ejusdem loci. Unde ipse abbas Eata monachum suum S. Cuthbertum de monaster: suo de Mailros, ubi stetit præpositus ann: 13. post mortem Boisili magistri sui & præpositi ejusdem monaster: transtulit in Lindisfarn: monaster: ut ibi regulam monast: perfectionis autoritate doceret, anno D. 664.

Pag. 515.

Cuthebertus exactis Lindisfarn: annis 12. petiit Farne insulam.

Eata successit Tudæ in episc: Lindisfarn: consecratus Ebor: à Theodoro.

Boisilus & Cuthebertus discipuli Eatæ.

Hic Eata 3. annis pontific: Lindisfarn: & Haugustaldensem, quem S. Wilfridus anno D. 673. fundavit, rexit. Deinde electo Tumberto ad Hagustal: ille solus præfuit Lindisfarn: sedi.

Postea exactis 3. annis Tumbertus propter inobedientiam depositus est, & S. Cuthebertus in episcopum Hagustalden: electus est in synodo apud Twiford.

Rex Ecbertus cum Trumwino episcopo navigant ad Farne, & Cuthbertum volentem nolentem à solitar: vita ad curam pastorem abducunt. Nec multo post Eata exactis in episcopatu Lindisfarn: 14. annis reductus est ad sedem Haugustaldensem: & Cuthebertus fit episcopus Lindisfarn: consecratusque est Ebor: à Theodoro archiepiscopo Cantuar: præsentem rege Ecberto, & 7. episcopis, anno D. 685. & reg: Ecfridi 12. Cui rex Ecfride villam de Crek & 3. in circuitu ejus milliaria ei dedit, ut haberet Ebor: iens, vel inde rediens

manfio-



mansionem ubi requiescere posset : ubi monach: habitationem instituit. Et quia illa minus sufficiens erat, Lugubaliam, quæ Luel quondam, modo Cairliel vocatur, in circuitu 15. milliaria habentem, in augmentum suscepit, ubi monialium congregatione stabilita reginam Ermenburgam post mortem Ecfridi regis dato habitu religionis consecravit, & in perfectum divinæ servitutis scholas instituit.

*Donatio Ecfridi regis.*

Pag. 516.

In nomine patris, & filii, & spiritus sancti. Amen. Anno Dominicæ incarnationis 685. Congregata synodo juxta flu: Alne in loco qui dicitur Twiford, cui Theodorus archiepiscopus Durovernensis præsidebat, cum Cuthbertus multis legatariis ad se præmissis nequaquam posset suo loco erui, tandem ego Ecfridus rex Northumbr: cum antistite Trumwino, & aliis <sup>a</sup> \* religiosis viris insulam navigavi, & invitum ad synodum pertraxi, ubi omnium jussione episcopatus officium suscipere compellitur : cui & omnibus successoribus suis cum consilio Theodori archiepiscopi, & Trumwini, & totius concilii pro salute animæ meæ, & omnium successorum meorum, donavi villam, quæ vocatur Creec, & 3. millia in circuitu ipsius villæ. Donavi etiam civitatem quæ vocatur Lugubalia, & in circuitu ejus quindecim milliaria, ut hæc tam ipse quam successores sui ad dei servitium in perpetuum habeant, ita sicut ego habui libera, & quieta, & secundum suam voluntatem disponenda.

Ego Theodorus archiepiscopus Durovernensis subscripsi.

Ego Bosa episcopus subscripsi.

Ego Cedde Orientalium Saxonum episcopus subscripsi.

Ego Sexulf Merciorum episcopus subscripsi.

Ego Trumwin Pictorum episcopus subscripsi.

Ego Ceadda Lichefeldensis episcopus subscripsi.

Ego Eadhed Lindissy episcopus subscripsi.

Hæc Donat: scripta est tempore Agathonis episcopi Rø: anno ætatis Ecfridi 40. regni vero ejus 15°.

Et, ut in veter: libr: monaster: Dunelmensis scribitur, rex Ecfridus in civitate Ebor: dedit totam terram à muro eccl: S. Petri usque ad mag: portam versus occidentem, & à muro ipsius eccl: usque ad murum civitatis versus austrum.

Rex autem Ecfridus anno quo fecerat Cuthbertum ordinari Pag. 517. in episcopum cum max: parte copiarum, quas ad devastandam terram Pictorum secum duxerat, secundum prophetiam Cuthberti, extinctus est apud Nectanesmere, quod est stagnum Nectani 3. Cal: Jun: anno reg: 15. cujus corpus in Hii insula Columbæ sepultum est.

*a Sic, cum asterisco.*

S. Cuthebertus exactis in episc: 2. annis repetiit Farne inf: suam, ubi post aliquot menses obiit.

Tempore Cutheberti floruit Benedictus Biscop, fundator monaster: Petri & Pauli in Weremuth & Jarow.

☞ Beda natus est anno D. 677. regni autem Ecfredi regis 7.

Joannes Eboracensis in 3. parte suæ historiæ auriæ scribit de Beda, allegans Gul: Malmesbiriensem & Vincentium.

Sergius episcopus Ro: scripsit ad Ceolfridum abbatem monaster: Petri & Pauli ut Bedam ad concilium mitteret.

Re vera tamen Beda ad concilium non ibat, sed nec unquam Romæ fuit.

Eadbertus post annum ab obitu Cutheberti ordinatus est in episcopum Lindisfarn: Hic Cutheberti corpus post 11<sup>m</sup> annum ejus obitus transtulit.

Obiit Eadbertus 10. episcop: sui anno, qui fuit annus D. 698. Sepultus est Lindisfarn: una cum Cutheberto.

Eadfridus successit. Hic oratorium S. Cutheberti in Farne restauravit, Felgildo tunc in vita solitaria post Ethelwoldum conversante. Fuerat Ethelwoldus monachus Ripensis, & mortuo Cutheberto in Farne 12. ann. exegit, postea sepultus Lindisfarn:

Eadfridus exactis in episcop: 24. ann: obiit, & sepultus est Lindisfarn:

Pag. 518.

Ethelwoldus successit Eadfrido. Presbiter hic Mailrosen: monaster: & quondam S. Cutheberti minister fuit. Fecerat iste de lapide crucem artificis opere expoliri, & in sui memoriam in ea nomen suum exarari. Cujus summitatem multo post tempore dum ipsam eccl: Lindisfarn: pagani devastarent, fregerunt. Sed postea artificis ingenio reliquæ parti infuso plumbo, ipsa fractura est adjuncta: semperque deinceps cum corpore S. Cutheberti crux ipsa circumferri solebat, & à populo Northanhumbr: propter utrumque sanctum in honore haberi, quæ etiam usque hodie in Dunelmensis eccl: cœmeterio stans sublimis utrorumque pontificum intuentibus exhibet monumentum.

Pontificatum tenente Ethelwulpho cœpit regnare in Northumbr: Cœolwulphus anno D. 729.

Cœolwulphus anno reg: sui 9<sup>o</sup>. fit monachus Lindisfarn: Eadbertus filius ejus patruis successit in regnum.

Cœolwulphus dedit monaster: Lindisfarn: Brigesne & Wercworde cum suis appendiciis, simul & eccl: quam ibi ædificaverat. Alias quoque 4. villas, videlicet Undecestre, Hwyttingham, Eadulfingham, & Egwulfingham. Hi sunt termini Donat: prædictæ, ab aqua quæ vocatur Lina usque ad Cocwnda; inde ad civitatem quæ vocatur Brincewel, & à Cocwnda usque ad Hafodshelf versus orientem, & ab Alna usque



usque ad dimidiam viam inter Cocwnda & Alna.

Ceolwulphus primo sepultus Lindisfarn: postea ad Norham ab Egfrido episcopo translatus.

Anno D. 740. Acca episcopus Hagustalden: obiit cum præ- Pag. 519.  
fuiisset annis 24. Et 300. postea annis à quodam presbytero translatus.

Ethelwoldus exactis 16. in episcop: annis migravit ad dominum a<sup>o</sup>. D. 740.

Kenulphus successit Ethelwaldo, qui multis adversantium molestiis vexatus fuit.

Offa de regio genere persequentibus inimicis ad corpus S. Cutheberti confugerat, indeque vi post abstractus infanda cæde est peremptus. Unde offensus rex Eadbertus, episcopum cepit, captumque in Bebbanburg teneri præcepit, Frio-thuberto episcopo Hagustaldensi <sup>a</sup> Lindisfarn: episcop: administrante: donec placato rege de captione relaxatus Kenulphus ad suam rediret eccl: Hic anno D. 780. & 41<sup>o</sup>. episcop: sui anno senio ac labore confectus vices Higbaldo strenuo viro resignavit. Et 4. postea quietis suæ anno migravit ad dominum.

Anno Higbaldi 11<sup>o</sup>. & anno D. 793. à transitu Cutheberti 18. eccl: Lindisfarn: supervenientibus pyratis Danis rapina, cæde, & sanguine vastata est 7. Idus Junii. De hac clade Albinus in epistolis ad Higbaldum.

Anno sequente Pagani vastaverunt portum Egfridi, & monaster: Doni amnis, quo tempore dux eorum crudeli morte interiit.

Higbaldus completis in episcop: annis 22. octavo Cal. Jun: vita defunctus est anno D. 804.

Egbertus successit Higbaldo, & consecratus est ab Eanbaldo archiepiscopo; & Eanberto, & Badulpho, aliis quoque episcopis in loco qui dicitur Bignelle 3. Non: Jun:

Tempore hujus Egberti prædaverunt Northumbr: & monasterium Ecfridi spoliaverunt apud Dunemuthe: quo tempore occurrentibus Anglorum nobiliss: Dani partim interfecti, Pag. 520.  
partim ad naves fugati sunt.

Anno ab incarnat: Di. 800. Egbertus rex West-sax: univit reg: suo regna Merc: Cantiorum, & Northumbr: cepitque Legecestriam, quæ & urbs Legionum dicitur, super Britones, usque tunc à Britonibus possessam. Deinde convocatis proceribus suis apud Winton: coronatus est rex totius Britan: ubi edictum fecit, ut ab illo die omnes Saxones & Jutæ vocarentur Angli, & insula vocaretur Anglia.

Obiit Egbertus exactis in episcop: 18. annis Anno D. 822<sup>o</sup>.

Heathuredus Egberto succedens novem annis eccl: rexit. Obiit autem anno D. 831<sup>o</sup>.

Egredus successit, & 16. annis eccl: Lindisfarn: gubernavit. Hic ædificata in Northam eccl: eaque in honorem Petri, Pauli, & Cutheberti dedicata, transtulit illo corpus Ceolwulphi regis, ipsamque villam, cum duabus aliis quas ipse condiderat, eodem nomine nuncupatis, Gedworth cum suis appendiciis, ecclesiam quoque & villam, quam ædificavit in loco qui Geinford appellatur, & quidquid ad eam pertinet à flu: Tesa usque Weor, S. confessori Cutheberto contulit. Duas quoque villas Yliclif & Wigeclif; sed & Billingham in Hertenesse, quarum ipse conditor fuerat, prædicto confessori donavit. Obiit Egredus anno D. 847. anno episc: sui 14.

Pag. 521. Eanbertus successit, qui 8. annis eccl: gubernavit, & obiit anno D. 849.

Eardulphus successit; cujus pontific: anno 22. destructa per Danos Lindisfarn: eccl: sedes episcopalis, & congregatio monach: quæ ibidem annis 141. duraverant, cessaverunt. Anno Osbertus, & Ella reguli. D. 875. adveniente Halfden Dano, Osbertus Wercworth, & Tilemuth, Ella vero Billynham, Yliffe, & Wicclif, Crecam quoque sacrilego ausu S. Cutheberto abriperunt. Quo etiam anno Angl: reges, qui annis 321°. regnaverunt in Northumbr: desierunt imperare per annos 51. Depopulationi namque servitutiue eorundem paganorum absque rege octo annis subiacebant: & ex tunc Danici generis reges regnare cœperunt.

Monachi Lindisfarn: per septennium discurrebant cum corpore S. Cutheberti.

S. Cuthebertus apparuit regi Aluredo.

Corpus S. Cutheberti ab Eardulpho episcopo, & Eadredo abbate delatum ad Crecam, ibique ab abbate, cui nomen erat Gene, benigne suscepti velut in proprio 4. mensibus residebant.

Guthredus, Hardeknuti regis filius, à paganis in Angl: ductus, & cuidam viduæ in Witingham in servum venditus, miraculoso S. Cutheberti admonitu in regem elevatus est.

Guthredus rex Northumbr: & Alfredus rex Westfax: adjecterunt totam terram inter Tesam & Tinam in augmentum episc: S. Cutheberti. Hæc donatio facta est anno 13. reg: Alfredi, anno autem Di. 883.

Tunc cedes episc: quæ fuit in Lindisfarn: restauratur in Conechester, quo à Creca translatum est corpus S. Cutheberti.

Scoti Lindisfarn: insulam spoliant: quam violentiam rex Guthredus devictis bello Scottis apud Mundingden ultus est.

Pag. 522. Septem monachi inter ceteros præcipue deputati custodiae corporis S. Cutheberti ante constitutam sedem apud Conechester, è quibus 4. præcipui sic vocati sunt, Hunrede, Scitheard, Edmund & Franco, de quorum stirpe multi in Northanhumbr: provintia, tam clerici <sup>a</sup>, tam laici, se descendisse

<sup>a</sup> F. quam,

tanto



tanto magis gloriantur, quanto progenitores sui S. Cutheberto fidelias <sup>a</sup> deseruisse narrantur.

Anno 9. interfect: regum Northanhumb: Osbriht & Ellæ Angl: generis, reges Danici generis pagani anno D. 875. Halfeden & Eowils in Northanhumbr: regnare cœperunt usque Tinam flu: Hiis autem qui superfuere ultra Tinam præfecerunt Egbertum, qui reg: 5. annis. Deinde rixæ 2. annis. Post hunc alter Egbertus 2: annis. Circa hoc tempus Halfden luit pœnas propter injurias Lindisfarn: eccl: illatas. Nam cum infania mentis graviss: corpus ejus invasit cruciatus, unde etiam fœtor exhalans intolerabilis omnibus Anglis atque Danis eum reddidit exosum. Contemptus ergo ab omnibus cum tribus tantum de Tina profugit, nec uspiam postea apparuit.

Anno D. 894. rex Guthredus obiit cum 14. annis prospere regnasset.

Mortuo Guthredo Aluredus Northanhumbr: suscepit disponendum.

Joannes Ebor: in historia aurea.

Postquam Eardulfus, qui stetit in episc: Lindisfarn: <sup>b</sup> 14. annis, octo autem annis in fuga, & 19. in episcopatu Conchestrensi, simul conjunctis 46, obiit; eodem anno quo Aluredus rex: anno 19. ex quo sacrum Cutheberti corpus in Conchestre est translatum.

Tempore Edwardi Senioris regis rex quidam paganus nomine Pag. 523. Reingwald multa cum classe Northumbrorum partibus applicuit: nec mora rupta Ebor: indigenas quosque meliores vel occidit vel fugavit. Occupavit quoque mox terras S. Cutheberti, <sup>c</sup> villaque ipsius duobus suis militibus dedit, videlicet Sculæ & Onalafbal. Horum Scula à villa quæ vocatur Yoden usque ad Billingham fortitus dominium, miseros indigenas gravibus tributis & intolerabilibus adflixit. Unde usque hodie Eboracenses, exemplo Danorum, ei parti terræ S. Cutheberti, quam Scula possederat, multam pecuniæ imponere nituntur.

Aliam vero partem villarum Onalafbal occupavit, qui multo ejus socio deterior & immanior fuit, maximeque molestus episcopo fuit, &c. ut eccl: Cutheberti ingrediens miserrima perierit morte.

Mortuo Eardulpho episcopo Conchestren: successit Cuthardus, qui pecunia S. Cuthberti villam, quæ vocatur Seggefeld, & quicquid ad eam pertinet, redemit, præter quod tenebant Aculf, Ethelbrith, & Frithlak. Emit etiam de pecunia S. Cuthberti Bedlington villam cum suis pertinentiis; Nerderton, Gurb, Batbise, Cebbengto, Scliceburn, Cambes.

<sup>a</sup> F. deserviisse. <sup>b</sup> F. 19. <sup>c</sup> F. villamque, vel villasque.

Tempore Edwardi regis Senioris Tilleredus abbas Heffersham villam, quæ vocatur Yoden, australem redemit; cujus dimidiam partem dedit S. Cutheberto, ut esset frater in ejus monaster: alteram ad Northam, ut esset ibi abbas.

Eodem tempore Bernardus presbyter dedit villam suam Twillington S. Cuthberto, ut esset frater in ejus monasterio.

Pag. 524. Hiis diebus Ealfredus filius Britulfinci fugiens pyratas venit ultra montes versus occidentem, quærens misericordiam S. Cuthberti & Gutheardi episcopi, ut præstarent sibi aliquas terras. Gutheardus autem ei præstitit has villas, Esington, Sileton, Thorep, Horeden, Yoden, duas Ceatton, Yoden australem, Holom, Hoton, Tumlington, Billingham cum suis appendiciis, Scrufuton.

Cutheardus completis in episcopatu annis 15. obiit.

Tilleredus successit, cujus pontific: anno septimo Edwardus Senior rex Angl: obiit.

Ethelstanus rex max: muneribus donavit eccl. S. Cuthberti.

Sub Ethelstano rege & monarcha totius Angl: reg: in Northumbr: Sitricus ex Danico genere qui successit Guthredo.

Soror Ethelstani regis nupsit Sitrico.

Defuncto Sitrico ejus filius Gudfertus successit: sed illum strenuus rex Ethelstanus regno mox expulit, & anno D. 926. adventus vero Angl: in Britan: 477. totius Angl: monarchiam obtinuit.

Tilleredus obiit anno D. 925. peractis in episcop: 13. annis & 4. mensibus.

Successit Wigredus.

Ethelstanus rex, iturus in Scotiam contra Constantinum regem testamentum composuit quod reliquit ad tumbam S. Cutheberti, & fratrem suum Edmundum rogavit, ut, si in conflictu moreretur, curaret ejus corpus ad eccl: S. Cutheberti deferri.

Ethelstanus multa ornamenta ex auro, argento, & serico dedit eccl: S. Cutheberti.

*Ex testamento Ethelstani regis.*

Pag. 525. Do eccl: S. Cuthberti villam dilectam Warmuth australem, cum suis appendiciis, id est, Weston, Ufferton, & Silcesworth, duas Reofhoppas, Birden, Seham, Saeton, Dalton, Dalden, Hesilden, quas villas malorum malignitas ab eccl: S. Cutheberti multo ante tempore abstulerat.

Post hæc Ethelstanus feliciter pugnavit contra Scottos, Scotiam usque Dunfredur & <sup>a</sup> Westermorum terrestri exercitu vastavit. Navali vero usque Cateneffe depopulatus est. Unde vi compulsus Constantinus filium suum obsidem dedit.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum duobus punctis.



Quarto post hæc anno, hoc est, anno D. 937. Hiberniensium multarumque insularum rex paganus Anlafus à focero suo, rege Scottorum, Constantino invitatus ostium Humbre fluvii cum 615. navibus ingressus est. Cui rex Ethelstanus cum fratre Edmundo in loco qui dicitur Brunanburg occurrerunt, & prælio à principio diei in vesperam tracto vicit Ethelstanus interfecto Constantino, Anlaso, ac quinque aliis subregulis, septem ducibus, 12. comitibus cum plebis innumera multitudine.

Glo

Obiit Ethelstanus rex apud Gavernam anno reg: sui 16. anno D. 940. & sepultus est in Maildulphi urbe.

Wigredus episcopus exactis in sede sua 17. annis obiit 3. anno reg: Edmundi regis.

Utredus episcopus successit.

Edmundus rex versus Scottos cum exercitu pergens obtulit duas armillas de brachio suo extractas, & duo pallia Græca S. Cuthberto.

Anno D. 941. Northumbr: rupta cum Edmundo rege fide elegerunt sibi Anlaf in regem. Anlaf 1<sup>o</sup>. anno Edmundi venit Ebor: Deinde in austrum tendens obsedit Hamptonam, &

or

nihil ibi proficiens vertit se ad Tamwith, & ibi late terram Pag. 526. vastans postea cum exercitu ad Legecester: ubi mediantibus Odone archiepiscopo Cantuar: & Wulstano Ebor: concordia inter reges istos facta est.

Terminus utriusque regni erat Watheling streate. Edmundus regnum tenuit ad ejus partem australem, Onlafus ad aquilonem. Vixit Utredus in episcopatu 3. annis. Successit in sede episc. Sexhelmus, qui propter avaritiam & crudelitatem post paucos menses à sede fugatus est. Successit ei Aldredus.

Mortuo Edmundo rege successit Eadredus vir pius. Huic Northumbr: fidelitatem promiserunt: quam paulo post violaverunt, reducto Anlaso, quem Edmundus rex expulerat. Sed hic Eadredus iterum eum reg: expulit: quo facto Northumbr: paulo post Eiricum quendam filium Haroldi Danici generis hominem in regem sibi elegerunt.

Aldredus episcopus 12. ann: tenuit episcop: Concestrensem.

Successit Elfig consecratus Ebor: ab Oskitello archiepiscopo.

Anno D. 950. Eadredus rex vastavit Northumbriam pro incolarum erga eum infidelitate: quo tempore Ripon conflavit cum monaster: S. Wilfridi.

Eadredi exercitu domum revertente gens Ebor: stragem ei intulit. Unde iratus Eadredus decrevit omnem eam prorsus vastare regionem. Quo cognito abjecerunt Eiricum regem, & muneribus Eadredum placaverunt,

Sic



Sic deficientibus Northumbr: regulis circa annum D. 953. commissa est cura provinciæ Northumbr: ab Edredo monarcha Osulpho comiti.

Pag. 527.

Copsius comes Northumbr: dedit terras S. Cutheberto.

Cospatritius comes Northumbr: suspectus à Gul: Bastardo rege de nece comitis Roberti Cumin in Dunelmo.

Occiso Walchero episcopo Dunelmensi rex Gul: commisit Northumbr: comit: Albrio.

Albrio in rebus difficilibus parum valente, & in patriam revertente, comit: Northumbr: datus Roberto de Moubreio.

Edgarus rex apud Winton: in novo monaster: monachos loco clericorum instituit. Nam clerici laborem fugientes vicarios loco suo substituebant. Quare rex præbendas vicariis clericorum dedit: sed & ipsi postea prioribus facti pejores.

Historia

Joan: Ebor:

Hæc Joannes Ebor: in historia aurea.

Ealfer princeps Merciorum monachis infestus Canonicos in suas ecclesias reduxit.

Elfig episcopus Concestren: obiit 12. anno reg: Ethelredi exactis in episc: annis 22<sup>s</sup>.

Successit Alduinus ult. episcopus Concestren:

Anno D. 995. reg: autem regis Ethelredi 17. Alduinus 6. episc: sui anno cœlesti admonitus oraculo, ut Danorum incursionem cum suis vitaret transtulit corpus S. Cutheberti de Conchester ad Ripon: & post 3. aut 4. menses pace reddita inter redeundum ad Concester venerunt ad Wardelaw prope orient: plagam Dunelmi: unde Cutheberti corpus à nullo dimoveri poterat. Tandem facta oratione & jejunio cœlitus cuidam religioso Eadmaro nuntiatum est, ut corpus S. Cutheberti in Dunelmum transferrent. id quod factum est.

Pag. 528.

Venit hoc tempore inter comites corporis S. Cutheberti Riggulfus, qui omne tempus vitæ suæ ducentos & 10. annos habuerat, quorum 40. in monach: habitu ante mortem duxerat. Erat autem nepos Franconis, qui Franco unus erat è septem qui venerandum corpus S. Cuthberti sunt secuti individuo comit. Franco quippe pater erat Ringwaldi, à quo illa quam condiderat villa Raineton est appellata. Hujus Franconis socius erat Hunred, cujus filius Eadulph, cujus filius Eadred erat, qui 6. ann: ante finem vitæ extra eccl: nunquam loqui potuit, cum in eccl: ad cantandum promptior esse potuisset.

Dunelmum locum quidem natura munitum, sed non facile habitalem invenit S. Alduinus episcopus. Nam densiss: undique sylva totum occupaverat. Tantum in medio planities erat non grandis, quam arando & seminando excolere consueverant: ubi episcopus Alduinus non parvam postea

*a Sic, uti etiam infra, pro habitabilem.*



eccl: erexit, sicut in sequentibus patebit. Igitur præfatus antistes totius populi auxilio, & comitis Northanumbr: Utredi<sup>a</sup> adjutorio totam extirpans sylvam succidit, ipsumque locum in brevi habitalem fecit. Denique à flu: Coqued usque ad Tefam universa popul: multitudo tam ad hoc opus quam ad construendam postea eccl: prompto animo accessit, & donec perficeretur devota insistere non cessavit. Eradicata itaque sylva, & unicuique mansionibus sorte distributis, Alduinus, amore Christi & S. Cuthberti succensus, eccl: honesto nec parvo opere inchoavit, & ad perficiendum omni studio intendit. Interea S. corpus, de illa, quam superius diximus, ecclesiola in aliam translatum, quæ alba eccl: dicebatur, 3. ibidem annis, dum major construeretur, requievit.

Alduinus post 3. annos majorem eccl: dedicavit prid: No. Pag. 529.  
Septembr: & in eam incorruptum S. Cuthberti corpus transfudit 361. ann: ex quo Aidanus primo rexit sedem Lindisfarn: à transitu vero Cuthberti 339.

Tempore regis Ethelredi, Stere, vir nobilis, filius Wulf, à rege impetravit, ut Derlington cum suis appendiciis S. Cuth- Derlington.  
berto redderet, quæ restitutio regem, archiepiscopum Ebor: & Alduinum testes habuit. Alias quoque terras adjecit Stere eccl: S. Cuthberti in Cunesclif, in Cocerton, in Halfhtune, in Normanby, & Ceattun.

Snakulf Sikelli filius dedit terras S. Cuthberto in Bridbridg, Mordon, Soccebridge, & Grisebridge, & Griseby.

*Nomina terrarum quas episcopi Lindisf: & Concestren: tempore necessitatis ad tempus comitibus Northumbr: præstabant, & vix unquam receperant.*

<sup>S</sup>  
Gegenford. Cneorvington. Sliddefnesse. Beresford. Stretford. Lirington. Marawnda. Stauntun. Stretlea. Cletlinga. Langatun. Mortun. Persebrig. Alclit. ii. Copland. Weardefesdee. Bincester. Cuthbertun. Tutelea. Ediscum. Wuddetun. Hunwik. Newatun. Helme.

Anno D. 1018. <sup>b</sup> Cometa<sup>h</sup> regnante Cnuto populo North-  
umbr: per 30. apparuit, futuram provinciæ cladem præmonstrans. Siquidem post 30. dies universus populus à flu: Tefa ad Tuedam cum Scottis apud Carrum dimicans maximam cladem accepit. Unde ex mœrore obiit Alduinus peractis in episcop: 29. annis, quinque in Concester, 24. in Dunelmo.

Mortuo Alduino vacavit sedes Dunelmen: annis pene 3. Pag. 530.

Edmundus quidam rogans monachos S. Cuthberti de qua re consultarent, intellexit quod studebant electioni episcopi.

<sup>a</sup> Adjutoria MS. <sup>b</sup> Hæc vox bis occurrit in MS.

Quo audito, "Cur non me eligitis?" joco dixit. Illi autem post serio elegerunt, & postea Winton: consentiente Cnut rege ab Wulstano archiepiscopo Ebor: consecratus.

Edmundus inter redeundum Dunelmum secum detulit Egelricum monachum de Burgh, qui postea fuit episcopus Dunelmen:

Canutus rex per 5. mill: à via Garmundi, i. e. Garmundesway, ad corpus S. Cuthberti nudis pervenit pedibus.

*Donatio Canuti.*

Dedit eccl: S. Cuthberti Standrop cum omnibus suis appendiciis, id est, Cnopatun, Scottun, Raby, Wacarfeld, Efenwnda, Alclitt, Luteringtun, Elledun, Ingeltun, Ticklea, Midletun. Dedit Canutus etiam villam quæ Bromtun appellatur.

Elfredus presbyter Dunelmensis, vir mag: sanctitatis, ossa Baltheri & Bilfridi anachoretarum, Accæ quoque & Alchmundi episcoporum Hagustalden: Oswini regis ac marty: & abbatiss: Ebbæ & Ethelgithæ de terra levavit, de quorum omnium reliquiis partem Dunelmum detulit. Ossa quoque Boisili præceptoris S. Cuthberti à Mairosensi monaster: Dunelmum transtulit, ac juxta discipulum locavit.

Bedæ corpus primo translatum a Girwi & collocatum in sacco lineo cum reliquiis S. Cuthberti.

Pag. 531.

Alfricus præpositus Winton: eccl: assumptus in archiep: Ebor: quæstionem per literas Edmundo episcopo Dunelmen: movebat, quo jure Hagustaldehyam retineret.

Alduinus episcopus Dunelmen: constituit præpositum suum Tein Colamun, filium Edredi, in eccl: Hagustalden:

Edmundus episcopus Dunelmen: constituit ibidem præpositum Tein Ulkillum, filium Archalli, nepotem Alduini episcopi prædecessoris sui.

Egelricus episcopus mortuo Edmundo constituit ibidem præpositum Ulkillum, filium Ylvingi.

Egelwinus episcopus qui secutus est eundem Ulkillum præpositum ibidem instituit.

Tempore Henrici primi, orta inter Ranulphum episcopum Dunelmensem & regem discordia, Hagustaldehyam data est Ebor: ecclesiæ.

Haroldus Harefote, filius Canuti, ex Hamptunensi Alfgiva procreatus, in reg: Ang: patri successit.

Anno D. 1035. regnante Hardecanuto, & anno pontific: Edmundi 20. Dunecanus, rex Scottorum, cum mag: copiis Dunelmum obsedit, & multum, sed frustra, ut expugnaret laboravit. Nam mag: parte equitum suorum ab iis qui obsidebantur interfecta, confusus aufugit: aufugiens pedites omnes interfectos amisit; quorum capita in forum collata stipitibus



stipitibus infixæ sunt. Nec multo post ipse rex in Scotiam rediens à suis interfectus est.

Agente Edmundo 23. pont: annum obiit Glocestr: dum rex ibi existeret. Corpus ejus Dunelmum à suis delatum est, & ibidem sepultum.

Successit Eadredus primus ex ord: cler: qui sumptam de thesauris mag: pecuniam regi dedit, & post decimum suscepti episcop: mensem Dunelmi obiit.

Eadredo successit Egelricus episcopus.

Pag. 532.

Siwardus genere Danus ex dono regis Edwardi habuit Westmerland, Cumbreland, ac totius Northumbr: comitatum ab Humbera ad Twedam. Hic Tostium comitem de Huntingdune Danica stirpe progenitum occidit.

Egelricus 3. episcopatus sui anno à clericis, eo quod extraneus esset, & contra voluntatem eorum electus, de eccl: expulsus, Siwardum comitem expetiit, & munere oblato ejus gratiam & auxilium obtinuit &c. ut metu à clericis receptus sit.

Egelricus episcopus habuit secum Dunelmi Egelwinum monachum fratrem suum, qui episcopatus curam cum eo agebat.

Egelricus episcopus ecclesiam in Cuneaster de ligno factam destruxit, & pro<sup>a</sup> eo, quod ibidem aliquando corpus S. Cuthberti quievit, aliam de lapide fabricavit. Cum ergo terra altius foderetur, grandis ibidem thesaurus est inventus, quem, propter avaritiam Sexhelmi episcopi, secretarius & pauci cum eo dicuntur abscondisse. Episcopus itaque tollens ipsam pecuniam ad monaster: unde ipse fuerat misit, quam illuc sequi omnino deliberavit. Præmissis enim auro, ac argento, aliisque rebus, quas de eccl: tulerat, decrevit episcop: dimittere, & fratrem suum Egelwinum substituere. Cum jam 15. annos in pontificatu egisset, ad monaster: suum revertitur; ibique in locis palustribus lapide & ligno vias constravit; & ecclesias aliaque ex præfata pecunia fabricavit. Regnante autem Gul: Pag. 533. rege accusatus quod multas de eccl: Dunelmen: abstulisset, London: perductus, in captione regis est defunctus.

Egelwinus 15. anno Edwardi regis, favore comitis Tostii, qui Siwardo successit, sublimatus est in episcopum Dunelmen:

Egelwinus episcopus multo magis quam ante frater ejus ornamenta & res Dunelmen: eccl: satagebat auferre.

Comes Northumbr: Tosti multis donariis eccl: S. Cuthberti ornavit.

Judith filia Balduini, comitis Flandriæ uxor Tostii.

Monachi & sacræ virgines olim in eccl: de Coldingham non sine scandalo. Unde in insula Lindisfarn: facta eccl:

quæ lingua indigenarum Grenekirk, id est, viridis eccl: appellatur, eo quod in campi virentis planitie sita sit. Jussit (S. Cuthbert) ut illo Missas & verbum dei audituræ convenirent: ne proprius eccl: in qua ipse cum monachis diversabatur, accederent.

Gulielmus conquestor 3. reg: sui anno Robertum Cumyn comitem Northumbr: fecit.

Northumbr: crudelitatem & avaritiam Roberti Cumyn exosi conspirabant in eum.

Intravit Robertus Cumyn Dunelmum cum 700. hominibus ubique per domos hostiliter agentibus. Summo autem diluculo Northumbr: congregati omnes portas irrumpunt, totaque urbe discursantes focios comitis interficiunt. Tanta denique fuit interfectorum multitudo, ut omnes plateæ cruore ac cadaveribus replerentur. Supererant adhuc non pauci, qui ostium domus, in qua comes erat, defendentes, oppugnantium prohibebant accessum. Illi ergo injecto igne domum cum hiis, qui intus erant, conati sunt incendere. Itaque flammarum globis altius volitantibus, turris occidentalis eccl: quæ juxta stabat, jam jam ab igne cremanda videbatur.

Pag. 534.

At domo, ut cœperat, ardente, qui intus erant quidam concremati, alii vero dum foras prorumperent protinus sunt obtruncati. Ita comite prid: Cal: Febr: cum suis omnibus, præter unum qui vulneratus evaserat, deleto, rex Gul: graviter offensus ducem quendam cum exercitu, ut ejus mortem ulcisceretur, direxit. Cum autem ad Alvertonam venissent, & jam mane factò Dunelmum profecturi essent, tanta nebularum densitas orta est, ut vix astantes alterutrum se videre possent, aut viam invenire: &c. ut timore S. Cuthberti reversi sint.

Eodem anno Haroldus & Canutus, filii Swani regis Danorum, cum 300. navibus in ostio Humbræ flu: applicuerunt, quibus Eadgarus Ætheling se adjunxit. Normanni vero custodes castellorum timentes, ne domus suburbii Danis forent suffragia, eas incendere cœperunt. Sed flamma nimis excrescens urbem Ebor: cum monaster: S. Petri consumpsit. Sed ante finem incendii Danica classis supervenit, & de conniventia civium plus quam 4000. millia Normannorum trucidavit. Inde rex Gul: indignatus ita provinciam illam devastavit, ut fame invalescente homines equinam, caninam, & catinam, ac etiam humanam carnem comederent. Terra autem quæ inter Dunelmum & Ebor: jacet 9. annis habitatore & cultore caruit, excepto territorio S. Joannis Beverlacen-  
censis.

Pag. 535.

Egelwinus episcopus audito adventu Gul: regis prima nocte fugit ad Giruum cum corpore S. Cuthberti, 2. nocte in Bedelington,



lington, 3. in loco, qui Fugula dicitur, mansit, 4. pervenit ad Lindisfarn.

Tunc eccl: S. Pauli in Girwi igne consumpta est.

Dunelmensis eccl: omni custodia & ecclesiast: servitio destituta est.

Instante autem Quadragesima, reddita tranquillitate, sacrum corpus Cuthberti Dunelmum reportaverunt.

Rex Gul: imaginem Christi, à Tosti comite Northumbr: & Juditha ejus conjuge, <sup>a</sup> vestitam auro & gemmis à suis autem spoliatam auro & gemmis iterum ornavit.

Gillo Michaël, id est, puer Michaëlis, vir præpotens ultra Tinam flu: multas injurias intulit fugientibus cum corpore S. Cuthberti in Lindisfarn:

Cospatricius comes Northumbr: hoc maxime consilium dedit, ut fugientes eccl: Dunelmen: relinquerent: & ipse max: ejus ornamentorum partem secum abduxerat.

Cospatricius postea nudis pedibus incedens ad insulam, ubi S. corpus Cuthberti fuerat, veniam eorum, quæ in eum deliquerat, precibus & muneribus petivit.

Cospatricius comit: postea pulsus multas <sup>b</sup> afflictiones pertulit.

Egelwinus 15. episc: sui anno cum parte thesauri eccl: Dunelmen: Angl: relicurus navim conscendit, & versus Coloniã navigando tempestate in Scotiam delatus est, ubi hibernavit. Inde proficiscens ad Elig à regis ministris capitur, Pag. 536. & Abbendonam perductus in carcerem truditur, ubi mœrore & fame obiit.

Mortuo Egelwino eccl: Dunelmensis uno vacabat anno.

Anno D. 1072. & reg: Gul: 7. Walcherus de gente Lothariorum natus nobilis, divina & seculari scient: non mediocriter institutus, à rege electus est in episcopum Dunelmen: Hic fuit secundus ex cleric: ord: qui electus est in episcopum Northumbr:

Malcolinus rex Scottorum Tesedale & ultra devastavit, ac prope hundrede Skel quosdam Angl: nobiles bello occidit. Depopulata Clivelandia venit ad Heortenesse, omnia devastans. Ac statim eccl: S. Pauli in Weremuth flamma suorum ipso inspectante consumpsit.

Alias quoque eccl: cum his qui in eas confugerant concremavit.

Interea nuntiatum est illi Clitonem Edgarum suasque sorores regie stirpis puellas in portu applicuisse, quos data dextera salutavit.

Dum sic sævit Malcolin, Cospatricius comes Cumbreland vastavit, ac cum spoliis onustus rediit, & in Bebbanburg mu-

<sup>a</sup> Vestita MS. <sup>b</sup> Affixiones MS.

nitione firmiss: se conclusit. Erat id temporis Cumbreland sub regis Malcolini dominio, non jure possessa, sed violenter subjugata.

Malcolinus propter excursionem Cospatritii in Cumbreland Northumbr: sæviss: strage depopulatus est, abducta postea magna hominum in servitutem multitudine.

Pag. 537.

Anno D. 1072. rex Gul: profectus est versus Scotiam terrestri & navali exercitu, habens secum Edricum cog: Sylvaticum, ut Malcolinum regem Scottorum debellaret.

Gul. rex obtulit marcam auri & pretiosum pallium ad corpus S. Cuthberti.

Malcolinus rex devenit homo ligius Gul: regis apud Abernith in Scotia.

Cospatritius comit. honore à Gul: rege privatus, quod morti Roberti Cumyn comitis in Dunelmo consenserat, & morti Normann: Ebor:

Wolthevus filius Siwardi comitis Northumbr: & Ælftredæ filiæ comitis Aldredi successit Cospatricio.

Gul: rex reversus de Scotia condidit castellum in Dunelmo, ubi se cum suis episcopus tute ab incurfantibus habere posset.

Ranulphus quidam à Gul: rege transmissus, ut tributum à Dunelmenibus exigeret &c. ut miraculo territus sine pecunia recesserit.

Anno. D. 1074. Aldwinus presbyter de genere Merc: Prior de Winchelescumbe iter ad Transumbranos direxit.

Inter eundum Eoveshamum venit, & socios ex monachis ibidem sibi adjunxit, videlicet Elfwi diaconum, & Remfridum tunc literarum ignarum. Unum tantum asellum, quo libri & sacerdotalia ornamenta <sup>a</sup> deferrent, secum adduxit. Aldwinus à Baldrico vicec: Ebor: filio Hugonis, ducem sibi ad Munkester rogavit, ubi tandem monach: vestigium nullum reppererunt.

Walcherus episcopus Dunelmen: dedit locum habitandi Aldwino in Girwi.

Pag. 538.

Aldwinus culmen de lignis informibus & fœno solis antiqui monaster: parietibus in Girwi <sup>b</sup> superposuerunt.

Multi ad Aldwinum ex australibus partibus, pauci ab Aquilonar: confluxerunt.

Cum enim ipsos eccl: reædificare, & destructa monach: habitacula videret velle reficere, dedit illis ipsam villam Girwi cum appendiciis, scilicet Præston, Munecatton, Henworth, Heabern, Wyeston, Heartedon, ut opera perficere, & sine indigentia vivere, possent.

Ex his 3. monachis 3. in regione Northanumbr: monaster:

<sup>a</sup> Forfan, deferrentur. <sup>b</sup> F. superposuit.



Dunelmum, Lestingey, à quo & monaster: S. Mariæ Ebor: ac Witheby.

Aldwinus adjuncto sibi quodam clerico Turgoto Mailros in Scotia, relicto Girwi, petiit. Alduinus multas ibi injurias à Scotto perpeffus rediit Dunelmum jubente Walchero episcopo, ubi donatus est antiquis monasterii S. Petri de Weremuth ruinis, ubi habitacula de virgis faciebat, & Turgotum comitem suum monach: habitu vestivit. Walkerus episcopus donavit villam de Weremuth Aldwino. Cui postea ejus successor Gul: episcopus villam de Southewik adjecit.

Tunc eccl: S. Petri, cujus foli parietes femiruti steterant, succifis arboribus curavit expurgare, & culmine composito <sup>im</sup> quale hodie cernitur restaurare.

208. anni effluerunt à destructione monaster: Pauli & Petri per Danos usque ad restaurat: eorundem.

Walcherus episcopus positis fundamentis monachorum habitacula ubi nunc habentur Dunelmi incepit: sed morte præventus perficere nequivit.

Walthevus comes Northumbr: dedit Tinemuth cum corpore S. Oswini monachis de Girwy. Quo tempore obtulit & Morekarum puerum monachi disciplina erudiendum. Pag. 539.

*Pauca subscribent: donat: nomina.*

Alcredus comes, Uthrede frater Morekari, Liwulf pater Morekari, Leobwinus Decanus Dunelmen: Gilibertus nepos Walkeri episcopi, Alwinus miles, Kenulphus miles, Wulstanus miles, Swartebrant preost.

Ossa S. Oswini translata à Tinemuth ad Girwi permissione Walthevi comitis.

Walcherus episcopus Dunelmen: à rege acquisivit sibi Waltham cum nobili Canon: eccl:

Walcherus episcopus decapitato Walthevo comite Northumbr: regendam suscepit.

Walcherus propter vitæ honestatem, morum sobr: & mansuetudinem, omni amore dignus erat. Sed quia suorum licentiam non refrenabat, indigenarum animos offendebat.

Eadulfus habitans in villa de Ravenesworth, non longe à Dunelmo, tempore Walcheri episcopi à morte reversus est ad vitam.

Liulfus vir nobiliss; tyrannidem Normann: fugiens, Dunelmum pervenit.

Liulfus duxit in ux: Algitham, filiam Aldredi comitis, ex qua genuit Utredum & Morekarum. Hujus Algithæ soror fuit Elsfeda, mater Walthevi comitis.

Unde Waltheve consobrimum suum parvulum Morekarum

karum monachis in Girwi commendavit.

Liwulphus in max: apud Walkerum episcopum gratia.

Leobwinus capellanus Walkeri infidiabatur Liulfo.

Gilebertus nepos Walcheri episcopi Liwulfum in gratiam Leofwini occidendum curavit.

Pag. 540.

¶ Anno D. 1080. prid. Id. Maii Walcherus episcopus Dunelmensis, cum Gileberto ejus nepote, ac Leobwino capellano, & multis aliis, injecto prius in eccl: igne apud Getesheved, quo se purgatum de morte Liulfi venerat, trucidati sunt à Northumbr: in vindictam cædis Liulfi viri nobiliss:

Occiso Walkero episcopo Northumbr: Dunelmum petunt, castellum obsident, quod à ministris episcopi strenue defensum cum expugnare non possent, 4<sup>o</sup>. die reversi sunt.

Odo Baiocensis, frater Gul: regis, Dunelmum venit, & Northumbr: pene totam in solitudinem redegit.

Odo Baiocensis ad fratrem reversurus imposito in castello præsidio, baculum pastoralem ex sapphyro ex eccl: Dunelmensi ablatum secum detulit.

Quidam Waltheof, unus ex primis eorum, qui pontif: Walcherum occidissent, paulo post ex fratre uxoris suæ interfectus est.

¶ Hoc anno Gul: rex misit Robertum filium suum contra Malcolinum regem, qui cum pervenisset ad Eglesbreth nullo confecto negotio, castellum novum super flu: Tine condidit.

Castellum  
novum.

Mortuo Walchero episcopo sedes vacavit sex mensibus & decem diebus. Tunc Gul: de S. Karilepho à Gul: conquestore 5. Idus Novembr: anno reg: ejus 15. electus est. Consecratus est Glocestriæ, præsentem rege, à Thoma archiepiscopo Ebor: eratque vir eccl: & secular: litteris nobiliter eruditus. Hic prædecessoris animum cognoscens, & per se cupiens monachos in eccl: Sancti Cuthberti collocare, Romam petiit; &

alias 7.

à Gregorio 9. pontif: Ro: impetravit ut monachos, qui in Girwi & Warmuth erant, in eccl: S. Cuthberti transferret. Id quod postea fecit anno Di. 1083. à transitu Cuthberti 397. episcop: sui anno 3. & Gul: 1<sup>i</sup>. 18. Ex quo autem corpus S. Cuthberti delatum est Dunelmum 89. Cui translat: monach: Gul: etiam rex consensit.

Pag. 541.

Membra e-  
piscop. Du-  
nelmen:

Lindisfarn, Hagustaldune, Carleolum, Thevidale, Hoveden, Waltham, & quicquid est inter Tese & Twede.

Rex Gul: 1<sup>s</sup>. restituit Billingham S. Cuthberto.

Scot, consentientibus filiis suis, dedit Acleam cum suis appendiciis S. Cuthberto.

Gul: de S. Karilepho episcopus Dunelmen: dedit eccl: S.

alias Ketton

Cuthberti vil'am de Cattun; cujus unam partem à Meldredo,  
(data



(data ei in escambium Winkeostun villa,) alteram vero ab Edmundo Elstani filio emit.

Gul: episcopus dedit monach: eccl: S. Cuthberti Eluet, ut ibi 40. mercatorum domos monachi ad usum proprium habeant, qui prorsus ab omni episcopi servitio liberi semper existant.

Wisselington & Wallefende villæ ultra Tinam flu: Fenham Wallefende. & Northam villæ adjacentes Lindisfarn: insulæ.

Gul: episcopus dedit monach: S. Cuth: eccl: S. Trinitatis in Ebor: civit:

*Nomina quorundam nobilium testium chartæ quam Gul: primus monachis Dunelmen: confirmavit.*

Robertus comes Moridunensis.

alias Scrob

Rogerus Scrob Belsbernensis comes.

Robertus comes Northumbr:

Rogerus Bigod.

Urso vicecomes de Abetot.

Richardus de <sup>c</sup> Curseo,

Gul de Redueriis.

Robertus Dispensator.

\* Haymo dapifer.

Robertus de Monte forti.

Robertus filius Giraldi.

Toraldus de Papilion,

Morkarus.

Rogerus.

Siwardus cog: Bran.

Ulnotus Haraldi regis germanus.

Alanus de Lincolnia.

Gul: rex W. filio Theodori, & omnibus fidelibus suis de Pag. 542.  
Carleolo.

Gul: rex G. Ticioni & baronibus suis de Carleol.

Gul. primus rex Angl: dedit Gul: episcopo Waletun & Hoveden.

Bliburgh, & Spicesby, & Ravendale in comit: Lincoln:

Præbendæ de Akeland, Derlington, & Northton, institutæ à Gul: episcopo jussu Gregorii 7. pont: Ro: ne deesset honestus clericis è Dunelmen: eccl: expulsis victus.

Albrius comes Northumbr: post Walkerum episcopum renovavit Donat: Walthevi comitis Northumbr: de Tinemuth. Robertus de Moubray comes Northumbr: abstulit Tinemuth monachis Dunelmen: propter inimicitias inter eum &

*a Sic.*

episcopum Dunelmen: & dedit eam Paulo abbati S. Albani.

Aldwinus primus Prior Dunelmen: eccl: obiit 4. <sup>a</sup> prid. Id. Apr." adventus monach: in Dunelmen: eccl: anno, hoc est, anno Di. 1087. & 14. anno adventus fui in Northumbr: <sup>b</sup> 14."

Turgotus discipulus successit præceptori Alduino in prior: Dunelmen: Turgotus anno D. 1108. tempore Malcolini regis electus & consecratus in episcopum S. Andreae.

Natura Normannorum ut victis exteris hostibus ipsi inter se bella gerant.

Gul: conquestor Angl: moriturus Odonem Baiocen: fratrem suum, comites Morcharum, & Rogerum, Siuardum cog: Bran, & Wulnotum regis Haraldı germanum, quem à pueritia in custodia tenuerat, laxavit.

Pag. 543.

Gul: Rufus in Angliam secum adduxit Morcharum & Wulnotum, & rursus custodiæ tradidit.

Robertus, Gul: Bastardi filius, è carcere solvit Wulnotum, Haraldı regis germanum fratrem, & Dunecanum, Malcolini Scot: regis filium.

*Ex libro summi altaris Dunelmi.*

Gul: Rufus dedit eccl: S. Cuthberti Alvertonam, sicut comes Northumbr:

Sivardus in vita sua eam tenuit.

Rex Gul: Rufus accusatum Gul: episcopum Dunelmen: quod consenserat conspirationi nobilium in eum, spoliavit de Hoveden, & Welton, & aliis terris in Eyerwikshir, &

comes Campaniæ comes Richemont

Odoni & Alano comitibus divisit.

Radulphus Paganellus vicecomes Ebor:

Alanus comes. Rogerus Pictavensis, & comes Odo.

Urfo de Abetot serviens Gul: Rufi regis.

Magna fuit lis inter Gul: Rufum & Gul: episcopum Dunelmensem pro agris in provint: Ebor: ablati.

Radulphus Piperellus.

Gul: de Merleio servus episcopi Constantiensis.

Gualterus de Agencourt.

Ivo Taillebofc & Erneifus de Burone diffaisaverunt Gul: episcopum de eccl: & de castello Dunelmi, & de omni terrâ sua 8. Cal: Decembr:

Robertus de comitis villa.

Robertus de insula Vectæ.

Hugo de Portu.

Gaufridus de Tracleio.

<sup>a</sup> Hæ voces supra lin. sed cum nota inductionis. <sup>b</sup> Redundat.



Gul: episcopus Dunelmen: anno ejus pontif: 8. expulsus est ab Angl: & honorifice à Roberto comite Normann: [<sup>a</sup> susceptus."]

Hoc tempore refectorium à monachis Dunelmi constructum.

Tertio anno expulsionis Gul: episcopi, cum milites Gul: Rufi jam essent dedituri quoddam castellum, Gul: episcopus inimicos Gul: Rufi reppulit, unde terris & eccl: suæ restitutus est Gul: episcopus.

Clito Edgarus per Robertum comitem expulsus à Nor-  
mannia, in Scotiam abiit, & paulo post rogatus ab eodem Roberto pacem fecit inter Gul: Rufum, versus Sconam pro-  
perantem, & Malcolinum. Pag. 544.

Gul: Rufus domum rediens civitatem, quæ Britann: Cair-luel, Latine Lugubalia, appellatur, restauravit, & ex australibus Angliæ partibus illuc habitatores transmisit, & in ea castellum ædificavit.

Gul: episcopus Dunelmenfen eccl: ab Alduino fundatam destrui præcepit.

Anno D. 1093. Gul: episcopus incepit novam eccl: Dunelmi episc: sui anno 13. ex quo autem monachi Dunelmum convenerant 11. Tertio Idus Aug: Malcolinus rex, Gul: episcopus, Turgotus Prior primos in fundamento lapides posuerunt.

Malcolinus rex Scottorum quinquies Northumbriam invasit. Primo regnante Edwardo rege, quando Tosti comes Northumbr: fuit Romæ. Secundo reg: Gul: bastardo, quo tempore Clivelandiam etiam depopulavit. Tertio reg: eodem Gul: sub Walchero episcopo. Quarto reg: Gul: Rufo usque ad Cestre pervenit. Quinto sub eodem Gul: quo tempore à Mor-kello milite occisus est cum filio prope Alne flu: & sepultus apud Tinemuth. Unde Margareta regina ejus uxor ex animi mœrore obiit.

Robertus Mulbray conspirat in Gul: Rufum, unde obsessus fuit in castro de Tinemuth, & postea in Bebbanburg. Inde evocatus à quibusdam militibus Novi Castri ut eo confugeret, spe decidens rursus Tinemuth petiit. Unde ab ecclesia extractus est, & Windesoram in custodiam ductus.

*Ex Charta Donat: Edgari regis Scottorum, filii Malcolmi, ad monach: Dunelmen. de Coldinghamsbire.*

Do Gul: episcopo & monachis S. Cutheberti mansionem de Berwik, & cum ista mansione has subscriptas, Greyden, Lemhale, Clisterhale, Bricgham, Ederham, Cirnesid, Hilton, Pag. 545.  
Blaceder, Cinebrightham, Hotonum, Ravington, Paxton,

<sup>a</sup> Hanc vocem ex Whartoni Angl. S. T. 1. p. 704. adjeci.

Fulgedene, Morderinton, Lamberton, aliam Lamberton, Hedrynton, Fifewik, Horford, Uppesetington, & mansionem de Coldingham, & cum ista mansione has subscriptas, scilicet, Aldecambus, Lummesdene, Ristune, Sumeston, Farnedune, Eytun, aliam Eitune, Preuesgeste, Crammesunder, Hedington.

Hæc Charta firmata est in cœmiterio S. Cuthberti apud Norham, præsentem Gul. Turgoto Priore Dunelmen: Asketillo præposito de Northam, & Agero de Comforth. Gul. Rufus rex Angl. confirmavit etiam Donat: Edgari regis Scottorum de terris supradictis.

*Versus de Roberto Hardingo Anglo.*

“ Abba Molismensis niger es bis sancte Roberte.

“ Ordo Cistrensis cepit fundamenta per te.”

Successit Roberto Albiricus.

Gul: episcopus Dunelmen: a<sup>o</sup>. D<sup>i</sup>. 1096. obiit Windesforæ. Sepultus est Dunelmi in capitulo. Peregit in episcop: 15. annos & 2. menses minus 3. diebus: Successit Ranulphus Flambard, qui primo cum Mauritio episcopo London: erat, sed propter ablatam sibi decaniam orto discidio, spe alt: loci se transtulit ad regem. Nec multo post factus totius regni<sup>a</sup> procurator, multorum in se nobilium invidiam concitavit.

Ranulphus à quodam Geroldo provocatus, ut conscensa navicula Mauritium episcopum London: ægrotantem inviferet, in mare ab eodem trucidandus deducitur: sed orta postea tempestate Geroldus, scelus abhorrens, Ranulphum in littore exposuit.

Cessavit honor sedis Dunelmen: 4. annis & 5. mensibus ab obitu Gul: episcopi: quo tempore rex quolibet anno 300. libras accepit.

Pag. 546.

Tunc Ranulphus opera Gul: Rufi fit episcopus. Hic Ranulphus muros navis novæ eccl: Dunelmen: fabricavit ex oblatione altaris & cœmiterii. Angustias curiæ monach: porrecto in longum & latum spatio dilatavit. Urbem Dunelmen: licet hanc natura muniret, muro ipse reddidit fortiorem & augustiorem. A cancello eccl: ad arcem castelli producta longitudine murum construxit. Locum inter eccl: & inter castellum, quem multa occupaverant habitacula, in patentis campi redegit planitiem.

Diversas fluminis Wiri ripas continuavit structo de lapide mag: operis<sup>b</sup> \*. Hoc scriptum intelligitur de veteri ponte Dunelm. arcuato. Condidit castrum in excelsa præruptæ rupis super Tuedam, quod Northam vocatur, ut inde latronum è Scotia erumpentium cursus inhiberet.

<sup>a</sup> Procuratus MS. <sup>b</sup> Sic in MS. nostro. Vide sis Whartoni Angl. S. T. 1. p. 708.



Northbertus ord: Præmonstratensem instituit anno D. 1119.

Ranulphus episcopus Dunelmen: detrusus in turrim London: ab Henrico 1<sup>o</sup>. Angl: rege Anno D. 1100. Ranulphus episcopus Dunelmen: fracto carcere aufugit ad Robertum comitem Norman:

Multi nobiles consilio Ranulphi defecerunt ab Henrico 1<sup>o</sup>. ad Robertum comit: Normann:

Facta pace inter Henr: & Robertum fratres, Ranulphus episcopus sedi restitutus est.

Henricus rex Angl: Osberno vicecomiti, & Liulfo, & Alurico de Coleburgh salutem.

Coleburgh.

*E Charta Henrici 1i.*

Copius dedit S. Cuthberto terram de Clivelande. <sup>in</sup> Teste Ursone de Abetot apud Hereford.

Guido de Baileol in Dirhamshir tempore Henrici primi prohibitus ne fugeret in forestis Ranulphi episcopi Dunelmen:

Teste Wald Cancellar: a me apud Barton super Humbram.

Henr: rex Liulfo & Alurico vicec: salutem. Præcipio ut restitutum faciat Ranulfo episcopo Dunelmen: de terra

pag. 547.

de Ros, quam Robertus de Muschamis præoccupatus est super eccl: S. Cuthberti &c. Teste Ranulpho cancellar:

Henricus primus scripsit Osberno vicec: de Everwikshir, ut redderet Robertus Fossardus consuetudines Ranulpho episcopo pro terris in Hoveden. Teste Richardo de Redueris, Richardo de Bonda villa, & Rogero de Cosners apud Windesfore.

Bondevill.

---

Teste Ursone de Abetot & Eustach: de Brytheoil apud Ramesey.

Asketillo u

Henr: rex, A: de Bolmer.

Teste Wilhelmo Peverel de Notingham.

---

Rex Henr: 1<sup>s</sup>. concessit singulis diebus Dominicis in Nortuna Ranulpho episcopo Dunelmen:

Teste Roberto de Bruys apud Ebor:

---

Teste Gul: de Tancardi villa apud Windesfore.

Nigellus de Albaneio spoliavit eccl: S. Cuthberti de Bermeton & Skirvingham, quas postea reddidit. Teste Mal: mea conjuge.

Abbatia S. Germani de Saleby.

Nigellus de Albeneio disposuit ut ejus corpus sepeliretur in monaster: S. Albani.

Ranulphus episcopus Dunelmen: dedit una cum monachis

a Sic.

Godrico

Godrico monacho Dunelmen: heremitorium de Finkehale.

Leofwinus, id est, Anglorum lingua, charus amicus.

Radulphus Sagiensis monaster: abbas, postea archiepiscopus Cantuar:

Comes Salapiæ Warinus construxit 2. monaster: unum in suburbio Salapiæ in honorem Petri & Pauli; alterum in villa de Wenelok in honorem S. <sup>a</sup> Wilburgæ, ut testatur Joan: Ebor: in Historia Aurea.

Pag. 548.

Anno D. 1108. Turgotus Prior Dunelmen: consecr: est in episcopum S. Andre: qui peractis in episcop: septem annis obiit & sepultus est Dunelmi.

Algarus successit Turgoto in Prior: Dunelmen:

Anno D. 1130. Algarus Prior & monachi Dunelmen: concesserunt Delphino filio Uthredi Standerop & Standeropshiram cum pertinentiis, hac lege, ut Delphinus unoquoque anno duobus anni terminis redderet eis 4. libras. Pro hoc dono Delphinus devenit homo ligeus S. Cuthberti & Prioris Dunelmen: Testis inter alios Rogerus de \* Coinzers.

\* Alias  
Conyers.

Villa de Brauncepath.

*Ex Charta quadam Ranulphi episcopi Dunelmen:  
ad monach: S. Cuthberti.*

Confirmo eis Blaikeftun, & Standrop, & Standropshiram, boscum etiam de Henworth ex orient: parte de Mareburn quam diu durat versus mare. Testes Gul: Sygill & Gul: de Ponte arto.

Henr: rex filius mag: Gul: qui regi Edwardo hereditario jure successit. Concedo &c. Testes Eudo dapifer, Umfridus

de Bohume, Gul. Haynar, Gul: de Albeneio, Nigellus de Olleio.

Ranulphus episcopus Dunelmen: obiit anno D. 1128. peractis in episcop: 29. annis, 3. mensibus, & septem diebus. Sepultus est Dunelmi in domo capitulari. Tunc custodia episcop: à rege Henrico commissa est duobus baronibus ejusdem episcopatus, videlicet Joan: de Hamunda villa, & Gaufrido Seniori Escoland ad opus regis sensum colligentibus. Vacavitque episcopatus per quinquennium excepto uno mense, quo tempore navis eccl: à monachis finita est.

Anno D. 1133. Gaufridus, regis Henrici cancellarius, qui Rufus dicebatur, electus est in episcopum Dunelmen:

Circiter hæc tempora quidam Ællafus presbyter villam suam de Cokyn monachis S. Cuthberti dedit.

Pag. 549.

Anno D. 1112. reg: Henrici 1<sup>mi</sup>. 13. & 5<sup>o</sup>. archiepiscopatus Thomæ 2<sup>i</sup>. Ebor: eccl: Hagustalden: liberata est è manu

*a Sic, cum duobus punctis.*

Richardi



Richardi de Maton: & eodem anno Cal: Novembr: Canonici reg: introducti sunt in eccl: Hagustalden:

Thurstinus archiepiscopus dedit unam præbendam eccl: Ebor: in perpetuam eleemosynam Canon: Hagustalden:

Ecclesia de Siggeston.

Stephanus comes Blefensis ex Adala, filia Gul: Conquestoris, 4. filios procreavit, quorum patre defuncto, mater primogenito amoto Theobaldum secundum filium patri in hereditate substituit. Tertium filium Stephanum nomine fratri suo Henrico primo Anglorum regi transmisit nutriendum. Quartum nomine Henricum apud Cluniacum in monachum tonsorari fecit. Processu temporis unicam comitis Boloniensis filiam & heredem nomine Matildam ex Maria 2<sup>s</sup>. filia regis Malcolmi & S. Margaretæ procreatam nepoti suo Stephano rex Henricus collocavit. Unde ab eo tempore Stephanus appellatus est comes Boloniæ & Moritoniæ, sive Mauritanicæ, Gallice Counte de Boloyn & Moritoyne. Mater autem hujus Stephani fuit Adala comitissa Maritaniæ, Gallice Ela cuntesse Moretoyne.

Adala, alias  
Ela.

David rex Scotiæ 1<sup>o</sup>. anno regni Stephani dolose cepit Cairluel & Novum Castellum. Quo audito dixit Steph: rex, "Quæ dolose cepit victoriose recipiam."

Mortuo Algaro Priore Dunelmen: circa annum D. 1138. successit Rogerus.

Anno D<sup>i</sup>. 1139. undecim millia Scotorum cæsi in bello prope Alverton, fugiente eorum rege.

Pag. 550.

Anno D. 1133. Gaufridus episcopus Dunelmen: obiit Dunelmi in castro suo, peractis in episcop: annis octo, 3. mensibus, octo diebus minus, prid: No: Maii.

Dum Gaufridus episcopus morti appropinquaret, Gul: Cumyn, regis Scotiæ cancellarius, jam pridem clericus Gaufridi episcopi, <sup>a</sup> ut castellanorum animos corrumpere, & viam sibi ad episcopatum Dunelmen: faceret.

Mortuo autem episcopo venit in castellum, & Eustachium Balliol, Robertum Bruys, Barnardum Bailliol, Hugonem de Morevilla, præcipuos ibi barones, spe & muneribus in suas attraxit partes.

Gul: Cumyn factus custos episc: Dunelmenses strenue exprobat: unde excommunicationis sententia in eum ab Henrico legato episcopo Winton: lata est.

Robertus de Insula custos terrarum forisfactarum in Northumbr: & Dunelmia tempore regis Edwardi 3.

Antonius de Becco, episcopus Dunelmensis, Castrum Bernardi forisfactura Joannis Baillioli, domini dicti castri, per

<sup>a</sup> Deest aliquid ad sententiam complendam.

jura regalia quæ in illa ditione sibi vendicabat in manum suam capi fecit & diu detinuit.

Similiter fecit de Hert & Hertenesse maneriis Roberti de Bruse ratione forisfacturæ.

Sed Edwardus primus castrum Bernardi cum prædictis maneriis non consulto episcopo in suas manus recepit.

Henricus 3. manerium de Gretham in provint: Dunelmensi forisfactum à Petro de Monte Forti dedit Thomæ Clare: quod tamen postea cognitum fuisse Dunelmen: episcopi ratione juris regalis quod ibidem habebat eidem restitui fecit.

Pag. 551.

Guido de Bello campo comes Warwicensis tenuit in capite castrum Bernardi ac manerium de Gaineforde de Edwardo 2<sup>o</sup>.

Rogerus de Clifford tenuit etiam maneria de Hert & Hertnes in capite de Edwardo 2. infra libertates Sancti Cuthberti. Sed Edwardus ista jussit episcopo Dunelmensi per brevia sua restitui.

Edwardus 3. anno regni sui 14. in parlamento Westmonaster: confirmavit libertates & jura regalia episcopatus Dunelmen: in gratiam Gualteri episcopi ejusdem sedis.

Testes confirmationis libertatum S. Cuthberti tempore Henrici 4. Richardus Gray de Codnor. Hugo Burnel. Joannes Stanley miles, fenesc: hospitii domini regis.

Pag. 552. vacat.

Pag. 553.

*Ex libro epistolarum Flacci Albini, alias Alcuini.*

*Ex epistola Albini ad Ethelbaldum abbatem Wiorencem.*

Memor esto quotidie nobiliss: patris Benedicti, primi fundatoris nostri, & successoris ejus S. Ceolfredi.

*Ex Epistola Albini ad Colcan lectorem Scotia.*

Antiqui Saxones, & omnes Fresonum populi, instante rege Carolo, alios præmiis, & alios minis sollicitante, ad fidem Christi conversi sunt.

Sed anno transacto idem rex cum exercitu ruit <sup>a</sup> super Sclavos, quos nos Vionundos dicimus.

Avari, qui & Huni.

Ego filius tuus <sup>b</sup> & Joseph<sup>us</sup> vernaculus tuus sani sumus.

Aliquid enim dissentionis diabolico fomento inflammante nuper inter Carolum regem & regem Offam exortum est: ita ut utrinque navigatio interdicta negotiantibus cesset.

Sunt qui dicant, nos pro pace in illas partes esse mittendos.

Misi tibi aliquid de oleo, quod vix modo in Britannia invenitur, ut dispensares per <sup>c</sup> loca necessaria episcoporum.

<sup>a</sup> Hæc vox bis occurrit. <sup>b</sup> Has voces bis habemus in MS. <sup>c</sup> Loco MS.



Misi ad australes fratres Baldhuvinega xxx. siclos.<sup>e</sup>

*Ex epistola Albini ad Josephum.*

Nuper Æthelredus, filius Ethelwardi, de carcere processit in folium, & de miseria in majestatem, cujus regni novitate detenti sumus, & nolentes præpediti venire ad vos.

Mittite triplicia vestimenta caprina, & lanea ad puerorum opus laicorum, vel clericorum, & linea ad meum opus, & cappas nigras vel rubicundas caprinas.

Sanus est magister noster <sup>a</sup> Colcu.

*Ex epistola Albini ad N. abbatem.*

Saluta milies dilectiss: meum Wilhaed episcopum.

Et quomodo consentiant vobis Saxones in prædicatione: & si spes ulla sit de Danorum <sup>b</sup> conversione.

Et si Wilti vel Vionudi, quos nuper rex adquisivit, fidem Christi accipiant.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Aquilam episcopum.*

<sup>c</sup> \* O si mihi translatio Abacuc subito esset concessa.

i. e. Ethelredi regis.

Novi regni nostri me retinet adhuc isto anno.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Adelardum, præpinquam Caroli regis in Corbec.*

Hic finem chartæ lachrimis faciemus obortis,  
Sed nunquam finem sacri faciemus amoris.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Macharium.*

Rogo si Samuel libellum excerptionum in Joannis evangelium habeat perscriptum ut dirigas nobis.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Offam regem.*

Vos estis decus Britanniae, tuba prædicationis, gladius contra hostes.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Ecfridum juvenem nobiliss:*

Ecce quia nobiliss: natus es parentibus, quam magna nutritus cura &c.

Ecfridus  
qui & post-  
ea rex fuit

*Ex epistola Albini ad Æthelredum regem.*

Excellentiss: filio Æthelredo regi, & amicis dulciss: Osbaldo patritio, & Osberhto duci, Albinus Levita salutem.

Cogitate quis vos multiplici liberavit tribulatione; quoties præsentem ejus misericordia evasistis mortem; quoties de inimicorum manibus erepti fuistis.

*Ex epistola Albini <sup>d</sup> \*.*

Timete flagellum quod venit super ecclesiam S. Cudberti,

<sup>a</sup> Sic cum duob. punctis. <sup>b</sup> Sic. <sup>c</sup> Sic, cum asterisco. <sup>d</sup> Sic, cum asterisco.

locum scilicet sanctiss: & multorum sanctorum suffragiis diututiss: nunc vero miserabiliter à paganis devastatum.

*Ex epistola Albini ad fratres Wiorensis & Gyruensis ecclesiæ.*

Cogitate quem habeatis defensorem contra paganos, qui apparuerunt circa terminos maritimæ habitationis. Nolite in armis spem ponere, sed in deo, qui nunquam deserit sperantes in se. Nolite in fuga confidere, sed in prece patrum vestrorum: sicque tantum filii eritis, si eorum vestigiis adhærere studeatis.

Pag. 555.

Non enim loci malefacientes adjuvat sanctitas: sed beneficientes religionis integritas efficiet sanctos, & dignos protectione divina. Quis non timet terrorem qui accidit in ecclesia S. Cuthberti? Corrigite quapropter mores vestros, ne propter peccata sceleratorum pereant iusti: ne vinea domini vulpinis detur dentibus ad derodendum: ne sanctuaria dei pedes paganorum pertranseant.

Ecce fugax latro boreales insulæ nostræ partes pervasit.

Recordamini quia nobiles habuistis patres, & non sitis tantis progenitoribus degeneres filii.

Videte librorum thesauros: considerate ecclesiarum decorem, ædificiorum pulchritudinem, regularis vitæ ordinem.

Recogitate nobilissimum vestri temporis magistrum Bœdam presbyterum. Quale habuit in juventute discendi studium. Qualem nunc habeat inter homines laudem, multo majorem apud deum remunerationis gloriam. Illius ergo exemplo dormitantes excitate animos: magistris assidete: aperite libros: perspicite litteras: intelligite sensus illarum, ut & vosmet ipsos pacere, & aliis spiritualis vitæ partum præbere valeatis.

*Ex epistola Albini ad fratres Lindisfarnensis ecclesiæ,  
& Higebaldum episcopum.*

Vestræ tribulationis calamitas licet absentem multum me quotidie contristat, quando pagani contaminaverunt sanctuaria dei, & fuderunt sanguinem sanctorum in circuitu altaris, vastaverunt domum spei nostræ, calcaverunt corpora sanctorum in templo dei quasi sterquilinum in platea. Quid nobis dicendum est, nisi plangendum animo nobiscum ante altare Christi, & dicere: "Parce, domine, parce populo tuo, & ne des hereditatem tuam gentibus, ne dicant pagani, ubi est deus Christianorum?" Quæ est fiducia ecclesiis Britannicæ, si sanctus Cuthbertus cum tanto sanctorum numero non defendit? Aut hoc initium majoris est doloris, aut peccata habitantium hoc "exegerunt. Non equidem casu contigit, sed magni cujuslibet meriti indicium est. Sed modo qui residui estis stete viriliter, pugnate fortiter, defendite castra dei. Me-

Pag. 556.



mentote Judam Macchabeum, qui templum dei purgavit, & populum à servitute liberavit extranea.

Et tu, pater sancte, dux populi dei, pastor gregis sancti, medicus animarum, lucerna super candelabrum posita, esto forma in omni bonitate omnibus te videntibus. Esto præco salutis cunctis te audientibus. Sit tuus comitatus honestus moribus, aliis exemplum ad vitam, non ad perditionem.

Alloquitur Higelbaldum episcopum Lindisfarnensem.

Cum dominus noster rex Carolus hostibus per dei misericordiam subditis domum reverteretur, nos deo juvante ad illum ire disponimus, & si quid tunc vel de pueris, qui in captivitatem à paganis abducti sunt, vel de aliis quibusque necessitatibus vestris vestræ sanctitati proficere possumus, diligenter ad effectum perducere curabimus.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Ethelredum regem Northumbrorum, ac ejus nobiles.*

Et unius patriæ indigenæ sumus.

Ecce trecentis & quinquaginta ferme annis quod nos nostrique patres hujus pulcherrimæ patriæ incolæ fuimus, & nunquam talis terror prius apparuit in Britannia, veluti modo à pagana gente perpeffi sumus. Nec ejusmodi navigium fieri posse putabatur. Ecce ecclesia S. Cudberti sacerdotum dei sanguine aspersa, omnibus spoliata ornamentis. Locus cunctis in Britannia venerabilior paganis gentibus datur ad deprædandum. Et ubi primum post discessum sancti Paulini ab Eboraca Christiana religio in nostra gente sumpsit initium, Pag. 567. ibi miseræ & calamitatis cepit exordium. Quis hoc non timet? Et quis hoc quasi captam patriam non plangit? Vineam electam vulpes deprædarunt. Hereditas domini data est populo non suo. Et ubi laus domini ibi ludus gentium. Festivitas sancta versa est in luctum. Adtentius considerate fratres, & diligentissime perspicite, ne forte hoc inauditum & inconsuetum malum aliqua inaudita mali consuetudine promereretur. Non dico quod fornicationis peccata non essent in populo. Sed à diebus Ælswaldi regis fornicationes, adulteria, & incestus inundaverunt super terram, ita ut absque omni verecundia etiam & in ancillis deo dicatis hæc peccata perpetrabantur. Quid dicam de avaritia, rapinis, & violentis judiciis, dum luce clarius constat? Quantum ubique hæc crimina succreverunt populus testatur spoliatus.

Signa enim hujus miseræ præcesserunt alia per res inconsuetas, alia per mores insolitos. Quid significat pluvia san-

quam  
guinis, quia quadragesimali tempore Euboraca civitate in eccl: beati Petri principis apostolorum, quæ caput est totius regni, vidimus de borealibus domus sereno aëre, de summitate mi-

naciter cadere tecti? Nonne potest putari à borealibus pœnas sanguinis venire super populum, quod in hoc factò nuper ingruenti super domum dei incepisse videri potest?

*Ex epistola Albini ad congregat. mem Eboracensis ecclesiæ.*

Mox remissem Eanbaldum dilectioni vestræ, si eum infirmitas graviss: non præoccupavisset.

Dei enim gratia faciente plurimis profuit amicitia quam Deus mihi dedit cum illo.

Pag. 568.

Non enim auri avaritia, testis est cognitor cordis mei, Franciam veni, nec remansi in ea, sed ecclesiasticæ causâ necessitatis, & ad confirmandam catholicæ fidei rationem, quæ à multis heu! modo maculari nititur, & desuper textam Christi tunicam, quam milites juxta Christi crucem scindere non ausi sunt, in varias rumpere partes præsumunt.

*Ex epistola Albini ad fratres Candidæ Casæ.*

In ecclesia sanctiss: patris vestri Niniani episcopi, qui multis claruit virtutibus.

Sicut mihi nuper delatum est per carmina metricæ artis, quæ nobis per fideles nostros discipulos Eboracensis ecclesiæ scholasticos directa sunt: in quibus & facientis agnovi eruditionem, & ejus perficientis miracula sanctitatem per ea quæ ibi legebam.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Calvinum presbyterum cellæ S. Stephani.*

Simeon summus Sacerdos. Quem ego, licet indignus pater, nutriti, educavi, & ad perfectum perduxi virum. Quem vos elegistis in pontificatus honorem.

Sæpius Psalmorum vice canito evangelium maxime secundum Joannem, ubi altiora in eo leguntur mysteria: in quo ego de patrum libellis laboro expositionem brevi sermone peragere; opus necessarium, vobisque jucundum, si donante deo perficiatur, & ad vos pervenire poterit.

Lelandus.

Hanc Albini epistolam ad Calvinum sequebatur in veteri codice epistola Alcheri<sup>f</sup> Anachoritæ ad Higlachum lectorem & presbyterum.

*Ex epistola Sergii pont: Ro: ad Ceolfridum abbatem Girwicensem.*

Oportunis ac dignis amplectendæ sollicitudinis tuæ petitionibus arctissima devotione faventes, hortamur deo dilectam bonitatis tuæ religiositatem, ut, quia, exortis quibusdam ecclesiasticarum causarum capitulis, non sui examinatione longius innotescendis, opus nobis sunt ad conferendum artis li-

teratura



teratura imbuti, sicut decet devotum auxiliatorem sanctæ ma- Pag. 569.  
 tris universalis ecclesiæ, obedientem devotionem huic nostræ  
 hortationi non desistas accommodare; sed, absque aliqua im-  
 moratione, religiosum famulum dei Bedam, venerabilis mo-  
 nasterii tui presbyterum, ad veneranda limina apostolorum  
 principum dominorum meorum Petri & Pauli, amatorum tu-  
 orum ac protectorum, ad nostræ mediocritatis conspectum  
 non moreris dirigere; quem favente domino tuisque sanctis  
 precibus non diffidas prospere ad te redire, peracta præmis-  
 sorum capitulorum cum auxilio dei prospera solennitate. E-  
 ritque, ut confidimus, & cunctis tibi creditis profuturum,  
 quicquid ecclesiæ generali devoto sancto collegio claruerit  
 præstantissime impartitum.

*Ex epistola Pauli episcopi Romani ad Ecgbertum archiepiscopum.*

Veniens ad limina protectorum vestrorum beatorum prin-  
 cipum Petri ac Pauli præfens Forðredus, religiosus abbas, re-  
 tulit nobis, inquiring, quod tria monasteria illi concessa fuif-  
 sent à quadam abbatissa, id est, monasteria, quæ Stanniga-  
 grafe, seu Cuchapalda, & Donemuðe dicuntur. Quæ vide-  
 licet monasteria per vim ab eo tua abstulit excellentia, & cui-  
 dam Patricio fratri ejus Molle nomine tribuit.

Quapropter hortamur solertiam vestram, ut vere obedientes  
 per apostolicam sedem admonemus, ut debetis, ob amorem  
 protectoris vestri, præfato Forðredo abbati ipsa tria monaste-  
 ria restituere, quatenus, juxta quod à præfata abbatissa ei con-  
 cessa sunt, sine qualibet ambiguitate aut infesta molestia per-  
 frui mereatur.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Eanbaldum archiepiscopum.*

Pag. 579

Laus & gloria domino deo meo omnipotenti, qui dies meos  
 in prosperitate bona conservavit, ut in filii mei charissimi ex-  
 altatione gauderem, & aliquem ego, ultimus ecclesiæ verna-  
 culus, ejus donante gratia, qui est omnium bonorum largitor,  
 erudirem ex filiis meis, qui dignus haberetur dispensator esse  
 mysteriorum Christi, & labore vice mea in ecclesia, ubi ego  
 nutritus & eruditus fueram, & præesse thesauris sapientiæ, in

quibus me magister meus dilectus <sup>Eg</sup> Ælberthus archiepiscopus  
 heredem reliquit.

Ecce ego duplici fatigatus molestia, id est, senectute &  
 infirmitate.

*Ex altera epistola Albini ad eundem.*

Concedat mihi clementia divina faciem tuam antequam  
 moriar videre.

Higebaldus episcopus Lindisfarnensis.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Higebaldum episcopum.*

Candidus clericus Lindisfarnensis.

Candidum præterea filium nostrum communem ad nos venientem in peregrinatione suscepimus, nobiscumque præterito anno retinimus, & in quantum valuimus deo donante juvare curavimus, ipsumque modo ad vos remeare fecimus. Quem, si iterum vobis placuerit ad nos reverti, quicquid ad perfectum ejusdem sanctæ ecclesiæ provenire credimus ei li-

benter impendimus. Quæcunque enim à magistris ad utilitatem sanctarum ecclesiarum didici; hæc maxime nostræ gentis hominibus communicare delector: sed & omnibus qui desiderantur quærunt si quid utile possum ad animæ profectum, & sanctæ dei instrumentum ecclesiæ.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Higbaldum episcopum & fratres ecclesiæ S. Cuthberti.*

Castigationem, quæ facta est in monasterio vestro, dignum est vobis proficiat ad salutem sempiternam.

Pag. 571.

*Ex epistola Ecgredi archiepiscopi ad Wulfigum episcopum.*

Hæc epistola in fronte habuit nomen Albini; sed falso.

Pontifici Wulfigo archiepiscopus Ecgred salutem.

Ego enim pro me vere fateor, nullo modo erroribus illis,

quos in libro Pethredi scriptos esse demandasti, nobisque prius demonstraſti, assensum præbere velle; nec ullis deo & mihi subjectis in ea voluntate consentire: &c.

Non Pethredi assertionibus obtemperare, qui stulta falsitate refert, Nialum diaconum 7. ebdomadas mortuum fuisse, & iterum revixisse, nihilque alimentorum postea percepisse: aliaque perplura, quæ idem Pethred, sive pro se, sive per Nialum, vel alios falsiloquos, de veteri, ac novo Testamento delirando mendaciter prompsit, omnia abjicienda, ac nullo modo ulli orthodoxo sequenda sunt.

Bonum mihi videtur per literas, vel legatum te demandare episcopo in cujus parochia Pethred manet, ceterisque dei servis, <sup>a</sup> qui in vicino illi manentibus fraterna illum charitate admonere & docere, quatenus ab erroribus, in quibus deceptus est, resipiscat, aliosque, quos decepit, quantum valeat, corrigat. Et, si vobis obtemperat, salvabitis ejus animam à morte.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Simeonem episcopum.*

Tempora periculosa sunt in Britannia, & mors regum miseræ signum est, & discordia captivitatis origo.

Hinc pene liquet Simeonem Anglum fuisse.

*a Delend. ut videtur.*

*Ex*



*Ex secundo libro epistolarum Albini.*

*Ex epistola Albini ad Ædilhardum archiepiscopum.*

Patres itaque nostri, deo dispensante, licet pagani, hanc patriam bellica virtute primum <sup>a</sup> possederunt. Quam grande igitur opprobrium est, ut nos Christiani perdamus, quod illi pagani adquisiverunt? Hoc dico propter flagellum, quod nuper accidit partibus insulæ nostræ, quæ prope trecentis quadraginta à parentibus inhabitata est nostris.

Legitur in libro Gildæ, Britonum sapientissimi, quod iidem Pag. 572. ipsi Britones, propter rapinas & avaritiam principum, propter iniquitatem & injustitiam judicum, propter desidiam & pigritiam prædicationis episcoporum, propter luxuriam & malos mores populi, patriam perdidit.

Per vos, ô patres nostri, sub tempora tota  
Virtutum meritis fœcunda Britannia floret.  
Vos simul unanimes Christi defendite sacra,  
Et clypeo fidei telas superate nefandas.

---

Alchuine dicor ego vestro devotus amori.

---

O vos pastores patres sine fine valete :  
Et tu sancte pater <sup>b</sup> \* Ethilharde sacerdos.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Carolum regem.*

Ego Flaccus vester, secundum exhortationem & bonam voluntatem vestram, aliis per tecta S. Martini sanctarum mella scripturarum ministrare satago : alios veteri antiquarum disciplinarum mero inebriare studeo : alios Grammaticæ subtilitatis enutrire pomis incipiã : quosdam stellarum ordine ceu pictor <sup>c</sup> cuilibet magni domus culmina illuminare gestio : plurima plurimis factus, ut plurimos ad profectum sanctæ Dei ecclesiæ, & ad decorum imperialis regni vestri, erudiam, ne sit vacua omnipotentis Dei in me gratia, nec vestræ bonitatis largitio inanis. Sed ex parte detis mihi servulo vestro exquisitiores scholasticæ eruditionis libellos, quos habui in patria per bonam & devotiss: magistri mei industriam, vel etiam mei ipsius qualemcunque sudorem. Ideo hæc vestræ excellentiæ dico, ne forte vestro placeat totius sapientiæ desiderantiss: consilio, ut aliquos ex pueris nostris remittam, qui excipiant nobis inde necessaria quæque, & revehant in Franciam flores Britannicæ : ut non sit tantummodo in Euborica Pag. 573. civitate ortus conclusus, sed in Turonica emissiones paradysi cum pomorum fructibus, ut veniens Auster <sup>d</sup> persflare hortos Ligeri fluminis, & fluant aromata illius : &c.

<sup>a</sup> Possiderunt MS. <sup>b</sup> Sic, cum asterisco. <sup>c</sup> F. qualibet magnæ domus culmina. <sup>d</sup> An, persflet, vel persflare possit?

Ego vero, secundum modum ingenioli mei, apud fervos vestros in his partibus seminare sapientiæ grana segris non ero.

Multa florentibus per ætatem studiis seminavi in Britannia. Nunc ergo frigescente sanguine quasi vespere in Francia seminare non cesso.

*Ex altera Albini epistola ad eundem.*

Nonne Romana in fede, ubi religio maximæ pietatis quondam claruerat, ibi extrema impietatibus exempla emerferunt? Ipsi cordibus suis excæcaverunt caput proprium. Nec ibi timor dei, nec sapientia, nec charitas esse videtur.

*Ex alia Albini ad eundem Carolum epistola.*

Chartulas vero calculationis cursus lunaris, vel bisextilis rationis, quas nostræ devotioni tradidistis explorandas.

Invenimus ergo in eis rationes diligentissime exquisitas, acutissime inventas, nobilissime prolatas: & quod in eo devotio olim de Bissexto paucis inchoavit ratiunculis vestra sagacissima indagatio copiose complevit.

Direxi excellentiæ vestræ stamen quarundam <sup>a</sup> supputatio-

<sup>u</sup> nem de solis lunæque per signiferum <sup>b</sup> cursu: cui si vestri acutiss: sensus ingenio subtegmen addere placuerit, forte pueris Palatinis contra frigus imperitiæ aliquod vestimenti genus texi poterit, sicut in prioris texturæ meæ etiam ordinatione fecisse probaveris.

Pag. 574.

Vivere me terris vix vix finit improba febris.

Descripsi paucis partes & sydera cœli.

*Ex alia Albini ad eundem Carolum epistola.*

Nec ego capitis dolore fatigatus examinare possum quæ subito casu ex ore dictantis evolant.

Disputationem itaque Felicis cum Saraceno nec vidi, nec apud nos inventa est, immo nec audivi nomen ejus ante. Tamen dum diligentius quæsi, si quis ex nostris famam illius audisset, dictum est mihi, quod apud Laidradum episcopum Lugdunensem inveniri potuisset.

i. e. Carolum magnum.

*Ex epistola Albini ad David regem.*

Per David sapientem Carolum regem, ut alibi facit, intelligit.

Roma vero, quæ fraterna discordia in civitate insitum disensionis venenum huc usque tenere non cessat, vestræ venerandæ pietatis potentiam ad hujus partis cognoscendam pernitentem è dulcibus Germaniæ sedibus festinare compellat.

*Ex epistola Albini ad monachos Gottorum.*

Hispanicus error.

Novas vero, fratres chariss: Hispanici erroris sectas cavete.

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Cursum MS.



*Ex epistola Albini ad fratres Ebor: eccl:*

Vos fragiles infantiae meae annos materno fovistis affectu, & lasciviam pueritiae meae pia sustinuitis patientia, & paternae castigationis disciplinis ad perfectam viri educaſtis aetatem, & sacrarum eruditione literarum roborastis.

Epistola Albini ad fratres in Gotthia constitutos de confessione auriculari.

*Ex epistola Albini ad amicum incerti nominis.*

Pag. 575.

Vere Offae regi, nec genti Anglorum unquam infidelis fui.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Radonem abbatem.*

Dilectionis vestrae venerabile secutus praecipuum vitam S. Vedaſti, patris vestri & intercessoris nostri, emendare studui: non quod aliquid illius excellentiss: meritis dignum dicere valuissem, sed quod nihil tuae reverentiae jussis denegare ratum putavi.

*Ex epistola Albini ad quendam abbatem.*

Idcirco scripsi ad Offanum regem, ut te adjuvaret, ac defenderet sanctam ecclesiam secundum suam potestatem.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Flavium Dametam.*

Dameta Saxoniam, Homerus Italiam, Candidus Britanniam Candidus, recessit. Martinus in Vicos apud S. Jodum remansit infirmus.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Angilbertum primicerium.*

Flagito ut dona dulciss: & mihi multum necessaria, Sanctorum reliquias mihi vel aliquas transmittere curaveris.

<sup>e</sup>  
Epistola Albini ad Eiricum ducem,

*Ex epistola Albini ad sororem.*

Et assiduas S. Lupi intercessionem, gratiarum actiones ab eis qui ad illius patrocinia confugere solent.

Dic columbae, ut memoriae confirmet quod accepit.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Paulinum patriarcham.*

Quam plurimis vero profuturum & pernecessarium fecistis Paulini liber de fide  
Catholica, opus in Catholicae fidei taxatione.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Aethelardum archiepiscopum.*

Inbaldus archiepiscopus Eboracensis.

*Ex altera epistola Albini ad Aethelardum.*

Et sanctam sedem dignis exaltare honoribus, quam ad tempus, propter impios invasores regni, dereliquisti, secundum Aethelardus  
Cantuari:  
episcopus  
exulatus. consilia sacerdotum Christi.

Pag. 576.

archiepiscopus Lichefeldensis

Contentio inter Metropolitano Britanniae de pallio. Nam Offam Metropolitanam sedem apud Lichefeld instituerat.

Ita tamen, ut pater pius suis diebus pallio non exuatur, licet ordinatio episcoporum ad sanctam & primam sedem recurrat.

*Ex epistola Albini ad Offam regem.*

Dominus rex Carolus amabiliter & fideliter saepe mecum locutus est de vobis, & de eo omnino habetis fidelissimum amicum. Ideo exules Romam dirigit ad iudicium domini apo-

Cantuar:

stolici, & Æthelhardi episcopi. Vestrae quoque dilectioni digna dirigit munera.

Mihi vero multum indigno regimen ecclesiae S. Martini venit in manus non voluntarie.

Ecgfertus  
filius Offae.

Saluta meo officio . . . . . nobilissimum juvenem, & diligenter cura eum in dei timore erudiri, & non pereat spes multorum in eo.

*Ex epistola Albini ad quendam Anglum patritii ord: virum.*

Mors Ecg-  
ferti regis,  
filii Offae.

Non enim nobiliss: juvenis ex suis peccatis (ut reor) mortuus est: sed etiam paterni sanguinis ultio in filium usque redundavit. Nam, sicut scis optime, quam multum sanguinis effudit pater ejus, ut regnum filio confirmaret. Sed hoc confirmatio non fuit regni, sed destructio.

Timeo quod Ardulphus rex vester cito regnum perdere habeat, propter contumeliam quam in deum gerit, propriam dimittens uxorem, publice se socians concubinæ, ut fertur. Vos quoque omnem gentem Merciorum admoneatis, ut mores

Leges Offae.

bonos, & modestos, & castros diligentes observent, quos beatae memoriae Offa illis instituit.

Dissentio-  
nes North-  
anhumbro-  
rum.

Nam nostrum regnum, id est, Northanhumbro-  
rum, pene periit propter dissentiones intestinas, & fallaces jurationes. Nec mihi videtur ad huc esse finem illorum malitiae.

Pag. 577.

*Epistola Albini ad Eugeniam virginem Anglam.*

*Ex epistola Caroli Mag: ad Offam regem.*

Angli  
Romipetae.

Viro venerando ac fratri chariss: Offae regi Merciorum: &c.  
Sed probavimus quosdam fraudulenter negotiandi causa se intermiscere, lucra sectantes non religioni servientes.

Petras vero nigras, quas vestra flagitavit reverentia, vobis direxi. Veniat missus qui consideret, quales animus vester desideret, & ubicunque inventi fuerint dari & in vehendo adjuvari libenter mandavimus. Sed sicut vos de longitudine petrarum desiderium vestrum intimastis, ita & nostri de prolixitate sagorum poscunt, ut tales jubeatis fieri, quales antiquis temporibus ad nos venire solebant.

Vestrae



Vestrae quoque dilectioni ad gaudium & gratiarum actiones deo omnipotenti dirigere studuimus unum baltheum, & unum gladium Huniscum, & duo pallia serica.

*Ex a epistola ad fratres Wintonienses.*

Vestris obtemperans iussionibus, vestris confusus orationibus, tremens ad tantam pelagi magnitudinem accessi, & quasi stillam ex undis oceani ita ex pluribus sancti miraculis per pauca decerpsi.

*Ex epistola Odberti abbatis S. Bertini ad Æthelgarum archiepiscopum.*

Æthelgarus corrupte in titulo epistolæ scribitur.

Scire & meminisse cupimus paternitatem vestram, quo modo pontificis prædecessoris vestri Adalgari promeruimus gratiam.

Nanque Romam pergens à nobis honorifice receptus, Romaque rediens.

Apud dominum quippe Dunstanum locum obtinuimus familiarem: apud dominum vero Æthelgarum ampliorem: ita ut monasterium S. Petri apostoli, ab ipso Bertino in primordio adventus sui constructum, a fundamentis statuerit restaurandum.

Epistola Augustini episcopi ad Consentium episcopum de corpore Christi.

*Ex epistola Halitgari ad Ebonem archiepiscopum.*

Et insuper & sanctorum patrum canonumque sententiis pœnitentialem in uno volumine adgregarem.

Pœnitentiale Halitgari.

Epistola Widonis, Blandiniensis cœnobii rectoris, & Dunstanum archiepiscopum.

*Ex epistola cujusdam, ut videtur, episcopi, sed incerti auctoris, scripta in honestum testimonium cujusdam Anachoreta peregrinantis.*

Hic monachus, olim militarem indutus chlamidem, conversus jam eligit abjectus esse in domo dei.

Accipite ergo hunc, in Britannia citra marina clare editum, adhuc quiete temporis & pacis ultro exilium trans freta subisse in vestram <sup>b</sup> fideli Anglosaxonum Britanniam: ubi consulto Christianiss: regis Ethelstani Anachoreta factus religiose

Cern

ac laudabiliter apud Cen non paucis diebus conversatus est. Cujus consilio ac licentia in hanc quoque peregrinationem pro Christi amore venit.

<sup>a</sup> Post epistola primum scripserat Lelandus Albini, quam vocem deinde delat., & supra lin. posuit, Albini nomen non erat in veteri codice. Quintiam in margine scripsit, Videtur esse recentior quam Albinus, qui hanc epistolam scripsit. <sup>b</sup> Sic.

*Ex epistola abbatis S. Petri & Audoëni ad regem Anglorum, ut potui colligere, Edgarum.*

Hæc ergo scientes flexis genibus oramus, ut ad nos perveniat aliquid auxilii vestri, quo restaurantur monasterium S. Petri & S. Audoëni.

Tres epistolæ Falradi abbatis ad Ædelgarum archiepiscopum.

Epistola Ebonis episcopi ad Halitgarum episcopum.

Vetus codex  
sic habuit.  
Ead:

*Ex epistola Fecontionis Decani sanctæ Genouefæ ad Eadgarum regem.*

Vestras profecto vere felicissimas gazas adferimus, quæ sic in egentium manus ecclesiarumque agmina erogantur.

in eccl. S. Genouefæ

Centenus namque Canoniorum ordo ibi floruit. Sed pro Danorum imminutione media pars deprædata consistit, etiam enormi temporis interstitio Mulciberis guttore ipse locus omnino persistit concrematus, in cujus reædificatione potentum adminiculo caremus.

*Ex epistola Joannis episcopi Ro: ad Ælfricum ducem.*

Relatione quorundam fidelium comperimus te plurima agere mala in eccl: S. Dei genitr: Mariæ, quæ nuncupatur Glestingaburch, & prædia, & villas ab ejus jure tua avida cupiditate diripuisse: & propter quod eidem loco propinqua inhæres habitatione, illi semper nocuus esse.

Epistola Ælfredi abbatis ad Sigericum archiepiscopum:

*Ex epistola quadam sive bulla Joannis 15. episcopi Ro:*

Nobis relatum est à compluribus de inimicitio Æthelredi regis Occident: Saxonum, necnon & Richardi Marchionis.

fa

Tandem misimus quendam apochripharium nostrum Leonem, videlicet episcopum Treverensis eccl: &c. ut ad Ethelredum pervenerit Leo pacemque sanxerit.

Pag. 578.

Qua de re misit Æthelwinum, Shireburnensis ecclesiæ præfulem, necnon & Leoffstanum filium Alfwoldi, atque Wistanum filium Æthelnodum, qui transierunt marinos fines, & pervenerunt usque ad Richardum Marchionem: &c. ut Richardus pacem cum Ethelredo rege stabiliverit Rotomagi Cal: Mart: aº. D. 991.

Pag. 579, 580, 581, 582. vacant.

Pag. 583.

*Ex Chronicis Thomæ Rudburne monachi Wintoniensis.*

Thomas Rudburne secutus est hos autores in historia scribenda: Gildam, Bedam, Thomam Rudburne Menevensis episcopum, Joannem Langdene episcopum Rosensem, archidiaconum



diaconum Lincolnensem, archidiaconum Oxoniensem, Gaufridum Monemutensem, & Matthæum Parisiensem monachum S. Albani.

Incipit chronicon Thomæ monachi Winton: à Bruto: & deductum inde ad 18. annum Henrici 3.

A tempore Bruti ad adventum Sax: folius pene Gaufridi epitomen scribit.

Orientalis Constantinum Mag: catalogo Sanctorum adscribunt, & festum de ipso agit 21. die mensis Maii.

Cantewarlande, alias Kente.

Mellitum episcopum suum Londonienses relapsi recipere noluerunt, idololatriis magis quam pontificibus servire gaudentes.

Ercombertus rex Cantia omnia deorum sacella complanavit.

Lotharius rex Cantia, frater Egberti regis, infestante eum Edrico filio Ecberti, jaculo confossus obiit.

Edricus rex Cantia citra biennium regno & vita spoliatus est.

Tunc invaserunt reg: Cantia Cedwallus cum fratre suo Mollone, &c. ut Mollo in tugurio ibidem combustus.

Regno Cantia à regia successione sexennio <sup>a</sup> clauso, septimo anno Withfredum Egberti filium in regem accepit anno D. 696.

Edbertus, Ethelbertus, Alricus, fratres & filii Uithredi regis, in reg: Cant: successerunt.

Post illos nobile germen Cantia exaruit.

Tunc reg: in Cantia Egbyrtus cog: Bren post Alricum, & exactis in reg: duobus annis, à Kenulpho rege Merciorum bello captus est, ac paulo post demissus, sed à suis non receptus. Dubium quo hic fine decessit.

Kenulphus quendam Cuthredum solo nomine regem Cant: præfecit, qui 8. annis regnavit. Cui Baldredus successit, qui post 18. annos ab Ecberto Westfax: rege pulsus, exulavit.

Regnum Southfax: ortum est à nobiliss: duce Elle circa 30. Pag. 584. annum à primo adventu Sax: in Britanniam.

Andredescester nobilis civitas Britannorum ab Elle solo complanata quod ibi tot damna ejus milites acceperant. Locus autem à transeuntibus videtur usque in hodiernum diem.

Ella regnavit annis septemdecim. Mortuus est anno D. 508:

Successit Cissa ejus filius & eorum progenies usque ad Ethelwoldum, qui primus Southfax: per Birinum episcopum ad fidem conversus est.

Birinus nobiliores Southfax: baptizavit.

Regina vero Ebbe in sua, id est, Wicciorum, provincia, fuerat baptizata. Erat autem Gustridi filia fratris Anheri, qui ambo cum suo populo Christiani fuerunt. Cappa, Padda,

Burgelyn, & Ciddi presbyteri ceteram plebem Southfax: vel tempore sequenti <sup>a</sup> babtizabant.

Dicol monachus nat: Scottus. Fuerat hic ante, & habuit monasteriolum cum 5. sive 6. fratribus in Bosham, loco sylvis & mari circumdato: sed ejus prædicationem audire populus neglexit.

S. Wilfridus episcopus fundavit monaster: in Selesey, & 5. annis episcopi officio ibi functus est.

Cedwalla de genere Gewissorum exul à patria interfecit E-dilwaldum regem Suthfax: ac provinciam illam sæva cæde ac depopulatione vastavit. Sed mox expulsus à ducibus regis Berthuno & Aldhuno, qui deinceps reg: tenuerunt. Quorum prior postea ab eodem Cedwalla, cum esset rex Gewissorum, occisus est, & provintia graviori servitio subacta.

Revocato Wilfrido ad suos provint: Southfax: subjacuit episcopo Ventanæ civitatis.

Postmodum a<sup>o</sup>. D. 705. synodali decreto Edbertus abbas de Selesey factus est episcopus Southfax: Cui postea in episcopatu successit Ella: quo defuncto longo tempore cessavit episcopatus Southfax.

Vectæ insula fidem à beato Wilfrido accepit.

Quarta pars inf: Vectæ, id est, portio 300. familiarum data Wilfrido à Ceadwalla rege.

Duo regii pueri fratres Arualdi regis Vectæ <sup>b</sup> babtizati ab Wilfrido.

Pag. 585.

Wilfridus commendavit suam portionem in Vectæ Brechtwino clerico ejus ex sorore nepoti, cum quo reliquit etiam Hiddilam presbyterum, qui verbum vitæ & lavachrum ministraret.

Regnum Angl: Orient: incepit anno D. 492<sup>o</sup>.

Offa primus rex fuit ibidem, à quo omnes Orient: Anglos Offingas vocabant, quos nunc Fykeys vocamus.

Titulus successit suo patri Offæ in regnum.

Redwaldus filius Tituli successit.

Cui successit Corpwaldus, qui à Ricberto gentili occisus est.

Sigebertus frater Corpwaldi ex matre successit.

Egricus successit, postea à Penda rege Merc: occisus.

Anna successit pater S. Etheldredæ. S. Sexburga, S. Ethelburga, S. Etheldreda, & S. Whitburga filiæ Annæ regis à Penda interfecti.

Ethelhere Annæ frater successit, occisus cum Penda rege Merc: ab Ofwi rege Northanhumbr:

Ethelwaldus frater Ethelherii successit.

Cui ex ordine successerunt Atulphus, Elkwodus, & Hisboerne filii Ethelherii regis.

Successit hiis Ethelredus.



Et huic Ethelbertus martyr, interfectus videlicet instigatione Quendredæ conjugis Offæ regis Merc:

SUCCESSIT Edmundus interfectis à Danis, anno D. 871. & reg: sui 26.

Hoc anno combusta est universitas Cantabrigiæ.

Ex tunc desierunt Angli reg: in Orient: Angl: 50. annis. Novennio enim sine regimine provintia paganis vastantibus subjacuit.

Postea Guthran Danus tempore Alfredi regis Westfax: reg: in ea 12. annis.

SUCCESSIT Ethric Danus. Reg: an: 14. interfectus ab Anglis.

*Reges Orient: Sax:*

Sleda ob Wodeno decimus Sebertus ejus filius nepos Ethelberti mag: ex sorore Ricula.

Sebertus Westmonasterii fundator.

Sexredus & Sauardus filii Seberti successerunt. Hii S. Melitum episcopum expulerunt.

Sigbertus cog: Parvus Sauardi filius successit.

Hic gentem suam per Ced episcopum ad fidem reduxit, à propinquis suis tandem interfectus.

SUCCESSIT Swithelinus filius Sexbaldi à Ced baptizatus. Pag. 586.

Sigherius Sigberti filius, & Sebbi filius Sauardi successerunt.

Sigherius apostatavit à fide.

Sebbi fidem servavit. Regnavit annis 30. Postea monachus factus ab Waldero episcopo London: successore S. Erkenwaldi. Sepultus London: apud S. Paulum.

SUCCESSERUNT in regno Sigehardus & Swefredus filii. Sigehardus postea monachus factus.

SUCCESSIT istis mortuis parvo tempore Offa, filius Sigherii regis, juvenis venustiss: & opt: Hic monachus factus Romam petiit cum Kenredo rege Merc: ubi monachus factus obiit anno D. 710.

SUCCESSIT Selredus Sigberti boni filius. Regnavit 38. annis. Quo perempto regnum Orientalium Sax: in reg: Westfax: derivatum est.

*Reg: Westfax:*

Cerdicius decimus ab Wodeno venit in Britan: anno D. 495. & anno post mortem Hengisti 8. Hic diadema suscepit anno D. 517. Regnavit annis 15.

Serdicius moriens dedit Vectam inf: Withgaro suo ex sorore nepoti, qui postea in eadem reg:

Kenricus successit patri Cerdicio. Reg: annis viginti quatuor.

SUCCESSIT Ceaulinus ejus filius: Conspirantibus in eum tam Anglis

Wodenesdiche forsan Wan-  
nesdiche in Wilshire.

Anglis quam Britonibus apud Wode-  
nesdiche cæso exercitu anno reg: fui 31.  
victus in exilium secessit, & statim obiit.

☞ Successit Celricus filius Cudæ fratris ejus. Hic 5. reg: annis.  
Ceolwlfphus ejus frater successit, & regnavit annis 14. Obiit  
anno D. 608.

Sucesserunt pari jure in regno Kinegilfus & Quincelinus:  
Conversi ad fidem per Birinum anno 25. eorum regni.

Quincelinus accepta fide obiit anno eodem.

Kinegilfus sexennio supervixit, & fundavit monaster: Winton:  
in quo sepultus est.

Pag. 587.

Successit Kinewaldus Kinegilfi filius, qui monaster: à parte  
inceptum consummavit.

Hic principio reg: pessimus medio & ult: tempore optimus,  
repudiavit Pendæ regis filiam, & aliam superduxit; unde  
regno pulsus ad Annam regem Orient: Angl: profugit, ubi 3.  
annis delituit, & fidem Christi accepit. Postea regno restitu-  
tus Britannos bis prostravit, & Wulpherum filium Pendæ  
parte regni truncavit. Regnavit ann: 32. Obiit anno D. 671.  
sepultus Winton: in Cathedr: eccl:

Sexburga uxor Kinewaldi regis successit. Regnavit feliciter  
anno uno.

Successit Estuinus Kinegilfi ex fratre Cuthgilfo abnepos.  
Reg. 3. annis. Obiit anno D. 675.

Kentuinus Kinegilfi filius successit successione legitima.  
Reg: annis 10. Obiit anno D. 685.

Beda adfirmat Estuinum & Kentuinum non integro reg-  
nasse: sed reg: inter se divisisse.

☞ Successit Ceadwalla, Ceaulini ex fratre Cuda pronepos.  
Hic exactis 2. in imperio annis Romam petiit, ubi obiit  
anno D. 689. 12. Kal. Majarum.

Successit Ina rex pronepos Kinegilfi ex fratre Cuthbaldo.  
Regnavit 38. annis. Obiit Romæ peregrinus anno ibi ex-  
acto, videlicet anno D. 725.

Construxit scholam Anglorum Romæ.

Construxit etiam monaster: Glastoniense.

Ethelburga uxor Inæ, femina regali profapia.

Fabula mera  
de Walla.

Secundam uxorem habuit Walam nomine, à qua Wallia  
dicta, cum qua coronam Walliæ accepit.

Hoc tempore ordinatum, quod Angli uxores de illustri  
fanguine Britonum, & Britones uxores de illustri fanguine  
Anglorum caperent.

Quidam Angli acceperunt uxores de nobili fanguine Scot-  
torum.

Athelardus Inæ cognatus successit. Reg: annis 14. Obiit  
anno D. 739.

Cudredus



Cudredus ejus cognatus successit. Regnavit annis 13.

Sigebertus successit, & post annum propter ejus sævitiam regno pulsus est.

Kenulphus successit, regnavitque annis 31. Tandem sæ- Pag. 588.  
pius ante impetitus, à Kineardo Sigebriithi filio occisus est  
anno D. 783.

Successit Brietricus pacis magis quam belli studiosus. Fi- Ethelburga  
Offæ filia  
nupsit Bric-  
trico.  
liam Offæ regis Merc: in conjugem accepit. Egbrithum solum  
regalis prosapiæ superstitem è reg: suo fugavit. Regnavit  
annis 16. & obiit.

Successit Egbrithus de fratre Megildo Inæ regis abnepos.

*Regnum Merciorum.*

Penda adjunxit se Britannis.

Peda occiso Penda ejus patre in parte reg: successit ex dono Alfreda filia  
Oswii nup-  
sit Peadæ.  
Oswi regis Northanhumbrorum, cujus filiam, vivente Penda,  
Peda in uxorem acceperat.

Gens Merc: opera Oswi regis ad Christum conversa.

Duima primus episcopus Mercii datus ab Oswio.

Fundata ecclesia Merc: quæ nunc Lichefeld dicitur, cujus  
primus episcopus Duima.

Mercii expulsis Oswii ducibus Wulpherum Peadæ filium  
in regem elegerunt anno D. 658. Reg. annis 17. Obiit  
anno D. 675.

Successit Ethelredus 3. Peadæ filius. Reg. 30. annis. Tunc  
monachus in Bardenei factus, & mox abbas ibidem.

Successit Kenredus filius Wulpheri regis. Reg: annis 5.  
Tunc monachus factus Romam peregre profectus est, ubi obiit.  
Ceolredus filius Ethelredi regis successit. Hic ante annum  
reg: 8<sup>m</sup>. completum obiit. Sepultus est Lichefeldiæ. Erat  
hic monialium amator, & ecclesiast: libertatis effractor.

Ethelbaldus Peadæ pronepos successit. Reg: annis 39. &  
à suis subditis occisus est. Offa successit quinto genu Peadæ  
abnepos. Hic Kenulphum regem Westfax: bello vicit, &  
Ethelbertum regem Orient: Angl: dolo capite privavit. Se-  
dem archiepiscop: à Cant: Lichefeldam transtulit: pacem Pag. 589.  
cum Karolo Magno, post dissidium, sanxivit. Reg: annis 39.  
Obiit anno D. 795.

Vivens Egferthum filium suum successorem reliquit, qui  
post Offam reg: 4. tantum mensibus.

Successit Kenulphus 5. genu nepos Peadæ regis ex fratre  
Kenewalchio

Kenulphus rex ex quadam regina Elfrida 2. filias, Quen-  
dredam & Burgenhildam, filiumque Kenelmum, genuit.

Hic Kenulphus Edbertum cog: Pien regem Cantie bello  
cepit, ac paulo post in dedicatione monaster: quod Winchel-

cumbæ construxerat, manu misit. Reg: annis 24. Sepultus est Winchelcumbæ.

Successit Kenelmus, qui primo reg: sui anno dolis Quendredæ sororis suæ interfectus est per Askabertum ejus procuratorem

[Clent com. & nutricium in Clento, ubi sylva in valle inter duos montes. Staff:]

Cewlphus frater Kenulphi successit, qui post annum à Berwlpho regno pulsus est.

Berwlph reg: 3: annis, & ab Egbirtho regno fugatus est, & mox apud Orient: Anglos occisus anno D. 825.

Ludecanus successit. Et hic post biennium ab Orient: Anglis occisus est.

Withlagus successit. Reg: annis 13. sub jugo Ecberti regis Westfax: solvens ei tributum.

Bertwlphus eadem sorte reg: annis 13. ac demum à pyratis Danis ultra mare fugatus anno D. 853.

Successit Burhedus accepta in conjugem filia Atulphi filii Egberti regis Westfax: Reg: annis 22. Post deturbatus reg: à Danis Romam aufugit, ibique obiit & sepultus est.

Successit Cewlphus Burhedi servus beneficio Danorum, hac lege, ut reg: quam diu illi vellent.

Post paucos annos Alfredus rex, nepos Ecbrithi, reg: Merc: obtinuit, & cum reg: Westfax: conjunxit.

Pag. 590.

*Regnum Northumbr:*

Anno D. 547. & post mortem Hengisti anno 60. ducatus Northumbr: mutatus in regnum per Idam ab Wodeno decimum. Reg: annis 14. Obiit anno D. 561.

Successit Alla eodem genere sed diverso tractu ab eodem sanguinem ducens.

*a* \* Alla iste secundum Bedam fuit primum rex Anglorum, & reg: super Australes Sax:

Gul: Malmesbiriensis dicit quod hic Alla regnavit annis 25. & obiit anno D. 586.

Successit Ethelricus filius Idæ in decrepita ætate. Reg: 5. annis. Obiit anno D. 591.

Successit Ethelfridus ejus filius. Hic Accan, filiam Allæ regis, duxit in uxorem.

Hic Edan regem Scottorum mag: prælio debellavit.

 Hic petitione Ethelbriti regis Cantixæ Legecestram expugnavit, Britones vicit.

Hic conferto prælio prope Bangor à Bledericò duce Cornubiæ, à Margado rege Southwallensium, & à Cadwano rege Venedotarum victus est, interfectis ex suis decem millibus militum, & 66. Ex altera parte Bledericus dux occisus est.

Hic Ethelfridus Edwinum, filium Alle regis, fratrem uxoris suæ, à regno fugavit.

*a* Sic, cum asterisco.

Reg:



Reg: annis 24. & tandem ab Edwino in reg: reverso interfectus est.

Edwinus anno reg: sui 11. à Paulino baptizatus est.

Paulinus 36. diebus cum Edwino mansit in Banburg, intentus prædicandi & baptizandi officio.

Hic primo Cedwallonem regem & Britones bello vicit: sed postea ab eodem victus & occisus est 4. Id. Octobr. anno D. 633.

Osricus filius Elfrici <sup>a</sup> paterni Edwini successit in reg Dei. Pag. 597. rorum.

Fan

Et Gaufridus, Ethelfridi filius, qui fuit frater Oswaldi prior natu, suscepit reg: Berniciorum.

Uterque istorum ante acceptum regnum Christum profitebatur: sed postea uterque fidem abnegavit. Unde uterque postea à Cedwalla bello occisus.

S. Oswaldus successit in reg: utriusque.

Hic Aidano episcopo sedem in Lindisfarne dedit.

Hic eccl: S. Petri Ebor: ab Edwino rege inceptam consummavit.

Regnavit 9. annis. Occisus est à Penda rege Merc: anno D. 642.

Successit Oswi frater Oswaldi.

Hic gentes Aquilonares Britann: ex max: parte tributarias fecit.

Hic Pendam bello interfecit, & Merc: imperavit, apud quos eccl: Lichefeld fundavit. Reg: annis 28. Obiit anno D. 670.

Successit Ecfrius ejus filius.

Hilda abbatissa Streneshaulk nata annos 66. obiit 15. Decembr:

Etheldreda, Annæ regis filia, nupsit Ecfrido regi. Regnavit annis 15. Occisus est à Piëtis.

Ab hoc tempore cœpit virtus reg: Northanhumbr: defluere.

Successit Alfridus bastardus Oswi regis vir doctiss: Reg: annis 19. Obiit anno D. 704.

Osfredus ejus filius successit, puer circiter 8. annorum. Reg: 11. annis, & insidiis cognatorum suorum occisus est.

Deinde, id est cognati Osfredi, regnaverunt Kenredus 2. annis, & Osricus 11<sup>m</sup>. Fædo exitu vitam polluerunt.

Successit Celwlphus frater Kenredi ab Ida rege 7<sup>s</sup>. Reg: annis 8. Tandem factus monachus in Lindisfarn. Sepultus fuit juxta S. Cuthbertum.

Successit Egbertus <sup>b</sup> paterni Celowlphi filius. Reg: annis 19. & monachus factus est anno D. 755<sup>o</sup>.

Osulphus ejus filius successit, & post annum unum reg: occisus est à suis.

<sup>a</sup> F. patrui. <sup>b</sup> F. patrui.

Pag. 592.

SUCCESSIT MOLLO. Reg: annis 10. Insidiis Alcredi occubuit.  
 SUCCESSIT ALCREDES, qui 10. reg: sui anno regno cedere compul-  
 sus est à provincialibus anno D. 776.

¶ Ethelberthus filius Mollonis successit. Reg: annis 5. Postea  
 reg: à suis expulsus.

Tunc Alfwoldus, alias Oswaldus, successit.

Reg: annis 11. & jugulatus est à suis anno D. 792. Sepultus  
 fuit Hagustalduni.

SUCCESSIT OSFREDUS Alredi filius & nepos Alfwoldi. Hic post  
 annum reg: expulsus est anno D. 793.

SUCCESSIT S. ALCUMUNDUS, filius Aldredi, & frater ejusdem  
 Ofredi.

Alcumundus dum Wiltonienses petit, ut agros, quos ibi ha-  
 bebat, defenderet, a duce Mer: occisus est, mag: utrinque  
 cæde facta anno Di. 808.



Lillethulle  
 [com: Sa-  
 lop:]

S. Alcumundus primo sepultus apud Lillethul, postea ad  
 Derby translatus est.

¶ Ethelbertus, qui & Æthelwoldus dictus, in reg: revocatus  
 est post 12. exilii annum. Et postea cum 4. reg: annis dum  
 fugere noluit à suis occisus est anno D. 806.

*Ipsa verba autoris.*

\* Tunc regnum Ethelberto, filio Mollonis, qui & Ethelre-  
 dus dictus est, evacuavit filius Mollonis, qui etiam Æthel-  
 woldus vocabatur.

A tempore hujus Ethelberti propter metum provincialium  
 cessavit regnum 33. annis. Tandem devolutum est Egbrito  
 regi Westfax:

Egberthus metuens Brictrici tyrannidem, in Franciam fu-  
 git, ubi didicit rem militarem sub Karolo. Regnum incepit  
 anno D. 800. regnante in Francia Karolo.

Ecbertus gentem Cornugalliæ devicit.

Ecbertus per Atulphum filium & Alsthanum episcopum  
 Shireburnensem Cantiam sibi subjugavit, & subdiderunt suæ  
 parti Southregiam Australes & Meridionales Saxones.

Ecbertus anno reg: sui 24. per Orient: Anglos devicit Mer-  
 cios & Northanumbr: ac eos suo imper: subjecit.

Pag. 593.

Ethelwolphus, alias Atulphus, vel Adulphus, filius Ecberti,  
 successit in regno. Fuit discipulus S. Swithuni, & ex subdia-  
 cono electus in regem.

Alfredus rex Westfax: primus omnium regum Angl:  
 unctus est.

Ethelbaldus, filius Ethelwolphi, successit patri in regno  
 Westfax: & Juditham, patris sui ux: in conjugem accepit.

Ethelbertus filius secundo genitus Ethelwolphi vivente Ethel-  
 baldo fratre regno Cantiaæ præfuit. Mortuo post 5. ann: fratre  
 præfuit etiam & Westfax: aliis 5. annis. Sepultus est Shire-  
 burnæ.

SUCCESSIT



Successit Ethelredus 3. genitus Atulphi. Reg: annis 5. Sepultus est Winburnæ anno D. 862.

S. Swithunus eodem anno obiit. Quo tempore S. Edmundus Orient: Angl: rex ab Hinguar & Hubba occisus est anno D. 871.

Alfredus 4<sup>o</sup>. genitus Atulphi successit.

Hic quatuor bella uno anno contra Danos gessit, & eos vicit.

Hic 24. horas diei ita dividebat ut octo horas in scribendo, legendo, & orando, octo horas in cura corporis, & octo in regni negotiis transigeret.

Hic 4. construxit cœnobias, unum in Athelingei, alterum in Wintonia monachis, (id est, Novum monaster:) tertium Shaftoniæ, cui præfecit filiam suam Elfgivam; quartum vero monialibus in civitate Wintoniæ, id est, monaster: S. Mariæ, ubi postea Edburga, filia Edwardi filii Alfridi, abbatissa fuit.

Hic Alfridus scholas Oxonii instituit, & privilegia eis per Grimbaldum & Neotum dedit.

Hic genuit ex Egelwitha, filia Egelredi comitis, Egelswitham, & Edwardum, qui post se reg: Ethelsledam, quæ nupsit Ethelredo comiti Merc: Ethelwardum virum litteratiss: Elfredam & <sup>a</sup> Elfgivam virgines. Ethelswytha primo genita nupsit Balduino comiti Flandriæ, ex qua ille genuit Arnulphum & Aldulphum. Aldulphus ex patre suscepit comit: Bononiæ. Ex Arnulpho comites Flandriæ descendere. Elfgiva facta est Sceptoniæ abbatissa.

Reg: annis 28. & dim. Obiit anno D. 901. Sepultus est Winton: in novo monaster:

Successit in reg: Edwardus ejus filius.

Pag. 594.

Karolus rex Franc: qui filiam Edwardi in uxorem duxerat, eam partem Franciæ, quæ nunc Normannia dicitur, Rolloni dedit.

Edwardus ex Egwina, pastoris filia, genuit Ethelstanum.

Hujus Edwardi tempore fuit S. Frithestanus episcopus Winton: anno D. 908.

Anno D. 901. fundatum est novum monaster: Winton:

Edwardus genuit ex Egwina Athelstanum, & Elfedum, & Editham, quæ nupsit Sirichio Northanhumbr: quæ & requiescit apud Tanwitham, & pro Sancta colitur. <sup>b</sup> \* Tertium filium, scilicet Edwardum, genuit ex Elfleda, filia Elfelmi comitis, qui cum instructus esset literatura non diu vixit. Ex eadem uxore genuit Edwinum, & 6. filias, Elfedam, Edgivam, Etheltildam, Ethildam, Edgitham, & Elgivam. Prima & 3. cœlibatum deo voverunt, & jacent ambæ

<sup>a</sup> Sic prius scribitur Lelandus. Sed postea per litteram g lineolam duxit, nescio quam ob rem. Nam supra, ut & paulo inferius, Elfgiva. <sup>b</sup> Sic, cum asterisco.

Wiltoniæ juxta matrem, tumulatæ. Edgiva nupsit Karolo regi Francorum, filio Ludovici, filii Caroli Calvi. Ethilda nupsit Hugoni. Edgitha & Egiva missæ sunt Henr: Alemann: imper: maritandæ. Quarum 2. ille locavit filio suo Othoni, alteram cuidam duci juxta Alpes.

Edwardus rex ex 2. uxore Egiva genuit 2. filios, Edmùndum & Edredum, qui ambo post Æthelstanum regnaverunt: & 2. filias, Edburgam & Edgivam. Edburga deo dicata requiescit Winton. Edgiva nupsit Aquitanorum principi Ludovico.

Edmundus filius Edwardi genuit de Alfgiva Edwin & Edgarum.

Pag. 595.

Successit Ethelstanus, qui 3. regni sui anno fugato Gutfrido Northumbr: rege monarchiam vere obtinuit.

Tertio Ethelstani anno duellum inter Colbrondum Danum, & Guidonem comitem de Warwik extra borealem civitatis Wintoniensis plagam in loco qui modo Hidemedede, olim Denmarsch appellatus est, prope monasterium de Hida. In signum vero victoriæ servatur sica prædicti Colbronde gigantis, cum qua truncatum erat caput ejus à Guidone comite de Warwik, in eccl: cathedrali Wintoniæ usque in hodiernum diem.

Athelstanus rex fundavit 2. monaster: Midleton & Michelney. Regnavit ann: 16. Obiit Glovern: Sepultus est apud Malmesbyri.

Successit Edmundus legitimus filius Edwardi. Reg: annis 6. & dim: Occisus est à Leof latrunculo. Sepultus fuit Glastonix: quod monaster: redditibus ampliavit.

Successit Edredus frater Edmundi. Reg: 9. annis & dim: Obiit anno D. 956. Winton: sepultus à Dunstano. Hic Edredus monaster: de Abbandune, quod Cissa pater Inæ fundaverat, à Danis dirutum per S. Athelwoldum reparavit.

Successit Edwius Edmundi regis filius totus libidini deditus, exofor monachorum. Reg: annis 4. Obiit anno D. 960. Sepultus est Winton: in novo monaster:

Successit ejus frater Edgarus, amator monachorum. Hujus tempore expulsi sunt canon: à <sup>a</sup> chathedr: eccl: Winton: & monachi de Abindon eo traducti.

Edgarus genuit Edmundum, qui obiit ante patrem, & Ethelredum, qui post eum regnavit, ex Elfreda Orgari ducis.

Ex Elfreda cog: Candida Eduardum genuit, <sup>b</sup> qui" ante Ethelredum reg:

De Wulfrida puella S. Editham genuit.

Edgarus transtulit corpus S. Swithuni, & loculo pretioso condidit.

Reg: annis 16. Obiit anno D. 976. Glastonix sepultus.

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Hæc vox bis occurrit.



Successit Edwardus ejus filius. Reg: annis 3. & dim. Occisus est dolo Elfridæ novercæ suæ apud Corf.

Hæc Elfrida 2. monaster: construxit, Ambresbyri & Werwelle, ubi ipsa requiescit.

Successit Ethelredus, frater Edwardi, homo infortunatiss: Pag. 596.

Hujus tempore Swanus rex Danorum venit cum mag: classe in Angliam proditione comitis Edrici.

Fuit Edricus comes Saresbiria, de Herthfordshire, & de Winchestre.

Ethelredus rex, vulgo dictus Unredy propter ignaviam. Ethelredus

Reg: annis 37. Obiit Idibus Mart: anno D. 1013. Sepultus London: apud S. Paulum. Unredy, i. e. inexpeditus, vel ignavus.

Successit Edmundus Irenside ejus ex Algiva concubina filius.

Hic quinquies cum Canuto rege Danorum conflixit.

Reg: 9. mensibus. Occisus est proditione Edrici comitis.

Successit Canutus.

Edwius frater Edmundi regis dolo Edrici ab Angl: exulavit, & cito post obiit.

Hic Edwius habuit 2. filios, Edwinum & Edwardum.

Quidam scribunt Edwinum & Edwardum fuisse filios Edmundi Irenside. Hii postea à Canuto rege ad Swanum regem ut trucidarentur missi sunt. Sed ejus miseratione servati petierunt regem Hunorum. Major paulo post obiit, & minor Edwardus Agatham sororem reginæ Hunorum duxit in uxorem, ex qua genuit Edgarum, Christianam, & Margaretam, quæ nupsit Malcolino regi Scotia.

Emma uxor Ethelredi regis peperit ei 2. filios, Alfredum & Edwardum.

Eadem Emma postea nupta Canuto regi peperit ei Hardecanutum filium, & Guinleam, quæ nupsit Henrico Ro: imper:

Swanus filius putativus, ut quidam volunt, Canuti erat filius cujusdam presbyteri. Et Haraldus frater ejus filius cujusdam futoris.

Reg: Canutus annis 18. Obiit anno D. 1036. Sepultus est in cathedr: eccl: Winton:

Successit Haraldus filius Canuti ex Alicia concubina, filia Pag. 597.  
Elfelmi comitis. Occisus est ab Hardecanuto.

Hardecanutus legitimus Canuti filius successit.

Reg: annis 2. decem diebus minus. Obiit apud Lamhith bibendo a°. D. 1042. Sepultus est Winton:

Successit Edwardus filius Ethelredi regis, & Emmæ sororis Richardi 2<sup>i</sup>. ducis Norman: & amitæ magnæ Wilhelmi Bastardi.

Editha filia Goduini comitis nupsit Edwardo.

Robertus olim clericus Edwardi in Norman: postea archiepiscopus Cantuar: excitavit mag: scandalum inter Emmam, matrem

matrem Edwardi regis, & Alwinum episcopum Winton: & præterea quod mortem filio suo regi machinaret.

Emma se purgavit transeundo per 9. vomeres ardentis in eccl: Winton:

Novem hi vomeres in occident: parte claustris cathedr: eccl: Winton: humati erant.

*Versus de Emma reginâ.*

Duxit Ethelredus hanc, & postea Knutus.

Edwardum sanctum parit hæc, ac Hardecanutum.

Quatuor hoc reges hæc vidit scepra ferentes.

Anglorum regum fuit hæc sic mater & uxor.

Herefordensis

Tempore Edwardi regis Leofricus comes Merciorum fundavit monaster: de Coventre anno D. 1044.

Edwardus filius Edwyi, fratris Edmundi Yrenside, venit ab Hungaria in Angl: & paulo post obiit apud S. Paulum London. Hic reliquit ex Agatha uxore Edgarum, Christinam, & Margaretam.

Hic Edgarus occiso Haraldo à quibusdam in regem Anglæ electus est.

Hic Edgarus decessit sine liberis.

Christina facta est monialis apud Rumesey.

Margareta nupsit Malcolino regi Scotiæ, ex quo genuit Edwardum, Edgarum, Alexandrum, David, qui omnes post patrem in Scotia regnaverunt præter Edwardum qui cum patre occisus est.

Pag. 598.

Habuit Margareta filias Matildem & Mariam.

Matildis nupsit Henrico primo regi Angl:

Maria nupsit Eustachio juniore comiti Bononiæ.

Haroldus successit Edwardo regi. Reg: 9. mensibus. Coronatus fuit die Epiphaniæ.

Successit Gul: Bastard filius Roberti ex Matilde Richardi Sampor <sup>a</sup> filia tertia.

Aldredus archiepiscopus Ebor: fundavit abbatiam S. Petri Glocestriæ.

Edgarus Atheling cum Waltheof comite conspiravit in Gul: Bastardum, & exercitui Danorum se adjunxit.

Henricus filius Gul: Bastard natus est in Anglia.

Anno D. 1068. Robertus, Richardus, & Gul: Rufus in Norman:

Hoc anno Gul: dedit Roberto comiti Northumbriam.

Anno D. 1071. Edwinus, Morkarus, & Siwardus comites cum Ægelwino episcopo Dunelmen: & multis millibus cle-

<sup>a</sup> Sic in Cod. nostro, nisi quod sub voce Sampor hujusmodi nota, viz. ++ ponatur.



ricorum & laicorum, cum Hereuardo duce <sup>a</sup> de gente Angl:" nobiliff: ac strenuo, castrum ligneum in ipsis paludibus Eliensis inf: quo confugerant, construxerunt, quod usque in hodiernum diem castellum Hereuardi à comprovincialibus nuncupatur.

Castellum  
Hereuardi.

Editha, uxor Edwardi confessoris, obiit anno D. 1074. 15<sup>o</sup>. Cal: Januar: Sepulta est juxta virum suum.

Vox Northumbrorum in cæde Walcheri episcopi Dunelmensis:

*Short rede, good rede. Sle we the Bishop.*

Paulus monachus Cadomensis factus abbas S. Albani anno D. 1077. quod monaster: postea adjuvante Lanfranco archiepiscopo Cant: fere de novo construxit.

Anno D. 1079. & reg: Gul: 13. facta est cædes aliquot monach: in eccl: <sup>b</sup> Galston: per Thrustinum abbatem.

Matildis uxor Gul: regis, & Balduini comitis Flandrensis, obiit anno D. 1083. & Cadomi in monaster: monialium, quod ipsa construxit, sepulta est.

Domesday liber de descriptione Angl: repositus in thesauria Winton:

Gul: Bastard construxit monaster: de Bermundesey.

Bermundi  
insula.

Richardus dux Beornæ, filius Gul: Bastardi, obiit subita morte in Nova Foresta. Sepultus est Winton: in cathedr: eccl:

Constantia secundo genita Gul: Bastard nupsit Alano comiti Britan:

Anno D. 1086. & reg: Gul: 21. inventum est in Ros, pro-  
vintia Cambriæ, Walwennii sepulchrum. Regnavit in ea parte Britan: quæ Waweitha dicitur. Pag. 599.

Gul: Bastard restituit leges S. Edwardi confess: Anglis. Fama est Edgarum has leges primum dedisse: sed Edwardus eas tanquam absoletas restituit.

Gildas historicus transtulit in Latinum leges Mulmutinas & Marcianas.

Alfridus mag: rex Westsax: eas ex Latino in linguam Sax: transtulit.

Obiit Gul: Bastard: 8. Idus Decembr: anno D. 1087. reg: sui 21. ducatus 52. vitæ suæ 70. Sepultus est Cadomi in monaster: Stephani quod ipse construxit.

Henricus 3<sup>o</sup>. genitus Gul: Bastard, infrendens quod nihil terrarum patris fratres ei impartirent, montem Michaëlis in Normannia occupavit infestus utrique fratri.

Lanfrancus eccl: Cantuar: & monaster: renovavit. <sup>c</sup> Viginti quinque monasterio restitui fecit. Xenodochia duo extra civitatem construxit. Ecclesiam Rosensem restauravit.

<sup>a</sup> Bis exstant in MS. <sup>b</sup> Sic. <sup>c</sup> F. viginti quinque maneria monasterio.

Robertus de Mulbraio circa annum D. 1090. restauravit eccl: S. Oswini marty: apud Tynemuthe, & eam tanquam cellam monaster: S. Albani designavit.

Anno D. 1092. Gul: Rufus Gloverniæ graviter ægrotans promisit se futurum æquiores populo suo; sed convalescens deterior factus est.

Hoc anno translata est sedes episcopalis ab Wellia ad Bathoniam.

Anno D. 1094. rex Gul: Rufus reædificavit civitatem Cairleoli per annos 300. Danica desolatione desolatam.

Anno D. 1095. & reg: Gul: Rufi 8. translata est sedes episcopalis à Theotford ad Norwich per Herebertum de Lofinga, qui ex abbate Ramesiensi dato prætio Gul: regi episcopatum adeptus est.

Verba Urbani episcopi Ro: de Anselmo Cant: in pub: concilio: "Includamus hunc in orbe nostro tanquam alterius orbis papam."

Pag. 600.

Robertus Curthose, primogenitus Gul: Bastard, filium habuit ex filia Gul: de Averfana in Apulia spectatiff: formæ nomine Gulielmum egregiæ indolis. Uxorem post paucos annos morbo amisit, deceptam obstetricis consilio, quæ ligavit mammas ejus post patrum effluentes lacte <sup>a</sup> abundantissima.

Anno D. 1099. Osmundus episcopus Saresbir: obiit.

Henricus primus flu-  
duit Canta-  
brigia.

Henricus primus 3. paterni regni anno natus in liberalibus artibus in Universitate Cantebriæ suum primum protrivit tyrocinium.



Anno D. 1101. Henricus primus primo reg: sui anno Matildam, filiam Malcolini regis Scotiæ & Margaretæ, quæ fuit soror Edgari Etheling, duxit in uxorem. Matildis ista uxor Henrici fuit ante monialis, & virgo deo consecrata. Hæc maledixit fructui ventris suæ adfuturo. Gulielmus, Henrici & Matildis filius, postea submersus est.

Henricus 1<sup>s</sup>. designavit fratri suo Roberto incarcerato sex militum custodiam.

Matildis, uxor Henrici primi, versus occident: plagam Londoniarum unam domum ad leproforum sustentationem cum oratorio & officinis ædificavit: & vocatur hospitale S. Egidii.

Anno D. 1109. & reg: Henr: 9. abbatia Eliensis in episcopalem sedem mutatur, Herveo Bangorn: episcopo eo translato.

Fanum Frediswidæ.

Anno D. 1111. Rogerus Saresbir: episcopus dedit locum, in quo corpus S. Frediswidæ Oxoniæ requiescit, cuidam canonico nomine Wimundo, qui multos ibidem canonicos congregavit.

Anno D. 1118. Matildis uxor Henr: 1<sup>i</sup>. obiit, & sepulta est Westmonasterii.

<sup>a</sup> F. abundantissimo, vel abundantissime.



Anno D. 1132. & reg: Henr: 1. 32. facta est nova sedes episcop: apud Cairluel, cui designatus est episcopus Ethelwul- Cair LLeon  
phus prior S. Oswaldi. Dicta est urbs Legionum, quando ad ar Wikk.  
instantiam reginæ Vespasiano & Arvirago concordatis missæ  
sunt aliquot legiones in Hiberniam.

Henricus 1<sup>s</sup>. obiit anno D. 1135. in Normann: apud S. Pag. 601.  
Dionysium cum redisset venatu è sylva leonum ex crapula  
murenæ. Fundavit monaster: de Rading, de Cirencester, de  
prato apud Rothomagum, de mortuo mari, de Hyda extra  
muros Winton: quo translati sunt monachi de novo monaster:  
anno D. 1110. & reg: ejus 10<sup>o</sup>. Municipia vero præter turres  
& castella viginti quinque opere construxit sumptuoso.

Anno D. 1106. constitutus est ordo Canonicorum in ec-  
clesia S. Mariæ apud Southwerk.

Stephanus comes Bononiæ, filius comitis Blefensis, nepos  
Henrici regis ex parte sororis, Anno D. 1136. opera Hugonis  
Bigot, a senescalli Henrici regis, qui dixit Henr: moriturum  
Matildem imperatricem exheredasse, & Stephanum successo-  
rem constituisse, reg: diadema accepit.

Stephanus principio reg: Danegilt populo remisit, quam  
exactionem tempore belli datam Gul: pater, & filius, ac Henr:  
tempore pacis tenuerunt.

Anno D. 1140. Aldewinus fundator monasterii de Malvern  
obiit.

Anno D. 1142. Gul: Giffard episcopus Winton: obiit.

Anno D. 1153. Mathildis, cum Henricus & Stephanus jam  
pugnaturi essent, Stephanum adivit, monuitque Henricum  
ejus esse filium, genitumque in mari ab eo quo tempore cum  
ea legatus missus esset ad Galfredum Plantegenet comitem  
Andegaviæ.

Anno D. 1154. amicus dei Wulfricus obiit 10. Cal: Mart:  
& in oratorio suo sepultus est apud Helesbergam.

Anno D. 1161. Maria abbatissa de Rumesey, filia regis  
Stephani, Matthæo comiti Bononiæ nupsit, quibus nuptiis  
Thomas Bekket cancellar: Angl: obstitit.

Anno D. 1163 & anno Henr: 10. translatum est corpus S.  
Edwardi regis & confessoris.

Anno D. 1183 mortuus est Henricus filius ante patrem  
Henricum 2. regem. Sepultus est Rothomagi.

Anno D. 1178. & anno Henr: 2<sup>i</sup>. 25<sup>o</sup>. inventum est corpus Pag. 602.  
S. Amphibali cum 9. focis suis in villa quadam 3. milliaribus  
à monaster: S. Albani distante, cujus eccl: dedicata est in ho-  
nore S. Jacobi apostoli Angl: Rudburn appellata. Quorum  
reliquiæ delatæ sunt ad eccl: S. Albani.

Henricus 2. rex Angl: incarcerationa regina sua Alenora, qui

a Sancto Illo MS.

G g g 2

dudum

dudum adulter fuerat occultus, ad ultimum factus est manifestus, palam & impudenter Rosimunda abutens.

Anno 1184. Henr: 2<sup>s</sup>. electus est in regem Hierosolymorum: sed Heraclio patriarcha ad eum veniente provintiam recusavit.

Henricus 2<sup>s</sup>. Curte mantel dictus, quod primum omnium curta mantella ab Andegavia in Angl: transvexit.

*Epit: Henr. 2i.*

Rex Henricus eram, mihi plurima regna subegi,

Multiplicique modo duxque comesque fui.

Cui fatis ad votum non essent omnia terræ

Climata; terra modo sufficit octo pedum.

Qui legis hæc pensa discrimina mortis, & in me

Humanæ speculum conditionis habe.

Sufficit hic tumulus cui non suffecerat orbis:

*a* \* Res brevis ampla mihi, cui fuit ampla brevis.

Anno D. 1177. & reg: Henr: 2<sup>i</sup>. 24. in vigilia Pentecostes præfente rege amoti sunt Canonici Seculares de Waltham, & introducti Regulares.

Chronica  
majora Thomæ  
Rodburn monachi  
Winton:

Plura dicenda sunt in chronica nostra majori.

☞ Primogenitus Alenoræ reginæ & Henr: 2<sup>i</sup>. Gulielmus in puerili ætate deceffit.

Richardus anno 1<sup>o</sup>. reg: sui accepit homagium à Gul: rege Scottorum, & reddidit ei castella de Berwike & Rokesburgh; & pro chartæ suæ confirmatione dedit regi Anglorum memoratus rex Scottorum decem mil: marcarum argenti.

Tempore peregrinationis Richardi regis in terra sancta Hugo Dunelmen: episcopus habuit justitiam ab Humbera ad Scott: mare: & Gul: Eliensis episcopus a . . . . . flu: ad mare Gallicum, eum sigillo regis & turri Londoniæ.

Pag. 603.

Richardi servus rogatus inter redeundum à peregrinatione quis esset ejus dominus, respondit, Balduinus de Betun, ne regem advenisse intelligerent.

Gul: de Stagno comes Richardi redeuntis à peregrinatione.

Vexillum ducis Austriæ à Richardo rege dejectum apud Joppen causa discordiæ inter illos.

Anno D. 1193. Lupoldus dux Austriæ vendidit Richardum regem Henrico imper: pro sexaginta millibus libr: argenti ad pondus Coloniensium.

Richardus rex dedit pro sua redemptione Henrico imper: centum & quadraginta millia marcarum argenti ad pondus Coloniensium.

\* Sic, cum asterisco.

Anno



Anno D. 1194. Richardus in Angl: reversus est.

Nawnt

Anno D. 1191. Hugo de Maunt episcopus Coventrensis Hugo Ne-  
monachos è Coventren: eccl: expulit, & clericos introduxit. naunt.

Anno D. 1198. monachi reducti sunt ad Coventre, procu-  
rante quodam Thoma monacho Romæ apud Celestinum  
pont: Ro:

Vidomarus vicecomes de Lyngys invento thesauro in fundo  
suo partem ad Richardum regem misit. Richardus autem  
omnem thesaurum expetens, & ferens repulsam à Vidomaro,  
obsedit castrum de Chaluz, ubi interfectus est. Undecimo  
die postquam vulneratus esset, cum regnasset annis 8. & men-  
sibus totidem, obiit 8. Id: Apr: & apud fontem Ebrandi se-  
pultus est secus pedes patris sui.

*Epit: Richardi regis.*

Istius in morte perimit formica leonem.

Pro dolor! in tanto funere mundus obit.

Anno D. 1200. Joannes 40. annos natus duxit in uxorem  
Isabellam, filiam comitis Engolismi, facto prius divortio inter  
ipsum & Hawisiam uxorem suam, <sup>a</sup> filiam Gul: comitis Glo-  
vern: per archiepiscopum Burdegalensem.

[Sic Gual.  
Coventren-  
sis.] Epit:  
Richardi  
Leonii.

Galfredus filius Petri Justitiarius Angl:

n

R: de Thurmam.



Affisa panis in numerum recte redacta.

Anno D. 1208. Joannes rex subjugavit Hiberniam.

Pag. 604.

Anno 1215. & reg: Joannis 17. concessa est charta de com-  
munibus libertatibus baronibus. Wilhelmus marescallus  
comes Penbrochiæ, Sy: comes Winton: G: Maundeville  
<sup>b</sup> comes" Glocestr: & Estsex. Gul: Brewer, Gul: filius Ge-  
roldi, Gul: de Cantelupo, H. de Nova villa, R. de Ver, Gul:  
de Huntingfeld, testes chartæ Joannis regis. R. de Marisco  
cancellarius regis Joannis.

Joannes rex correptus febre apud Swineshed. Auxit ægri-  
tudinis molestiam perniciofa ejus ingluvies, qui nocte illa de  
fructu Persicorum & novæ ciceræ potatione nimis repletus  
febrilem in se calorem acuit fortiter & accendit. Proximo  
die perrexit ad castellum de Laforde. Deinde pervenit ad  
castellum de Newark, ubi obiit anno D. 1216. cum reg:  
annis 18. mensibus 5. diebus 4. prid. Id. Octobr: Sepultus est  
Wigorn: Construxit monaster: de Bello loco. Moriturus  
domui de Crokestona dedit terram decem librarum.

Ludovicus filius regis Franc: adducens secum Gul: Longespe  
comitem Sarum, & Thomam de Burgo fratrem Huberti de

<sup>a</sup> Filium MS. <sup>b</sup> Hæc vox bis occurit.

Burgo, sollicitavit Hubertum de Burgo ut redderet sibi castrum de Dovor.

Castellum de Hertford obsessum à Ludovico. Custodia hujus castelli jure pertinebat ad Robertum filium Waltheri.

Mons Sorel-  
lus castrum  
[com. Leic.]

*Nobiles in obsidione castri de Mountsorel ex parte Henrici 3.*

Gul: Marefcallus rector regis & regni.



Ranulphus comes Cestriae, Gul: comes Albæmarlæ, Gul: comes de Ferrariis, Robertus de Veteri ponte, Briennus de Infula, Gul: de Cantelupo, Philippus de <sup>r</sup> Marc, Robertus de Gangi.

r Falcaſius  
etiam.

<sup>a</sup> \* Henricus de Braybroke defendebat castellum.

Ludovicus filius regis Franciæ subsidium misit obsessis consilio Saëri comitis Winton.

Venerunt ergo comes Perticensis, Marefcallus Franc: Saërus comes Winton: Robertus filius Walteri.

<sup>e</sup>  
Exercitus Ludovici spoliabat eccl: S. Amphibali apud Rudburne, & monachos ibidem ad femoralia.

Pag. 605.

Adveniente Ludovici exercitu soluta est obsidio de Mountforelle.

Exercitus Ludovici & baronum venit Lincolniam, quam Gilebertus de Gaunt cum aliis quibusdam baronibus Henrici 3. adversariis obsidebat.

Hic comes Perticensis à regio exercitu occisus est, & barones capti.

Hoc tempore Robertus de Courteney cum classe veniens in auxilium Ludovici à regis victus est bello navali. Unde Ludovicus ad pacis conditiones se transtulit.

*Ductores novi exercitus Henrici 3. in bello Lincoln:  
contra barones in regem conspirantes.*

Gul: Marefcallus & Gul: ejus filius: Petrus de Rupibus Winton: episcopus opere Martio eruditus: Ranulphus comes Cestrensis: Gul: comes Saresbiriae: Gul: comes de Ferrariis: Gul: comes de Albamarla.

*Barones.*

Gul: de Albineto: Joannes Marefcallus: Gul: de Cantelupo & Gul: filius ejus: Falcaſius: Thomas Bassët: Robertus de Veteri Ponte: Briennus de Infula: Gaufridus de Lucy: Philippus de Albineto.

Comes Perticensis occisus in bello de Lincoln:

*Comites capti in bello Lincoln:*

Saërus comes Winton: Henricus de Bohun comes Here-

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum asterisco.

ford:



ford: comes Gilbertus de Gaunt, quem nuper Ludovicus comitem fecerat Lincoln:

*Barones capti.*

Robertus filius Gualteri: Richardus de Mountfichet: Gul: de Mulbray: Gul: de bello campo: Gul: Mandut: Oliverius de Harecourt: Rogerus de Cressy: Gul: de Coleville: Gul: de Ros: Robertus de Ropesley: Radulphus Cheinduit.

Comes Perticensis in pomerio hospitalis extra villam Lincoln: sepultus est.

Reginaldus cog: Coquus miles de familia Falchafii, vir strenuus, interfectus hoc bello apud abbatiam de Crokefdene honorifice sepultus est.

Capta igitur Lincoln: cum castro spoliata est usque ad ultimum quadrantem, ecclesiis totius urbis ad eundem modum multatis.

Galfredus de Depringes præcentor eccl: Lincoln: spoliatus est undecim millibus marcarum. Pag. 606.

His auditis à custodibus castri de Mountforelle omnes fugam capiebant. Quod castrum postmodum ex regali edicto per vicecomitem de Notingham subversum est, ac penitus complanatum.

Magister Simon de Langtune cum magistro Gervasio de Hobrugge exempti à pace inter Henr: 3. & Ludovicum.

Anno D. 1219. Gul: Marecallus senior comes Penbrok & rector regni obiit, & sepultus est London: apud novum templum.

*Epit: Gul: Marecalli.*

Sum quem Saturnum sibi sensit Hibernia, solem Anglia, Mercurium Normannia, Gallia Martem.

Anno D. 1220. inceptum est novum opus capellæ beatæ virginis apud Westmonaster: rege Henrico fundatore, & primum lapidem operis in fundamento ponente.

Hoc tempore obiit Saërus de Quincy comes Winton:

Anno D. 1221. obiit Gul: de Albineio comes Arundel in partibus transmarinis à Damietta rediens; cujus corpus per Thomam monachum de S. Albano in Angliam transportatur. & apud Wimundeham S. Albani prioratum, cujus ipse comes patronus fuerat, est tumulatum.

Anno D. 1222. Hugo de Nevilla, qui in tota juventute sua tempore regis Richardi de familia ejusdem spetiali extiterat, inter cetera suæ probitatis & audaciæ insignia in terra sancta leonem interfecit. Leo enim prius sagittatus, postea gladio transverberatus, aliquanto sanguine expiravit.

Hujus corpus in eccl: de Whantan in nobili sarcophago marmoreo & insculpto traditur sepulturæ. De isto Hugone sic dicit quidam:

*Viribus*

*Viribus Hugonis vires periere leonis.*

Hoc anno in festo Andree tempestas max: quæ militem cum uxore & octo hominibus ruina ædificiorum occidit in Pilardestune, villa Warwicensis provincie.

Pag. 607.

*Dictum archiepiscopi Cantuar: in Gul: a Brwer suadentem refringendam chartam Joannis de libertatibus.*

“ Gulielme, si regem diligeres, pacem regni non impedires.”

Hoc tempore capellanus quidam nat: Angl: unus de custodibus reliquiarum Baldewini imper: ante comitis Flandrensis, venit à Constantinopoli cum multis reliquiis ad S. Albanum ubi partem earum cum ornamentis vendidit; crucem autem ligneam, partem videlicet dominicæ crucis cum duobus filiis suis parvulis ad Bromholm cellam quandam, ut in monachatum reciperentur, adduxit.

Eodem tempore Falcaus, cognoscens quod Martinus Pateshul, Thomas de Multona, & Henricus de Braybrook, justitiiarii Henrici 3. eum apud Dunestaple condemnassent in 3. millibus librarum erga regem, jussit castellanos suos ut eos inducerent ad castrum de Bedeford; sed justitiiarii intellecta fraude aufugerunt, sed in fuga captus est Henricus Braibroke, & ad castrum de Bedeford vi perductus.

Castellum de Bedeford obsessum, & captum, & solo complanatum.

Obsessum est 16. Kal. Jul: Captum est in vig: Assumpt: sequenti.

Castellum de Bedeford fecit rex complanari, & redigi in acervos. Domos vero dedit Gul: de Bello campo, & locum cum ædificiis universis. Eodem tempore Richardus frater regis Henrici 3. totam Vasconiam sibi subjugavit.

Eodem tempore obiit Hugo Bigot comes Orient: Anglorum; cujus terras & honores omnes rex sub justitiiarii custodia deputavit.

Anno D. 1226. rex Henricus 3. gravi infirmitate correptus est apud Merleberge.

Pag. 608.

Hoc anno Hubertus de Burgo, regni justitiiarius, Gul: comitem Saresbiriæ invitavit ad mensam, in qua idem comes occulto infectus veneno apud Merlebergam ad castellum suum Saresbiriense lecto decubuit graviter infirmatus. Causa hujus infectionis erat ista. Gul: cum comes à rege apud Merlebergam à transmarinis partibus veniens in mag: susceptus esset lætitia, gravem de Huberto de Burgo querelam apud regem deposuit: Quod dum in remotis partibus esset in suo servitio ipse miserat degenerem virum quendam Reymundum nepotem suum, qui eo vivente cum uxore sua fornicari disposuit.



Hubertus de Burgo amplis donis mitigavit comitem Saresbir:  
Invalescente ægritudine obiit Gul: comes in castro de Sa-  
resbyri. Sepultus est in eccl: nova de Saresbiry distante à  
castro uno milliari.

*Epit: Gul: comitis Sarum.*

“ Flos comitum Gulielmus obit, stirps regia. Longus  
“ Ensis vaginam cœpit habere brevem.”

Hoc tempore Richardus de Marisco Duuelsenensis episcopus  
subita morte obiit apud monaster: de Burgo Petri.

Anno D. 1227. Hubertus de Burgo, Justiciarius Angl:  
gladio comit: Cantix à rege accinctus est.

Hoc anno Petrus de Rupibus episcopus Winton: & Guli-  
elmus Exoniensis episcopus iter in terram Sanctam arripue-  
runt, ubi quinquennio permanferunt.

Anno D. 1228. Stephanus archiepiscopus Cant: obiit apud  
Slindon maner: suum 6. Idus Jul:

Hoc tempore obsessum fuit castellum Montis Gomerici  
ab Wallis; quod videns Henr: rex eo perveniens obsidionem  
dissolvit.

Richardus de Argentonio miles strenuus in peregrinatione  
terræ sanctæ.

Anno D. 1229. exorto Parisiis dissidio inter clerum & civi-  
tatem recesserunt famosi Anglici Alanus de Becoles, Nicolaus  
de Fernham, & Joannes Blundus.

Hoc tempore Henricus comes Britann: 6. Id. Octobris ve- Pag. 609:  
niens è Britannia ad Portesmuthe regi Henrico ibidem fecit  
homagium contra omnes homines de Britann: & rex reddidit  
ei totum jus suum in Anglia, & datis ei 5000. marcarum ad  
custodiam terræ suæ remisit eum in regionem suam.

Anno D. 1230. Henr: 3. à Portesmuthe cum classè suâ  
prid: Cal. Maii transfretavit in Britanniam, & applicuit in  
portu S. Maloi vel Machuti.

Eodem tempore regulus quidam de Cunnoch in Hiberniâ  
videns regem & Gul: Marescallum esse in partibus transma-  
rinis, exercitum ad expellendos Anglos congregavit. Sed à  
Gaufrido de Marisco, Henrici 3. in Hibernia Justiciario, ac  
Gualtero de Lacy, & Richardo de Burgo victus & captus est.

Henricus 3. è Britannia in Angliam rediens reliquit ibi mi-  
litum præsidium cum Ranulpho Cestrensi, Gul: Marescallo,  
& Gul: Albæmarlæ comitibus.

Anno D. 1231.

Richardus frater Henrici 3. duxit in uxorem Isabellam co-  
mitissam Glovern: sororem Gul: Marescalli comitis Pen-  
brochiæ.

Eodem anno Gul: comes Marescallus obiit 8<sup>o</sup>. Cal. Maii, &  
sepultus est apud Novum templum London: juxta patrem suum

Rex Henricus 3. vehementissime indoluit de morte Gul: Marefcalli.

Archiepiscopus Cantuar: graviter regi conquestus est de Huberto de Burgo, quod castellum de Tunebruge, quod sui juris erat, mortuo Gilberto de Clare comite Glovern: invaserat nomine regis.

Hoc tempore terram Gul: de Brausia vastaverunt Wallenses; sed accedente eo rege fugerunt. Rex ergo ibi reliquit Hubertum de Burgo Justiciarium suum.

Tunc reversi sunt Wallenses, & partes circa montem Gomericum vastaverunt: sed tandem à militibus Montis Gomerici male multati sunt.

Pag. 610.

Richardus archiepiscopus Cantuar: Romæ coram pont: Ro: conquestus est de Huberto de Burgo. Inter alia de Huberto proposuit quod habuit uxorem, cujus sanguineam prius habuerat matrimonio sibi copulatam.

Hiis temporibus rex Henricus fecit castellum Matildis re-ædificare in Wallia de lapide & cemento eleganter, quod ab Wallensibus olim prostratum fuerat: atque magnis sumptibus cum opus fuisset feliciter consummatum posuit in eo rex milites & clientes, qui invasiones Wallensium refrenarent.

Henricus rex Ranulphum cog: Britonem cameræ suæ thesaurarium pecunia multatum funxione exuit.

Anno D. 1232. Henricus rex, consilio Petri de Rupibus, Hubertum de Burgo officio primi Justiciarii privavit.

Objectum Huberto de Burgo inter alia gravia crimina, quod Gul: Longespe comitem Sarum & Gul: Marefcallum veneno necari procuraverat.

Radulphus episcopus Cicestrensis cancellarius Henrici 3. vir justus & toti reg: fideliss: condoluit miseriis Huberti de Burgo.

n

Godefridus de Crawcumbe miles jussu Henrici regis Hubertum de Burgo è facello vi abstraxit, & ad turrim London: perduxit.

Hubertus fervivit Richardo, Joanni, & Henrico regibus in negotiis maximi momenti.

Hubertus de Burgo missus ad castellum de Vifis, unde postea evasit, & ad Barones, jam bellum contra Henricum regem suum <sup>a</sup> meditantes, aufugit.

Hoc tempore obiit Ranulphus comes Cestrensis apud Walingforde 5°. Cal: Novembr: qui parum favebat Huberto de Burgo.

Pag. 611.

Rex Henricus timens baronum suorum potentiam accersivit legiones Pictavensium in Angliam, quorum agminibus vallatus incessit.

<sup>a</sup> Meditantibus MS.



Frater Robertus Bacon pub: concione admonuit Petrum de Rupibus episcopum Winton: & Petrum de Rivallis ejus con-  
fanguineum eliminandos esse à regno, ut pax inter regem &  
barones constaret.

Petrus <sup>a</sup> de" Rupibus suavit Henrico regi ut custodiam  
castrorum reg: sui Pictavenfibus traderet.

Henricus rex iratus abstulit quoddam manerium Gilberto  
<sup>b</sup> Basse, quod ex dono Joannis regis acceperat.

Henricus Richardum Snare militem strenuum capi jussit  
ac sibi præsentari.

Richardus comes Marefcallus à sorore sua, uxore Richardi  
fratris Henrici regis, admonitus vitavit infidias, quas Henricus  
rex ei tendebat, & Walliam recte petiit.

Petrus de Rupibus episcopus Winton: comitem Cestriæ  
& Lincoln: pecunia corrupit, ut relictis baronibus regi ad-  
hæreret.

#### Conspirantes in regem.

Richardus comes Marefcallus miles incomparabilis, Gil-  
bertus Basset, & fratres ejus viri bellatores & nobiles; Ri-  
chardus Snare vir Martius ab adolescentia, Walterus Clifford  
miles electus.

Respondit quidam clericus Henrico, quærenti quid maxime  
noceret trans fretum navigantibus, " Petræ & rupes," allu-  
dens false ad Petrum de Rupibus episcopum Winton:

Richardus Marefcallus conjunxit se Lewelino principi  
Walliæ.

Baldewinus de Gylnes cum multis armatis ex Flandria ve-  
nit Gloverniam ad Henricum regem.

Henricus rex promovit exercitum suum ad Hereford.

Hoc anno Guarinus Basset obiit in obsidione & insultu castrî  
de Cairdiff.

Stephanus de Segrave miles post Hubertum de Burgo Justi- Pag. 612.  
ciarius Angl: Robertus Passeleune thesaurarius Henrici 3. ho-  
mines invidiosi.

Rex Henricus inopia alimentorum terras Richardi Maref-  
calli reliquit, & ad castrum de Grose Munte divertit cum  
exercitu.

Regii milites apud Grosmunte fugati inspectata eruptione  
militum comitis Marefcalli. Quo tempore Petrus de Rupibus  
episcopus Winton: Radulphus Ciceftrensis episcopus, Step-  
hanus de Segrave Justitiarius regis, Petrus de Rivallis thesaura-  
rius regis, Hugo Bigot comes de Northfolk, Gul: comes Sa-  
rum, Gul: de Bellocampo, Gul: de Albencio junior fugientes  
omnia sua illuc delata amiferunt.

Rex Henricus posuit Pictavenfes in castris suis, & principes

<sup>a</sup> Hæc vox deest in MS. <sup>b</sup> F. Basset.

suæ militiæ reliquit viros nobiles Joannem Monemutensem, & Robertum de Thoenio, cui etiam dedit castellum Matildis, quod antiquitus sui juris erat.

Richardus Marefcallus venit cum armata manu ad oppidum Monemutense, quod erat sibi contrarium.

Pugna acris inter Balduinum de Gifnes <sup>a</sup> Flandrensem, custodem castelli de Monemuthe, & Richardum Marefcallum: sed inæqualis, quia Marefcallus, centum stipatus militibus, vim mille militum multo diei spatio sustinebat.

Equus Marefcalli in hac pugna lancea confossus, ipse tantum non captus.

Baldewinus de Gifnes pene ad mortem vulneratus in pectore à balistario.

Tandem venit major numerus militum Marefcalli, & castellanos in arcem fortiter repulerunt. Pars autem eorum, ponte inter redeundum rupto, in flu: vicino merfi sunt.

Acta est hæc pugna die S. Catarinæ.

Pictavenfes è castris Prædatum exeuntes frequenter capti, redemptionis prætium capita dederunt.

Pag. 513.

Petrus Agnellus frater de ord: Minorum quasdam leges conditionis proposuit Richardo Marefcallo <sup>b</sup> ad eum à confidariis regis.

Henricus rex anno reg: sui 17. domum Converterorum Londini extruxit haud procul à veteri templo; ad quam Judæi conversi confugerent.

Eodem anno rex Henricus quoddam nobile hospitium Oxoniæ constituit non procul à ponte orientali, ut ibidem infirmi & peregrini suæ remedium reciperent necessitatis.

[Segrave  
com: Leic:]

Hoc tempore, i. e. circa annum D. 1234. & reg: Henr: 18. Richardus Suard conjunctis sibi exulatis terras Richardi comitis Cornubiæ non longe à Brehul sitas vastaverunt. Segrave quoque natale solum Stephani de Segrave Justiciarii Angl: cum sumptuosis domibus incenderunt. Villam quoque Winton: episcopi non procul inde sitam igne consumpserunt.

*Fundatores principales cathedr: eccl: S. Swithuni Winton:*

Kinelgyllus 6. rex Westfax:

Kinegyllus reg: cepit anno D. 608.

Fidem cepit anno regni sui 25. per S. Birinum episcopum cum fratre suo Quintelino.

Supervixit sexennio post fidem acceptam.

Obiit 31. regni sui anno, & anno D. 639.

Incepit fundare eccl: Wintoniensem quinto conversionis suæ anno, sed morte præventus minime complere potuit. Sepultus est in eadem ecclesia.

<sup>a</sup> Flandrensis MS. <sup>b</sup> F. missus ad eum,



Dedit Deo ibidem fervientibus Childecumbe.

Succellit Kinewaldus patri, & eccl: Winton: ab eo inceptam complevit; deditque eidem tria maneria, Dountoun, Aresford, & Wordiham.

Reg: annis 32. & regnum Sexburgæ reginæ reliquit. Sepultus in eccl: Winton: sub summo altari anno D. 671.

Egbertus 1<sup>s</sup>. monarcha reg: cepit anno D. 800.

Reg: annis 37. Sepultus est in eccl: cathedr: Winton: cui dedit 4. maner: Drokenelforde, Wordiham, Aweltoun, & Bedhampton.

Athelwulphus filius Egberti reg: annis viginti, & sepultus est in eccl: Winton: anno 857<sup>o</sup>.

Hic restituit manerium de Chiltencumbe ablatum.

Edwardus senior rex Angl: dedit ecclesiæ Winton: quatuor Pag. 614.  
maneria, Overtone, Hulborne, Stoke, & Whitechirch.

Frithelstanus factus est episcopus Winton: anno Edwardi Senioris octavo, & consecratus à Pleimundo archiepiscopo Dorobernensi anno D. 908.

Præfuit eccl: Winton: 24. annis, & renuntiavit episcopatu anno 9<sup>o</sup>. regni Ethelstani, cui immediate succellit S. Brinstanus anno D. 932. & reg: Ethelstani 9<sup>o</sup>.

Æthelstanus rex dedit eccl: Winton: 3<sup>a</sup>. maneria, Chilboltoun, Eneforde, & Hamerisworde.

Edredus rex dedit eccl: Winton: 2<sup>a</sup>. maneria, Dountone, & Hufseburne.

Edgarus rex monachos, qui per Danos destructi erant, iterum in ecclesia Winton: intituit, & dedit eis unum manerium, scilicet Avington.

Ethelredus rex filius Edgari dedit ecclesiæ Winton: manerium de Havoute.

Forfan, Havant.

Canutus rex dedit magna signa ecclesiæ Winton.

Hardecanutus rex dedit eccl: Winton: 2<sup>o</sup>. maner: Pippenstre & Westwoode.

S. Edwardus rex & confessor dedit 4<sup>r</sup>. maneria eccl: Winton: Porthlande, Wyke, Hollewolle, & Waymuthe.

Alftanus dux, filius Ethelredi, dedit ecclesiæ Winton: 2<sup>o</sup>. maner: Merdene & Eggebyri.

Agelwynus dux dedit Cleram eccl: Winton:

Elphgus præfectus dedit eccl: Winton: manerium de Crundale.

Athelwoldus dux contulit Wik eccl: Winton:

Tumbertus episcopus Winton: 3<sup>s</sup>. à Swithuno dedit suæ eccl: ad fabricam ejusdem maner: de Nuscheling.

Alwinus episcopus Winton: dedit eidem eccl: novum maner: Stoneham, deas Meones, Henton, Witeney, Heling, Melbrok, Polhampton, Hodington.

Walkelinus

Pag. 615.

Walkelinus episcopus Winton: eccl: Winton: à fundamentis renovavit, & multa maneria à monachis abstulit usque ad valorem trecentarum librarum terræ.

Henricus Blefensis, frater regis Stephani, episcopus Winton: dedit eidem eccl: Clive & maxima ornamenta.

Richardus Tochin episcopus Winton: Hamme redemit, &  
i  
Cnoel emit, & suæ eccl: Winton: dedit.

Wolwynus monachus Winton: dedit eccl: Winton: manerium de Butermere.

Taunton.

D<sup>s</sup>. Simon de Winton: miles contulit Winhale eccl: Winton: Frithefwitha regina, Mater S. Frethelwithæ virginis, dedit eccl: Winton: manerium de Taunton, in qua requiescit humata.

Emma, mater S. Edwardi Confessoris, dedit novem maneria Winton: eccl: Brandesbyri, Berchefelde, Howthtone, Fy-fide, Mechelmerche, Yvingeo, Wicombe, Weregrave, & Haylinge.

Getha, uxor Godwini ducis, dedit eccl: Winton: Bledone & Craucumbe.

Alwara dedit Alwardestok, Exton, & Widehaye pro anima Leowini viri sui.

Edgyva dedit Dorkinham.

*Reges sepulti in cathedr: eccl: Winton:*

Kinegilfus, Kinewaldus, Kinewolphus, Egbertus, Ethelwolphus, Edredus, Canutus, Hardecanutus, Gul: Rufus.

*Pontifices, qui & Sancti, sepulti in cathedr: eccl: Winton:*

Birinus, Hedda, Swithunus, Frithestanus, Brinstanus, S. Elphegus Confessor.

S. Daniel episcopus Winton: secundum quosdam historicos sepultus est Melduni.

S. Adamarus episcopus Winton: sepultus est Parisiis apud S. Genouevam. Cor autem ejus ad borealem partem majoris altaris Winton:

Pag. 616. vacat.

Pag. 617.

*Ex 1<sup>o</sup>. libro Bili Levitæ de vita S. Machuti episcopi civitatis Aletis, ad Ratuili episcopum & Gregorium magistrum suum.*

*Ex Prologo autoris.*

Nos non scholasticis, sed nobismet potius ipsis, hunc librum exemplo alterius prioris notare volumus.

Nos qui diocesim Aletis civitatis colimus.

Hanc vero S. Machuti vitam emendare studuimus, ne ab imperitis ignoretur, & postea oblivioni tradatur.

Quidam longe ante tempora mea scripsit librum de vita S. Machuti,

*Hactenus*



*Hactenus ex Prologo ii. libr:*

Machutus in ea Britanniae parte natus quae Wente appellatur.

Deruel mater Machuti.

Deruel soror Hamonis, patris S. Sampsonis.

Pater Machuti vir nobiliss: illius regionis quae Wente appellatur.

Machutus nutritus à matre in valle, quae Nantcaruan appellatur, & est prope mare.

Nobiliss: in Nantcaruan monaster: cui praefuit Brindanus abbas.

Brindanus praceptor Machuti.

Machutus cum suis condiscipulis solebat lufitare in insula prope littus vallis de Nantcaruan.

<sup>a</sup> Machutus postea quotidie insulam hanc orationis gratia petebat. Insula usque hodie Rore vocatur.

Brindanus comitatus Machuto & multis aliis navem conscendunt, ac per mare vagantes Immam insulam quaerunt.

Machutus Britones continentis petens pervenit ad insulam nomine Septembrem. Hinc ad civitatem quae vocatur Alet, quae est super ripam flu: Renc devotus perrexit. Quae longo jam tempore habitatoribus erat derelicta. Sed divina misericordia procurante per Machutum tam in ipsa civitate, quam & per insulas & loca viciniora, monasteria & cellulae constructa.

S. Maclou cum Riuan discipulo suo heremiticam in antris Pag. 618. prope Alet vitam degebat.

Domnech dei famulus, & discipulus S. Machuti, habitabat in ruinis de Alet.

Machuti

Meliauc, dominus civitatis Alet, Domnechi cellam fundis adjacentibus ditavit.

Inde longe lateque fama beati Machuti per diversas regiones pergente, Princeps, qui tunc dux Britanniae multarumque aliarum regionum nomine <sup>b</sup> Judichael erat, electione populi, & sacerdotum consensu in honorem episcopatus cathedrae Aletis civitatis eum sublimare volens ad se accersiri iussit.

S. Machutus apud Turones in episcopum consecratus consilio regis Judichael.

S. Machutus in civitate Alet praefuit annis fere 40.

S. Machutus venit ad Aaron insulam, & ibi aliquamdiu mansit comitatus discipulo suo Riuan

Machutus profectus est Luxodium, ubi monaster: à S. Columbano aedificatum.

<sup>a</sup> Machu tantummodo in MS. <sup>b</sup> Sic, cum duob. punctis sub a.

Rethuualdus filius <sup>a</sup> Judicæl regis Britonum. Hic S. Machutum fede & fundo vicino spoliare satagebat.

Retheuualdus à Machuto oculorum lumini restitutus magni eum faciebat.

Reduualus filios Judicæl interficere studebat, præter unum, quem ipse nutrierat, cupiens eum sublimiorem ceteris esse in regno. Unus filiorum Judichæl confugiens ad cellam S. Machuti inde distractus à Reduuallo interfectus.

Nullus ex femine Reduuallo successit in reg: Britonum.

Machutus patriam suam repetiturus venit ad Corfult, ubi juvenem defunctum vitæ restituit. Cunmor dux tunc temporis Domnonicæ regionis.

Pag. 619.

Una die petierunt palatium Philiberti regis.

9.

7. Britonum episcopi, videlicet Sampson, Machu, Paternus, Courentinus, Paulus, Ninanus, Fabu, Tutuwallus, Briomelus.

Lupercus quidam pœnitentiam à Machuto coram Filiberto rege accepit, & terras suas dedit sedi S. Machuti.

Machutus Romam petiit.

Canalchius insula nunc S. Machuti nomine dicta.

Machutus venit ad Leontium episcopum, fugiens à suis, quos propter scelera maledictione multaverat.

Machutus à Britonibus revocatus eos benedixit.

*Ex secundo libr: Bili de obitu & miraculis Machuti.*

Machutus agens annum vitæ suæ 133. obiit, & à Leontio episcopo extra muros Sanctonicæ civitatis in loco, qui dicitur Pardina, sepulturæ traditur. Super cujus tumulum devotus pontifex Leontius basilicam perfecto opere ædificare jussit.

Oratores à civitate Aleti venerunt ad Philibertum regem Francorum, & ab eo obtinuerunt caput & dextram manum S. Machuti.

Reithuualarte episcopus Aletensis civitatis.

Bona pars civitatis Alethe à Normannis combusta tempore ducis Judicel.

Fanum

Pauli unde.

Pauli. Paulus discipulus aut familiaris S. Machuti, à quo opp. S.

Tathu frater S. Machuti, cui altare consecratum fuit in monasterio de Nantcaruan, sito in patria qua natus fuit S. Machutus.

Alanus dux Britonum.

Forfan,

Corneuvail  
in Britannia  
continentis.

Guornhelon comes in Cornavia.

☞ Ego Bili episcopus, & cetera.

Pag. 620. vacat.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum duobus punctis.



*Ex veteri codice Bernwellensis monaster: de variis rebus memorabilibus Grantebrigenfis provinciæ.* Pag. 621.

Regnante rege illustri Gul: primo extitit quidam vir nobilis in partibus Cantabrigiæ de gente & genere Normannorum, Picotus nomine, Vicecomes cognomine, quia vice comitis in illis partibus fungebatur, & inter optimates regni pro comite habebatur. Memoratus namque rex quandam baroniam in provincia Cantebrigiæ, dum integra esset fatis opulentam, illi contulerat, & altis aliis honoribus & opibus, ut bene dignus erat, per diversa reg: loca eum fatis ditaverat.

Brunna, vulgo Bourne, baronia Picoti.

Hugolina, uxor Picoti, S. Egidium tanquam patronum coluit: quæ aliquando gravissime ægrotans monaster: ex voto, si salutem recuperaret, D. Egidio dicaturam se promisit. &c. ut convaluerit, & maritum de complendo voto exoraverit.

Tandem Anselmo Cantuar: episcopo & Remigio Lincoln: consultis, ecclesiam in honore beati Ægidii, & officinas fatis eo tempore competentes, Cantabrig: juxta castrum construxerunt, & sex <sup>a</sup> canonicis regularibus in brevi illic adunatis, ad eorum curam gerendam Galfridum de Huntledon Canonicum, magnæ religionis virum, præfecerunt. Ad horum itaque sustentationem 2. partes decimarum de dominiis suis, atque omnium militum suorum ejusdem provinciæ, antequam ipsis militibus fundos conferrent, uti mos erat Francigenis, Domini Remigii episcopi prius habita concessione, assignaverunt. Ecclesiarum vero de jure fundi, intra fines illius provinciæ, ad se spectantium, advocationem eis contulerunt. Decernentes, ut, cum vacarent, usibus eorum cederent; & chartam suam inde fecit ad petitionem & instantiam uxoris suæ Hugolinæ.

*Ex charta Picoti de Donatione.*

Consilio Remigii, & precibus Hugolinæ ux: meæ, concessi, & hac charta confirmavi canon: Reg: S. Egidii ecclesiam S. Egidii, ubi domus eorum fundata est; eccles: de Mordon

uno à Mordon mill:

cum capella de Redderia; ecclesiam de Thadelaws; ecclesiam

alias Brunne

de Brune cum capella castelli, & cum capel: de Caldecote;

4. mill: pass: à Grantib:

eccles: de Cumbreton; eccles: de Maddingele; eccles: de Rampton; eccles: de Harleston, & de Henxton; habendas & tenendas libere.

Redderia nunc facellum heremitæ.

*Ex eadem Picoti Donat:*

Concessi similiter, consilio Remigii episcopi, duas partes

Pag. 622.

<sup>a</sup> Canonicos MS.

Nunc Quy,  
prope An-  
glesey.

Winepole,  
ubi Chiche-  
ley habitat.

decimarum de omnibus dominiis omnium militum meorum in Cantabrigeshire: scilicet de Queya; de Stow; de Waterbeche; de Midleton; de Impeton; de Histon; de Gretron; de Hoketon; de Ramton; de Coteham; de Lollesworth; de Trumpiton; de Haselingsfeld; de Harleston; de Everedon; de Tofte; de Caldecote; de Kingeston; de Winepola; de Crandena; de Hatteleia; de Pampesworth; de Aldewincle; habendas & tenendas libere, quiete, & integre.

Post paucos annos, cœnobio non perfecto, ambo felices migraverunt ad dominum, adjurantes Robertum filium suum, ut de illa domo ditanda & amplianda onus subiret, & curam gereret.

Sed ille Robertus, parentum relicto vœstigio, in brevi accusatus, quod in regis necem, & reg: proditionem, conspirasset, à glorioso rege Henr: 1<sup>o</sup>. conventus, diem, de parendo juri in curia regis sibi præfixum, fugiendo prævenit. Cujus baronia

sup: S. Egydii

de jure regni fisco cedente, domus illa paupercula facta est sub tributo. Omnes etenim amici ejus spreverunt eum, & facti sunt ei inimici.

Procedente tempore contulit rex Henricus baroniam illam cuidam suo familiari, scilicet Pagano Peverelle, militi, armis insigni, militia pollenti, viribus potenti, & super omnes reg: proceres bellico usu laudabili. Qui partes Cantabrig: adiens,

S. Egidii

& illam domum desolatam, & ad nihilum redactam, intuens, dixit; "Triginta hîc constituam Canonicos, per dei gratiam, me ad æternam vitam producturos. Et sicut loco heredis successi Picoto ad hereditatem possidendam; ita & succedam ad domum istam ditandam, & sufficienter dilatandam."

Impetravit Paganus à rege Henrico locum extra burgum

riveram

Cantabrig: à mag: platea usque in ruinam Cantabrig: se extendentem. & amœni atque situs loci delectabilem. Porro de illius loci medio fonticuli puri & vividi emanabant, Angl: Barnewel, id est, fontes puerorum, eo tempore appellati, eo quod pueri, & adolescentes. semel per annum, in vigilia scilicet Nativit: S. Joannis Bapt: illic convenientes, more Angl: luctamina, & alia ludicra exercebant puerilia; & cantilenis, & musicis instrumentis, sibi invicem applaudebant. Unde, propter puerorum & puellarum turbam illic concurrent: & ludentium, mos inolevit, ut in eodem die illic conveniret, negotiandi gratia, turba vendentium & ementium. In hoc etiam loco quidam homo mag: sanctitatis, Godesone nomine, conversari consueverat, solitarium vitam ducens, & parvulum oratorium



oratorium ligneum, in honore beati Andreae apostoli constructum, habens: qui parum antea defunctus, locum sine habitatore, & oratorium sine custode, dimiserat.

Picoti Donatio confirmata à Pagano Peverelle.

*Ex Charta novæ Donat: Pagani.*

Concessi similiter eisdem Canonicis quendam locum jacentem in campis Cantabrig: pro 13. acris, circa fontes de Barnwelle, quem Henr: mihi dedit ad domum eorum stabiliendam & fundandam, libere, quiete, integre, à mag: platea usque in riveriam de Cantebrig: &c. de hyda terræ in Brunna data.

Ad eccles: S. Egidii, ut dictum est, Picotus vicecomes Canonicos fundavit anno D. 1092. Sed ad prædictum locum de Barnewelle Paganus Canon: Reg: cum mag: apparatu & suppellectili, comitante non modica caterva cleri, & populi, & Burgensium Cantebrig: à primo fundat: loco, postquam ibi steterant per 20. annos, transfudit, & translatos in prædicto loco Barnewelle, multo magis eis opportuno, cum gaudio magno collocavit anno D. 1112. ecclesiamque miræ pulchritudinis, & ponderosi operis, in honore beati Egidii ibidem inchoavit. Sicque beatus Andreas, sicut in cælo & in terra beatum Egidium sibi associans, hospitioque suscipiens, hospes ejus usque in hodiernum diem est effectus, & ambo permanent ejusdem loci patroni usque in sempiternum.

Cle-  
rus.

Antequam propositum suum de 30. Canon: constituendis compleisset, vel sufficientem sustentationem eis providisset, à translatione Canon: decennio nondum decurso, London: febre correptus migravit ad dominum, Bernewellamque delatus, in aquilonari parte magni altaris decenter est collocatus.

Mors Pagi-  
ni Peverel.

Gul. Peverel, filius Pagani, confirmavit Donationem patris sui, adjecta dimidia hydæ terræ in Brunne. Post Gul: Peverelle Hierosoly: adiit, & illic a seculo migrans nullum ex se reliquit heredem. Quatuor sorores, dicti Pagani filias, reliquit, quæ totam Baroniam inter se diviserunt. Quarum primogenita vocabatur Mathildis de Doure, & ipsa sine herede de se mortua est. Et sic hereditas ad 3. sorores devoluta est, & pars prædictæ Mathildis inter ipsas divisa. Quarum una fuit uxor Hamonis Pecche Senioris, quæ vocabatur Alicia: & ex illa processerunt filii & filiæ. Primogenitus Hamonis vocabatur Gilbertus Pecche primus, & 2. vocabatur Galfridus Pecche. Iste Galfridus dedit Canon: ecclesiam de Harleston ad vesturam.

Pag. 624.

De Gilberto autem processit Hamon Pecche, qui uxorem accepit nomine Evam, de partibus marinis oriundam. quæ genuit 5. filios & filias.

qui fuit de isto stipite ult: noster patronus.

Secunda soror Gul: Peverelle vocabatur Roisia. De illa processit Albreda de Harecurt, & ex illa Albreda <sup>a</sup> processerunt Gaifridus Trussebut. His omnibus defunctis sine herede de se, 3. sorores remanserunt, scilicet Royfia, Hillaria, & Agatha.

Ex Royfia Robertus de Ros senior. De Roberto Gul: de Ros, & isti tres, scilicet Gul: Hillaria, & Agatha, heredes sunt in parte.

Tertia vero soror vocabatur Ascelina de Waterville, & ex illa natae sunt 2. filiae, scilicet Ascelina de Waterville, & Mathildis de Diva. De Ascelina venit Rogerius de Torpel; & de Mathilde Hugo de Diva.

Pag. 625.

Gilbertus Pecche fuit filius Hamonis Pecche. Hic fecit avum suum, Gilbertum Pecche nomine, & Aliciam uxorem ejus <sup>b</sup> levare de pulvere, & in uno sepulchro marmoreo ex parte aquilonari mag: altaris ad caput egregii Pagani Peverel amborum corpora recondi. Pater ejus vocabatur Hamon Pecche, & uxor ejus Eva, de transmar: partibus oriunda. Ex iis processerunt 6. filii, scilicet Gilbertus primogenitus, Hamon, Hugo, Robertus, Thomas & Gul: Ex iis vidimus quinque milites potentes, prudentes, & robustos. Sextus vero, scilicet Hamon, erat clericus, ecclesiis & redditibus copiose ditatus. Pater vero eorum mortuus est in terra sancta, & corpus ejus delatum est Barnewelle, & sepultum est in capella D. Mariæ. Uxor vero ejus Eva, senex & plena dierum, cum mag: veneratione, presentibus 4. filiis suis, sepulta est à dextra viri sui. Et filius illorum junior Gul: Peche miles, aspectu quidem pulcher, & armis inter omnes bacchelariorum validiss: nominatus, sepultus est à sinistra patris sui.

Prædictus D<sup>s</sup>. Gilbertus Pecche 2. habuit uxores, unam quæ vocabatur Mathildis de Hastings, genere quidem claram, sed <sup>a</sup> moribus multo clariorem; & habuerunt filios & filias. Qua London: defuncta est. Sepultum est corpus ejus in eccles: Canon: beatæ Mariæ ultra aquam, quia videlicet huc deferri honorifice non potuit tum temporis, sicut ipsa optaverat, propter perturbationem quæ tunc erat in Angl: Sed cor ejus huc deportatum fuit in locello plumbeo, & coram mag: altare, <sup>pueros</sup> juxta filios suos, sepultum.

Post hæc accepit D. Gilbertus aliam uxorem, filiam D. Simonis de Crey, quæ vocabatur Joanna. Hanc quidem dilexit & honoravit multum, eo quod pulcherrima esset & bona. De hac quidem genuit filios & filias, & ob amorem matris

<sup>a</sup> F. processit. <sup>b</sup> Potius, levare.



magis cœpit diligere pueros 2<sup>x</sup>. uxoris, quam primæ; quod ex post facto patuit. Nam 2<sup>x</sup>. ux<sup>i</sup>. & pueris suis, dedit Gilbertus maneria quædam, & securitatem super his quæ necessaria <sup>a</sup> erat ad perpetuitatem providenter providit. Joannem vero Peche primogenitum suum, & Edmundum ejus fratrem, filios 1<sup>x</sup>. uxoris quasi fere dimisit inanes. Nam nescio quo spiritu ductus vel consilio D<sup>m</sup>. regem Eduardum, filium regis Henr: & reginam Alienoram, de residuo Baronix suæ suos fecit heredes.

Anno D. \* 1284. D<sup>s</sup>. Gilbertus Pecche, filius Hamonis Pag. 626.  
<sup>b</sup> Pecchæ, dedit Edwardo regi jus patronatus cœnobii de [\* 12. E. 1.]  
 Bernewelle perpetuo possidendum.

Paganus Peverelle signifer fuit Roberti Curthose, filii Gul:  
 nothi regis Angl: in terra sancta.

. *Ex quodam chronico ibidem inserto de regibus Angl:*

Viscera Carceolum, corpus fons servat Ebraudi,  
 Et cor Rothomagum, magne Richarde, tuum.

Rex Joannes anno primo reg: sui concessit canonicis de Bernewelle manerium de Cestreton ad feodam firmam pro 30. li. annuis.

Castellum de Bedeford, quod Falcaſius comes tenuit, quem Joannes rex à satellite paupere in militem sublimavit, & ei dedit in uxorem comitissam de Wyſth &c. ut castrum inceperit.

Henricus de Haltinges tandem reddidit castellum de Kenilworth Henrico 3. regi.

*Ex libello de prioribus Bernewellensis cœnobii.*

Galfridus canon: de Huntendon 1<sup>s</sup>. prior in utroque cœnobio, hoc est, & Picoti & Piperelli.

Gerardus prior. cujus tempore ecclesia inchoata à Pagano consummata non fuit.

Richardus Norel biennio præfuit.

Hugo Domesman. Hic totam terram Osberti Domesman patris sui, scilicet septies 20. acras in campis de Cantebrig: ac plures mansuras in burgo ecclesiæ suæ dedit.

Robertus. Hic vero virum honorandum, & per omnia commendandum, militem egregium Everardum de Beche ad

officinarum & eccles: <sup>c</sup> constructionem sibi consocians, & ejus consilio ac auxilio utens, ecclesiam à Pagano inchoatam funditus evertit, aliamque decentiorem complevit.

<sup>a</sup> Erant primum scripserat Lelandus. Sed in erat postea mutavit. Erant tamen habet Monast. Angl. T. II. p. 30. <sup>b</sup> Sic. <sup>c</sup> Sic.

*Inscriptio in basi crucis sitæ publ: via in occident:*

*parte de Bernewelle:*

“ Quisquis es Eurardi memor esto Beche<sup>n</sup>sis, & ora  
“ Liber ut ad requiem transeat absque mora.”

Pag. 627.

Gulielmus Devonienfis Prior.

Gulielmus de Bedeforde.

Richardus de Burgo.

Laurentius de Stanesfeld. Capellam S. Edmundi perfecit.

Henricus de Eia.

Jolanus de Thorley. Hic obligavit domum suam, ut inveniret perpetuo duos capellanos in universitate missas celebraturos pro anima Gul: Kilkenny episcopi Elyensis, à quo acceperat 200. marcas.

Simon de Asscellis leguleius.

Benedictus.

Abbas de Vercellis tenet 3. hydas cum dim. in Cestretton.

Prior de Wimundeham <sup>a</sup> exhaetor regis.

Nicolaus de Leucanor custos Garderobæ Henrici 3.

Rogerus de Wauton, marescallus regis Henrici 3. donatus 20. libris annuis de redditibus de Cestretton per Priorem de Bernewelle solvendis.

Anno regni regis Edwardi 19. obiit D<sup>s</sup>. Gilbertus Pecche.

Henricus rex concessit Canon: ut feriam haberent in die &

<sup>3.</sup>  
vigilia S. Etheldredæ, duraturam per 4. dies.

David Scottus comes de Huntendune habet prædia in villa & territorio de Cantebridge.

Joannes de Vallibus,

Gul: de Saham,

Rogerus Loveday,

Joannes Metingham,

Nicolaus le Gras,

} Justitiiarii Eduardi 1. Cantebrig.

1 Capella S.  
Hugonit.

Duo sacerdotes in perpetuum celebraturi in 1 capella elemosynaria de Bernewelle, unus pro anima Thomæ Tuylet, & alius pro anima Acii Frere, quorum corpora sepeliuntur in eadem capella. Ille Acius Frere suis sumptibus capellam ipsam fabricavit, & terras, & domos Canon: de Bernewelle, & domui elemosynariæ, dedit. Thomas Tuylet dedit 60. acras terræ in campis Cantebrige.

Pag. 628.

Quidam miles de familia Pagani Peverel dictus Albertus Chivet.

Cantabrig:

Inter ecclesiam S. Egidii & ripam ubi tunc temporis non erant ædificia.



Cantabrig:

Inquisitio facta tempore Henrici 3. per Gul: de Cheny, D<sup>m</sup>.

a

Hugonem de Croweden, D<sup>m</sup>. Nicolaum de Vavafor, D<sup>nm</sup>.

Joannem de Beche milites,

Ecclesia de Byrton cog: Strather-in Kestevene de advocacione  
Prior: de Bernewelle.Kestevene  
pars Lin-  
coln: pro-  
vincia.Jolanus prior de Bernewel, spoliatus apud Wygenhale in  
Northfolk a famulis D. Gulielmi Bardolf, fugit ad abbatiam  
de Dereham. Sed filius & heres Gul: Bardolf, Gulielmus  
nomine, favebat Canon: de Bernewelle.Wigenhaule  
prope pon-  
tes Magda-  
lenæ super  
Usam 7.  
mil. pass. à  
Lino op.Philippus de Champion, vir mag: staturæ, & R. de Kere-  
brok, clari inter rebelles qui contra regem Henricum 3. te-  
nuerunt Eliensem insulam.Audiens autem rex quod insulares multa mala facerent, ve-  
nit Cantabrigiam, & ibi hospitabatur. Rex vero Alemanniæ  
Richardus frater regis hospitabatur in prior: de Bernewelle.  
Rex vero fecit ædificare portas, & facere fossatas in circuitu  
villæ cum mag: diligentia.

Exierunt quidam insulares, &amp; cœperunt mala facere in villa

3. pas: mil. infra Cantebridg. in citer: ripa.

de Horningeseye, &c. ut Gualterus Cotenham miles factus in  
insula captus sit à regiis, & Cantabrigiæ suspensus, præter  
aliquot plebeios supplicio ibidem adfectos.

Londinum à Gilberto comite Glocestriæ occupatum.

Rex statim abiit, & Cantebrig: relinquit sine custodia.  
Quod scientes Insulares venerunt cum multitudine armato-  
rum ad villam Cantabrigiæ, & portas, quas rex construxerat,  
igne concremaverunt, & domos in quibus hospitabatur com-  
bussent. Burgenses vero scientes eorum adventum omnes  
fugerunt.Insulares, nisi D<sup>s</sup>. Hugo Pecche, & Robertus Pecche, frater Pag. 629.  
ejus, opposuissent se, combussissent Prior: de Bernewelle.D<sup>s</sup>. Gul de S. Omero Justiciarius regis ad inquirendum de  
insularibus toto anno mansit Bernewelliæ.D<sup>s</sup>. Joannes de Burgo senior, qui erat D<sup>ns</sup>. aliquando ma-  
nerii, quod D<sup>s</sup>. Robertus Tipetote modo tenet in Herleston,  
inensus fuit Jolano Priori de Bernewelle.Homagium D<sup>i</sup>. Roberti de Insula.

Reginaldus Burelde Shepcrethe.

Portio Pagani Peverel quotidie apponebatur Præsidenti in  
mensa apud Bernewelle.Richardus de Hastings quondam magister militum templi  
in Angl:D<sup>s</sup>. Philippus de Insula.Simon de Insula Philippi filius, quorum villani de Im-  
peton

peton faciebant servitium ad manerium regis de Cestreton.

Processu temporis vendidit Simon de Infula manerium suum de Impton cum pertinentiis D<sup>o</sup>. Petro de Chavent & heredibus suis in perpetuum.

In bosco Prioris de Bernewelle apud Brunne.

Galfridus de Bancis miles, de quo frequentiss: mentio.

Nigellus frater & heres Joannis de Herleston.

D<sup>s</sup>. Robertus de Infula miles tempore Henrici 3. & habuit terras in Rampton.

Guarinus de Infula filius & heres Roberti.

Schola de Merton in præcinctu limitum castelli de Cantebrige. Hæc domus nunc pertinet collegio de Merton Oxon:

Fecerunt transitum per medium cur: scolarium de Merton, per vetus fossatum usque ad riveram.

Canon: S. Egidii de Cantebrige:

Ibique habuerunt officinas suas satis competentes, & 2. acras terræ ante portam ecclesiæ suæ versus ripam.

Vicaria de Gilden Mordon ex collat: Prior: de Bernewelle.

Pag. 630.

Mater D. Gilberti Pecchæ, patroni nostri, Eva nomine, obiit 3. die post Epiphaniam. Sepulta est in capella beatæ Mariæ.

Matildis Picot.

Eustachius Pycot tempore Richardi primi regis dedit terras in Madingele Prior: de Bernewelle.

Bellus mansit apud Stanwey.

Thomas de Belhus, alias Bellus, fuit vicecomes Cantabrig: per multos annos, & mansit apud Stanwey, familiaris admodum Canon: de Bernwelle, & postea offensus gravis inimicus.

Prisona de Cestreton, quæ pertinebat Prior: de Bernewelle, fracta per Thomam Bellus.

#### *Decanatus Eliensis Diœceseos.*

*In hoc libello numerat villas, cum ecclesiis, & capellis, & redditibus cœnobiis pertinentibus, secundum taxationem factam tempore Gualteri episcopi Norwicen:*

Decanatus de Wisebeche.

Decanatus de Ely.

Coveney.

Decanatus Cantabrigiæ.

Capella S. Andreae de Bernewelle.

Portio Prioris de Penfeud in Fulburne.

Horningesey.

Decanatus



Decanatus de Cestretton.  
Prior de Hake in Histon.

Decanatus de Cnap<sup>e</sup>welle.  
Pappeworth Agnes.  
Pappeworth Everarde.  
Swavefey.  
Childerle Major.  
Childerle Minor.

Decanatus de Brunne.  
Grantedene.  
Gamenegey.

Decanatus de Berton.  
Scepreeye.  
Malketon.  
Grantefete.  
Harleton.  
Prior de Longa Villa.  
Trumpiton.  
Prior de Bissemedwe. Forfan, Buschmede.

Malton.

Pag. 63x.

Decanatus de Scenegeye, nunc Shinge, ubi Hospitalarii S.  
Joannis prope Wendey Village.

Waddon.  
Prior: de Lavendene in temporal:  
Wendey Templar:  
Bassingburne.  
Prior: de Rumburch.  
Scenegey hospitalis. ubi commendataria S. Joannis.  
Gilden Mordon.

Decanatus de Habitone, nunc Abingdon.  
Ikellington.  
Hospitale de Newporte.  
Prior de Monte Mokelin.  
Pampesworth.  
Saufton.  
Abbas Gresting.  
Berclawe.  
Prior de Ikeworde.  
Schudecampes.  
Fratres Hospitalis de Newport.  
Horfey.  
Campes magna.  
Prior de Hake in ecclesia de Wikam.

Decanatus de Wilburham.  
 Wilburham mag: Templar:  
 Botekeſham.  
 Prior de Longa Villa.  
 Swapham Moniales.  
 Swapham S. Syriaci.  
 Swapham Beatae Mariae.  
 Stenecheworde.  
 Baleſham.

*Haecenus è libello taxationis.*

Barenton.  
 Shepereye.

Pag. 632.

Carmelitæ.

Fratres beatae Mariae inceperunt ædificare in paroch: omnium Sanctorum ad castrum, sed per jactum lapilli nunciabatur eis novum opus, scilicet anno D. 1200.

Fratres de Carmelo primo habitabant apud Cestreton in loco, qui appell: Le Carme, & habuerunt singuli cellulas singulas.

Postea se transtulerunt usque ad Newenham extra Cantabrig: & fecerunt ibi cellulas plures, ecclesiamque, claustrum, & dormitorium, & officinas satis honestas construxerunt. Et ibidem per 40. annos moram fecerunt. Tunc quidem anno D. 1290. mutaverunt habitum suum omnes fratres de eodem ordine per Angl: accipientes capas albas, qui prius vestiti erant palliis stragulatis. Quo facto post biennium se transtulerunt in villam Cantabrig: & ibi ædificare cœperunt, & ecclesiam novam construxerunt, quæ sita est in parochia S. Joannis in Milnestreate.

Et non multo post quidam frater de ord: Carmelit: nomine Humfridus, ad preces de Gul. de Luda episcopi Eliensis, habuit licentiam incipiendi in Theologia, qui postea cito incipit solenniter, & legit in scholis suis, scilicet in loco novo prænotato. Iste fuit primus qui gratiam habuit incipiendi de ord: Carmel: in Universit: Cantabrig:

Canonici de Simplingham & tunc temporis, scilicet anno D. 1291. inhabitabant ad capellam S. Eadmundi, & lectionibus audiendis & disputationibus multum insistebant.

Multæ domus in <sup>a</sup> villa destructæ propter situm collegiorum Carmelit: & Augusti:

Anno D. 1293. D<sup>a</sup>. Dionysia de monte Caniso incepit fabricare ecclesiam, & multas alias officinas ad opus fororum de or: Fratrum Minorum in manerio suo de Waterbeche.

Curia Dionysia.

Minutæ decimæ & obventiones de curia D<sup>a</sup>. Dionysiae provenientes.

Joanna de Nyvernys prima abbatissa de Waterbech.

<sup>a</sup> Villæ MS.

Fratres



Fratres de Pœnitentia Jesu Christi emerunt principale messuagium Joannis le Rus ex opposito Capellæ S. Edmundi; sed quia illud messuagium fuit de feodo Canon: Bernwelle Prior Jolanus impedivit feysinam.

Tunc Joannes le Rus cum ipsis fratribus venit ad Jolanum, & impetravit gratiam ut permitteret eos.

Ipsi fratres de Sacco congregaverunt multos & bonos Scholares, & multiplicabantur nimis usque ad concilium Lugdunense. In quo pont: Ro: decrevit, quod fratres Mendicantes de cetero non reciperent aliquos ad ord: suum, exceptis Prædicat: Minoribus, & Carmel: Et si vellent dedit licentiam intrandi religiones laxiores. Ex eo tempore cœperunt fratres omnes Mendicantes decrefcere de die in diem, & ad nihilum redacti sunt exceptis Prædicatoribus.

¶ Anno D. 1287. pars ecclesia Bernewellen: combusta.

ex parochia Canonicus

Mr. Robertus de Fulburne mag. benefactor Bernewellen: cœnobii, pro quo celebrat missam Canonicus.

¶ Hoc tempore Edwardus rex gravissime puniebat leguleios, & præcipue 4. justiciarios de bancho, quos misit ad turrin London:

Gul: de Brumpton, ut dicebatur, fecit redempti: pro sex millibus marcarum.

Joannes de Lovetot pro 4. mil. marc.

Rogerus de Leycestre pro mille marcis.

Quartus Thomas de Weylande fugit ad fratres Minores de Babbewel, & habitum Franciscani induit. Sed obsessus longo tempore, vestes proprias recepit, & ad curiam veniens, in turrin London: coniectus est. Postea missus in exilium perpetuum.

De D°. Adam de Stratton, clerico thesaur: sui, habuit rex pecuniam quasi infinitam, s. ut dicebatur, 13. carctas auri & argenti.

Robertus de Ludham & Radulphus de Hengham fecerunt pacem cum rege pro infinita pecunia.

Mr. Galfridus de Pakeham, cancellarius Cantabrig: incepit 19. anno Edwardi primi facere pavimentum. Ad quod perficiendum consensus regis Edwardi intererat, & ad capiendum toloneum usque ad sex annos.

Judæi eodem anno tota Anglia expulsi, de quorum domibus venditis rex quasi infinitam pecuniam habuit.

Eodem anno rex hospitabatur per duas dies & noctes in Castello de Cambrige. A tempore quo non extat me-

moria quod unquam prius rex ibi hospitabatur.

Equi regis numero 50. apud Bernewelle cum custode Adam de Riston.

Circiter annum D<sup>i</sup>. 1294. combusta est ecclesia S. Mariæ in Cantebrig: & plures domus in circuitu. Et notandum quod si prædicta villa de Hardeleston, quam Gilbertus Pecche dedit Gul: de Lannualeye cum Matilda filia sua in maritimum, redierit pro defectu heredum vel aliter ad prædictum Gilbertum: &c.

☞ In comitatu de Grantebriidge hundredi 12.

In comitatu Huntendone 4. hundredi.

Alanus de Zouche tenet maner: in Swavesey de honore Richardi.

Alanus de Fuges tenet 3. partem feodi militis in Over de episcopo Eliensi.

Philip. de Infula tenet feodum unum militis de episcopo Eliensi in Impiton.

Robertus de Infula tenet feodum 1. militis de episcopo Eliensi in Rampton.

Heur: de Colevile tenet feodum ii. militum de episcopo Lincoln: in Histon.

Gamelingeey.

Baronia de Bello campo.

Baronia de Montfichet.

Sudecampes.

Pag. 635.

Hamelinus de Andevilla.

Rogerus Picot.

Robertus Picot.

Frequens mentio de Galfrido Amandeville <sup>a</sup>.

A

Erningastrete.

Erningastreate prope Caxton. Lelandius. Et hæc vulgo computatur inter 4. principales veteres femitas totius Angl: Et hæc femita recte ducit à Caxton ad Huntendun.

Fratres de Sterebriidge, ubi nunc nundinæ extant. Sacellum \* & <sup>b</sup> inditia ruderum domus veteris eo loco ubi nunc pars fori lanarii, Angl: the Duddery.

Paginæ novem vacant.

Pag. 645.

*Ex 1<sup>o</sup>. libro Joannis monachi de Forda ad B. episcopum Cantuariensem de vita S. Wulfrici.*

Beatus Wulfricus natus in Contona, qui viculus distat à Bristolla 8. pass; millibus.

<sup>a</sup> Mox post hanc vocem scripsit Lelandus, videndum num hoc nomen quadret cum Mandeville, quem alii Magnam villam appellant, que tamen postea expunxit. <sup>b</sup> Sic, cum asterisco etiam in marg.



Wulfricus sacerdotis munere aliquanto tempore functus est in villa, quæ Diverelles dicitur.

Gulielmus dominus villæ de Diverellis.

Hafelberga villa Gulielmi distans versus orientem 30. pass: mill: ab Exonia.

Wulfricus familiaris Gulielmo.

Wulfricus migravit in cellulam vicinam ecclesiæ de Hafelberge.

Wulfricus pro indusio lineo lorica ferrea usus est.

Gulielmus conversus hospitalis de Forda familiaris Wulfrico.

Brichtricus socius Wulfrici vir sanctus.

*E 2. libro Joannis de vita Wulfrici.*

Eilwardus de Salesbirga.

Beatrix filia dominæ de Hafelberg.

Bente mulier illustris prænata est apud Wulfricum.

Ailredus de Lincolnia filius Bentæ.

Drogo de Muncz familiariss: Henrico primo regi Angl: blasphemavit nomen Wulfrici.

Henricus primus rex una cum regina Wulfricum invisunt, quo tempore Drogo blasphemator infirmus ab Wulfrico curatus est.

Gilebertus abbas de Waverley.

Henricus abbas de Tintern successit Gilberto in abbacia de Waverley.

Joannes Anachoreta de Winterburna quæ est in pago Dorsetensi.

Wulfricus longo tempore claruit spiritu prophetiæ.

Matildis xvi. pene annos Anachoreticam vitam duxit in Werham, opp: Dorsetensis provincie, ubi cellam construxit tempore Wulfrici.

Jeretrudis famula Matildis Dominæ successit.

Christina filia Richildis in eadem cella successit Jeretrudi.

Richardus presbyter de Coriscumbe.

Sampson de Lincolnia, vir non parvi nominis, avunculus Pag. 645.  
Aluredi de Lincolnia qui nunc superest, frater fuit uxoris Gulielmi Dni. de Hafelberg.

Rogerus de Nunant vir potens.

Robertus de S. Albano monachus Fordensis.

Gulielmus filius Gualteri Dominus de Hafelberge.

Durandus de Mohun miles, frater uxoris Gulielmi filii Gualteri.

Widele villa Gulielmi filii Gualterii.

Gulielmus filius Gualteri instituit Canonicos regulares apud Hafelberge, & eos possessionibus ditavit.

*Verba Wulfrici ad Gul: filium Gualteri.*

“ Incipies, sed non consummabis collegium Canonorum  
 “ apud Haseberg. Neque enim hii, quos introducere dis-  
 “ ponis, prosperabuntur in loco isto.”

Gualterus Glasconiensis monachus, filius Gul: filii Gualteri  
 dñi. de Haseberg.

Gul: filius Gualteri dñs. de Haseberg adversabatur principio  
 imperio Stephani regis.

Gulielmus filius Theodori dñs: villæ quæ Mudiford dicitur.

Beatrix uxor Gul: filii Theoderici.

Gulielmus filius Gul: filii Theoderici.

Aluredus de Lincolnia familiaris Wulfrici.

Henricus primus indigne tulit prophetiam Wulfrici de ejus  
 morte.

Wulfricus prædixit Stephano futurum, ut regno Angl:  
 potiretur.

Bente mater Aluredi de Lincolnia.

Agnes soror comitissæ de Glocestria.

Comes Baldewinus, & Stephanus de Mandevilla, viri po-  
 tentes apud Westfax: pietatis causa peregre profecti sunt: quo  
 itinere Stephanus obiit. Baldewinus ægre domum reversus est.

Pag. 647.

Wulfricus plenus dierum obiit apud Hasebergam anno D.  
 1154. 10. Cal. Mart: & 1<sup>o</sup>. anno Henrici 2.

Altercatio pro corpore S. Wulfrici.

Monachi de Monteacuto cupiebant deferre corpus S. Wul-  
 frici ad suum coenobium.

Osbernus parochus de Haseberg hoc vetuit.

Robertus episcopus Bathon: sepelivit Wulfricum in ejus  
 cella apud Haseberg.

Osbernus postea transtulit corpus S. Wulfrici in aquilonarem  
 partem altaris eccl: de Haseberg.

Pag. 648.

*E Magna charta Henrici 3.*

De honore Walingford, Noting: Bolon:

*Quæ a secuntur non sunt ex Mag: charta sumpta.*

Statutum de Mereton editum anno 20. Henrici 3.

Statutum de Merlebrige anno 52. Henr: 3.

Statutum de Glocestre editum anno 6. Edwardi primi.

Statutum Wintoniæ editum anno 13. Edwardi 1<sup>mi</sup>.

Statutum editum Carleoli anno 15. Edwardi 2<sup>i</sup>.

Statutum Eboraci editum anno 12. Edwardi 1<sup>mi</sup>.



*Ex Statuto de prerogativa regis, Editio 17. Edwardi 2i.*

Si aliqua hereditas descendat alicui nato in partibus transmarinis, & cujus antecessore fuerunt ad fidem regis Franciæ de tempore regis Joannis, & non ad fidem regis Angliæ, sicut contingit de Baronia Monumetæ post mortem Joannis de Monemuta, cujus heredes fuerunt de Britannia, & alibi. Jo: de Monemutha.

*Ex eadem prerogativa.*

Sicut contingit de Matilda, filia comitis Herefordiæ, uxoris Manufelt Marefcalli, qui post mortem Gul: Marefcalli fratris sui cepit fesinam castri, & manerii de Stregoil, & obiit in eodem castro antequam intrasset per regem.

*Ex Statuto de Escaëtõribus edito 29°. Eduar: 1i.*

Gul: de Langton Coventren: & Lichefeld: episcopus, & regis thesaurarius.

Joannes de Langton cancellarius.

Statutum Lincoln: anno 9. Eduar: 2<sup>i</sup>.

*Ex Statuto de Vasto edito 20. Eduar: 1i.*

Wimme & Thyрке hereditas Gawini Boteler, & postea Gul: Boteler fratris ejus.

Statutum de Acton Burnel editum anno 2°. Eduar: 1<sup>i</sup>.

*Ex 2. parte veterum Statutorum.*

Pag. 649.

*Ex Statuto Wallie tempore Eduar: 2. apud Ruthoclan.*

Vicecomes de Anglesey, sub quo tota terra nostra Anglesey cum cantaredis, <sup>a</sup> medis, & bundis suis.

Vicecomes de Kairnarvan, sub quo cantareda de Arvan, <sup>Credine</sup> cantareda de Arlentoyth, commotum de Crukyn, cantareda <sup>Imonith</sup> de Thlen, & commotum de Inuenith.

Vicecomes de Merionith, sub quo cantareda de Merionith, <sup>b</sup> commotum de Ardudo'', commotum de Pentlyn, & commotum de Irmony cum metis & bundis suis.

Vicecomes de Flynte, sub quo cantareda de Englesfende, terra de Meillor, Seisnek, & terra de Hope, & tota terra conjuncta castro nostro & villæ de Ruthlan usque ad villam Cestriæ. De cetero intendant Justic: nostro Cestriæ; de exitibus eorundem comitatum respondeant ad scaccarium nostrum Cestriæ.

Statutum Exoniæ.

*a Sic. b Hæ voces his occurrunt.*

*Ex*

*Ex Statuto de Tallagio non concedendo.*

Remifimus etiam Humfredo le Boun comiti Herefordiæ & Effex, conftabulario Angl: & Rogero Bigot comiti Norfolciæ & Suthfolciæ, marefcallo Angliæ.

Statutum de terris Templariorum Hospitalariis conceffis anno 17. Eduardi 2<sup>i</sup>.

*Ex Statuto exilii Hugonum Difpenfariorum.*

Brum

Syr John Gyffarde de Brimmesfelde, Syr Richard de Grey.  
Syr Rafe de Bafet, Syr Rafe Camoys.

u

Mounfeir Robert de Monthant.  
Monfire Jehan de Monbray pour les terres de Gower.  
John de Lecchelegh.

*E dicto de Kenilworth tempore Henr: 3i. anno reg: ejus 51<sup>o</sup>.*

R. Walope. Robertus Walop. Alanus de la Zufch. Rogerus de Somerey.  
A. Zufch. Warinus de Baffingbourne.  
R. Somerey.  
W. Baffingburn.

*Ibidem.*

Item qui fuere apud Cestrefeld contra regem in bello.

*Ibidem.*

Forfan, Dicimus & providemus de castris Herdeley, Byham, &  
Charteley. Chertsey, quod pro illis detur rationabile escambium.

Pag. 650.

*Ex Catalogo regum Angl.*

Gul: Rufus fecit magnam aulam Westmonasterii, & complevit turrim London.

Tempore Joannis regis civitas London. cum mana multitudine hominum combusta.

Edwardus 3. debellavit Scottos apud Halidon hille, & occidit in illo bello 35. millia, & postea cepit castrum de Berwike.

Richardus 2. filius Edwardi principis Walliæ natus sine pelle, & nutritus in pellibus caprorum.

Tempore Henrici 5. plures Lollardi insurrexerunt contra ipsum in campo de Fiketisfeld, qui capti fuerunt & suspensi.

Vicesimo quinto anno Henrici sexti fuit parlamentum apud Bury S. Edmundi.

Henr: 7<sup>s</sup>. 3<sup>o</sup>. anno reg: sui habuit victoriam in bello juxta Newark adversus comitem Lincoln, & Martine Swarte.

Et 12. anno reg: sui habuit victoriam in bello de Blakheth contra homines de Cornubia.



*Owte of the Statutes of the firste Parlamente of  
Edwarde the 3. holden at Westminstre.* Pag. 651.

Thomas Erle of Lancastre, Leircestre, and hy Steward of  
England, . persecutid to Deth by Hughe Spencers, the Father  
and the Sunne.

*Anno 14. Edwardi 3.*

The Lorde Wake and the Lorde Rafe Bassett.

*Anno 25. Edw. 3.*

Henry Sunne of John de Beaumonde, Elizabeth Doughter  
of Guy de Brian, and John Sunne of Raufe Dawkeney.  
Leyland.

The afore Persons were borne beyonde the Se, and strenkthid  
by Acte of Parliament to their Fathers Inheritance yn Eng-  
lande.

*Anno 27. Edw. 3.*

New Castel, Yorke, Lincoln, Norwiche, Westminstre, Stables for  
Cantorbyri, Chichestre, Winchestre, Excestre, Bristow, Wolle.  
Kairmardin yn Wales.

S. Botolphe put for Boston Towne.

*Anno 43.*

Quenesborow a Staple, Kingeston upon Hulle a Staple, S.  
Botolphes a Staple.

*Anno Edwar. 3. 50.*

Wylliam Wikam Bishop of Winchestre exceptid from  
Privilege of the Kinges Pardon.

*Anno 10. Richardi 2.*

Syr Richard Lescrope, and John Devoreux.

*Anno 11. Rich. 2.*

Robert Belknap, John Holte, John Cray, William Burgh  
attaintid of Treason.

Also Simon Burle Knight, John Beachamp of Holt Knight,  
James Bernes Knight, John Salesbyri Knight attaintid.

*Anno 12. Rich. 2.*

A Parliament at Cantebrige. Leyl. It was writen yn  
another Place at Canterbyri.

*Anno 13. Rich. 2.*

Liverpole. Leyland. Now corruptely caullid Lyrpole.

*Anno 15. Rich. 2.*

Gilforde Clothes were of good making and valure.

*Anno 16. Rich. 2. in Parlamento de Winchestre.*

Avoier de poys Weyght.

*Anno 20. Rich. 2. in Parl. Westmonast.*

Robert Belknap, John Holte, William Burgh Knightes of  
Tom. I. Par. 2. L 11 the

the Bathe, revokid owte of Ireland, and perdonid. Leyland. These were Men of Law and Juges.

*Anno 21. Rich. 2. in Parl. Westmō.*

The Name of the Counte of Chestre to be namid a Principalite.

Hath establischid that the Castel of Lions, with the Seignorye of Bromefeld and Yale to the fayde Castel belonging, the Castel of Chirke, with the Seignory of Chirkeland to the faide Castel belonging, the Castel of Oswaldes Streate, with the Toune well waulid with Stone, and the Hundered, and the xi. Tounes to the faide Castel belonging, the Castel of Isabelle, with the Seignory to the same, belonging to the Castel of Dallilay, with the Apportenaunce yn the Counte of Shropshire, and the Reversion of the Seignory of Cleve, with theyr Apportenaunces, which Edward Erle of Rutland holdeth for Terme of his Life. Al wich Tounes, Castelles, and Seignoryes aforefaide were to Richard late Erle of Arundel, and wich, by Force of the Judgement gyven agaynst the faide Erle yn the said Parliament, be forfeet to our Sovereigne Lord the King, shaul be from henceforth annexid to the Principalite of Chestre.

Isabelles  
Castel.  
Dallilay  
Castelle.

Pag. 652.

*Anno 21. Rich. 2.*

Edwarde Duke of Ammarle, Thomas Duke of Surrey, John Duke of Excester, John Marquise of Dorset, John Erle of Salybyri, Wylliam Erle of Wylleshire, Edmund Duke of York,

Albemerl

Edmund Duke of Ammerle, Roger Erle of Marche, Henry Erle of Northumbreland, Thomas Erle of Glocestre, Thomas Erle of Wyncester.

John Hufsey, Henry Greene, John Russhel, Henry Chelmeswike, Robert Tey, and John Golofre Knightes.

*Anno 1. Henr. 4.*

The Proceeding of the laste Parliament of Rich. the 2. and the Reiornement of it to Salop, with Actes there done clene disannullid.

*Anno 4. Henrici 4.*

Owen ap Gleindour Traytor.

*Anno 5. Henr. 4i.*

Syr Thomas Percy Erle of Worcester.

*Anno 7. Henr. 4.*

Henry, Thomas, John, Humfrey, King Henry the 4. Sunnes. Henry Percy Erle of Northumbr. Thomas Lorde Bardolfe.

*Anno 5. Henr. 5.*

The Counte Palatine of Lancastre.

Lancastre  
a Counte  
Palatine.

*Anno*



*Anno 2. Henr. 6.*

The Hospitale of S. Leonardes of Yorke, of the Fundation of our Progenitors.

*Anno 9. Henr. 6.*

Stainecliffe and Frendeles Wapentakes in Craven.

*Anno 9. Henr: 6.*

It was declarid by Margaret Duchesse of Clarence, Johan Duchesse of York, Susters and amonges other Heyres to Edmunde late Erle of Kente, Richard Duke of York, Richard Erle of Salisbyri, and Alice his Wife, Raufe Erle of Westmerlande, John Lorde of Tiptofte, and Powes, and Joyouse his Wife, and Henry Gray Cosins, and other of the Heires of the said Edmunde late Erle, as yn the same Supplication is supposid, that is to say the saide Duke, Sun to Anne Doughter to Alianor, a nother of the Sisters of the sayde Edmunde, the saide Rafe Sunne to Elifabeth a nother Sister of the saide Edmunde, the said Joyouse Doughter to the sayde Alianour Mother of Anne, and the sayde Henry Gray Sonne to Johan Doughter of the same Alianoure, that whereas Alianour, wife to Jamis Lorde of Audeley, prætending, caulling, and affirming her self Doughter and Heire to the saide Edmunde late Erle of Kente, and begotten and born yn Mariage prætensid, had betwixte hym and Custance late Wife to Thomas Lorde Dispenser, where by the said Supplication it is supposid, that the saide Alianor, Wife to the saide James, is Bastard, and never was any Mariage made, had, nor solemnisid betwixte the saide Edmunde and Custance, &c. how Custance was yn deade never married to the Erle Edmunde, the wich yn deade truely married Luce, Sister to the Duke of Millain.

Page. 653d

*Anno 29. Henr. 6.*

John Cade namyng hymself John Mortimer.

*Anno 31. Henrici 6. in parl: de Reding.*

John Penicok esquier, Giles Sainctelo esquier.

*Anno 1. Edwardi 4.*

Keper of the Kinges Parkes of Hellebury and <sup>a</sup> Lantglesse yn the Counte of Cornewalle.

Leiland.  
Heilston in  
Cornisch is  
caull'd  
Hellas.

*Anno 3. Edwardi 4.*

S. Martine the Graunde in London the Kinges Fre Chapelle.

*Anno 4. Edw. 4.*

Guilhalda Teutonicorum yn London. Leyland. Now caullid communely the Stilliarde.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum puncto sub t.

*Anno 7. Edw. 4.*

Clothes made in the Hundredes of Lyſton, Taveſtoke, and Rowburghe in Devonſhire.

*Anno 4. Hen. 7.*

The Maire of London to have Conſervation of the River of Thamife from the Bridge of Stanes on to the Waters of Yendale and Medway.

Yendale  
River.

*Anno 11. Henr: 7.*

The Toune of Uppingham to have Cuſtody of Weigttes and Meaſures for Roytl. there.

Caſhorde and Readbridge Places nere the ſhore aboute Hampton.

*Anno 19. Henr. 7.*

The ſame ſhire of Southfax beyng yn Lenghte LXX. miles.

*Anno 14. Henr. 8.*

Hempſtede Bridge yn Kent deviding the Hundredes of Craneburne and Rolvinden.

Leyland. Syr George Guldeford had a Maner yn Kent yn Cranbourn Hundrede cawllid Hempſtede.

Pag. 654.

*Anno 21. Henr. 8.*

Hedwine Streames a famoſe Place yn Tyne River betwixt New Caſtel and Tine Mouth.

Sparhauke a Place aboute the Mouth of Tyne Ryver.

Worſtede Wevers yn Greate Yermouth.

Worſtede Wevers yn Lynne.

*Anno 22. Henr. 8.*

Powdike yn Marſchelands yn Northfolk.

Broken Dike, alias Oldedike, yn Ely.

*Anno 24. Henr. 8.*

Sayncte Clemente Danes withowt Temple Barre.

*Anno 25. Henr. 8.*

Worceſtre, Eweſham, Droitewiche, Kederminſtre, and Bromiſgrove withyn the Counte of Worceſtre.

*Anno 26. Henr. 8.*

Auſte, Fremelande, Pyrton, Arlingham, Nowenham, Portſedes, Poynte, Peryes and Paſſages over Severne ynto Southe-walys, and the Foreſte of Dene.

Lynne Biſhop havynge Mayre and Burgeſes yn Northfolk.

Townes admitted to the Title of Suffraganes :

Thetforde, Ippeswiche, Colcheſtre, Dover, Gylforde, Southampton, Taunton, Shaftesbyri, Molton, Marlebourgh, Ledford, Leiceſtre, Gloceſtre, Shreusbyrie, Briſtowe, Penreth, Bridgewater,



Bridgewater, Nottingham, Grauntham, Hulle, Huntingdon, Cambridge, and the Tounes of Perith and Berwike, S. Germaines yn Cornewalle, and Isle of Wighte.

*Anno 27. Henr: 8.*

Places as Townes, Castelles, Hundredes, and Manors assigned to Monemuthe, as to the Sheere Toune:

Chepstowe, Matherne, LLanuihengel, Magoure, Goldeclife, Neweporte, Wenlloge, LLanwerne, Caerlion, Ufke, Trelecke, Tyneterne, Sinfreth, Gronsmont, Wite Castel, Reglan, Calicote, Biston, Abergaveny, Penrose, Grenefelde, Magheu, and Hochuiflade.

Places adjecte to Breknocke as Shere Towne:

Crekhowel, Tretoure, Penkelly, Englisch Talgarthe, Walsche Talegarthe, Dynas, Hay Glinebogh, Broinlles, Cantercely, Lando, Blayullinby, Estrodewe, Buelthe, and LLan-gorse.

Adjecte to new Radenor.

Eliftherman, Eluelles, Boughred, Glasebyri, Glaudistre, Mihelles Chirche, Meleneth, Blewaghe, Knighton, Norton, Preston, Comothuder, Rayder, Guethronion, and Stanage. One Sessions to be kepte at Radnor, and a nother at Rather Gowye.

Adject to Montgomerik as to the Shire Towne:

Page 655.

Kedwenkyri, Cawrslande, Aruffle, Keuiliock, Doythure, Poweslande, Cluneslande, Balesley, Tempcestre and Alcestre. The Sessions one tyme to be kept at Montgomery, and the nexte at Mahenlethe.

Adjecte to Denbighe:

Ruthin, Sainte Tasse, Kinllethhowen, Bromefelde, Yale, Chirke, Chirkelande, Molefdale and Hopefdale.

Adjecte to Salop:

<sup>i</sup> Oswestre, Whetington, <sup>Mofa Forfan Marfle</sup> Masbroke, Knoking, Ellesmer, Downe and Cherburry Hundrede.

And that the Lordeshippes of Oswestre, Whittington, Masbroke, and Knoking with their Membres shaul be taken, namid, and knowen by the Name of the Hundrede of Oswestre yn the Counte of Salop.

And that the Lordship of the Ellesmere with the Membres of the same to the Hundrede of Pymhille in the Counte of Salop.

And that the Lordship of Downe with the Membres shaule be annexid to the Hundrede of Chirbyri yn the Counte of Salop.

Adjecte

Adjecte to Hereforde :

Ewias Lacy, Ewias Harolde, Clifforde, Wynforton, Yerdefley, Huntingdon, Whitney, Wigmore, Lugharneis, and Stepleton. And Ewias Lacy with the Membres to be knowen of the Hundrede Ewias Lacy.

And that the Lordeship of Ewias Harolde shal be unitid to the Hundrede of Webtre in the faide Shere of Hereforde.

And that the Lordeship of Clifforde, Wynforton, Yerdefley, Whiteney, and Huntington shaul be knowen of the Hundrede of Huntington.

And that the Lordeshippes, Townes, and Paroches of Wollaston, Tidnam, Becheley, lyyng betwixt Chepstow Bridg in the Marches of Wales and Glocestreshire, shaul be adjecte to Glocestre.

And that the Lordeshippes, Paroches, Townes, Commotes, and Cantaredes of Gowerkiluey, Bishops Towne, Landaf, Synghenith supra, Singhenith subtus, Miskin, Ogmore, Glinerotheney, Tallagarne, Ruthien, Talauan, LLanblethian, LLantwid, Ticriall, Avon, Neth Landewey and the Clays, shaul be adject to the Shire of Glamorgan and Morgannock.

LLanameuery, Abermerlleis, Kidwely, Eskenning, Cornwallton, Newcastle, Emlyn, Abreguily to be adjecte to Cairmerdin.

Fig. 656.

And that Haverforde, West Kilgarran, LLanstufan, Laugeherne, otherwise cawllid Talaugharne, Walwimscastel, Dewyslande, LLanhadeyn, Lanfey, Herberth, Slebeiche, Rosemarkette, Castellane, LLandefloure, be adjecte to Penbroke.

<sup>dewy</sup>  
Tregaron, Generglyne, Landway, Ureny to be adject to Cairdigan.

Walter Devereux Lorde Ferrars and of Charteley.

*Anno 31. Henr: 8. cap. 3.*

George Broke Lorde Cobham, and so yn order the Names of the Knighttes, Esquiers and Gentilmen of Kent.

And yn the 5. Chapitre the Names of the Gentilmen and other Fre holders yn Surrey aboute the Quarters of the new Chace, abowte Hampton Courte.

Byfleete and Weybridge Maners of the Dukedom of Cornewalle.

The College of Cobham yn Kente.

Edmontoune late the Lorde Hastings Lordship in Hartfordshire.



*Wylliam de Pakington, Clerk and Tresorer of Prince Edwardes, Pag. 657.*

*Sunne to Edwarde the 3. Household yn Gajcoyne, did wryte a Cronique yn Frenche from the 1X. Yere of King John of Englande on to his tyme, and dedicatid it to his Lord Prince Edwarde. Owte of an Epitome in French of this afore sayde Cronique I translatid carptim thes thinges that folow yn to Englische.*

In the Yere of our Lorde 1213. our Lady Chirch yn Southwerk was brent, and the Bridge of London with the Chapel and al the houses on it, and a Parte of the Toune withalle.

Et mesme lan fu comence le fosse entour la cite de Loundres: & densudit arcine furent troue les moitez de trois mile corps ars, faunz ceux que furent toute encendre si come la Cronike tesmoigne.

In the Yere of our Lord 1209. was borne, yn the Vigile de la Thephan, King John 2. Sun, and was caullid Richard.

In the Yere of our Lorde a 1215. King John toke yn the Chirche of S. Paule at London of Bishop Wylliam the Crosse of the Holy Lande, and with hym the Countes of Chestre and Darby toke the fame.

In the Yere of our Lorde 1216. Loys, Sun to the French King, arrived in Tenet, and after taking Homage of the Englische Baron at Westminstre, had, as he passid with his Hoste, delyverid to him thes Castelles: Regate, Guldeforde, Farneham, the Cite of Wynchestre and the Castelle, Odiham, and the Tourre of London.

In the Yere of our Lord 1217. a Peace was made at Kinggeston betwixt Loys of Fraunce and Henry the 3. Kinges John Sunne.

In the Yere of our Lord 1224. Bedforde Castel was won by Force of King Henry, and Falx de Bruete with his Wife and Childerne banishid, and William Bruete his Brother that kepte Bedeford Castel hangid.


In the Yere of our Lord 1227. was Richarde King Henry the 3. Brother made Erle of Cornewalle at Westminstre.

In the Yere of our Lord 1230. was much Werre betwixt King Henry and Richard Erle Marescal (le Counte of Penbroke) in the Quarters of Wales.

In the Yere a 1236. King Henry mariéd Eleanor Doughtter Pag. 658. to the Counte of Province, and Sister to the Quene of Fraunce.

And this Yere dyed Lady Johan, Wife to Lewelin Prince of Wales, the which was Sister to King Henry by the Father Side. She died in Marche at Havering yn Essex, and was buried at Tarente Nunnery in Dorseteshire.

In the Yere a 1239. was borne at Westminstre Edwarde King Henry firste Sunne.

The Frenche Kinge, the King of England, and his Brother married the 3. Sisters of Province. 

In the Yere 1243. Richard Erle of Cornewal was maryed to the 3. Dough-ter of the Counte of Province.

In the Yere 1247. the Dough-ter of the Erle of March in France, Sister to

King <sup>a</sup> \* John was married at Wodestoke to the Counte Warine.

In the Yere 1250. was the Counte William Lungespeie killid emong the Saracenes.

In the Yere 1251. Margarete, Henry the 3. Dough-ter, was maryed to the King of Scottes on S. Stephan's Day.

In the Yere 1255. the Jues martyrid a Child, caullid Hugh, at Lincoln.

In the Yere 1256. were these Noble Men at the Sentence againe Brekers of the Francheses of <sup>b</sup> Holdy Chirch, and the greate Chartre and Chartre of Forrestes, Richard Counte de Cornewalle, Richard Clere Counte de Glocestre, Rogerus Bigot Counte de Northfolk & Southfolk, et Marefcal de Angleterre, Humfrey de Boun Counte de Hereforde & Essex, John de Waren Counte de Suffex & Surrey.

In the Yere a 1257. King Henry lay a Monith at Gannok to repressse Excursions of Prince Lewelyne.

Audomarus elect Bishop of Winchestre, Wylliam de Valence, Galfridus, and Guido de Lifinan Brethren by the Mother Side to Henry the 3.

In the Yere 1259. Hugh Bigot chif Justice of England.

This Yere 2. Romaynes striving for Prebendes yn S. Paules in London killid in the Chirch one the other.

Page. 659.

In the Yere a 1260. John Duke of Bretayne married Beatrice King Henry the 3. Dough-ter, and was made Knight, and with hym Baldewinus Erle of the Isle of Wicghte.

This Yere was Sir Hugh Dispenser made chief Justice of England, and Nicolas of Ely Chauncelar to the King, and the Abbate of Peterborow Tresorer of the Esquier by the Ordinaunce of the Barons.

In the Yere 1262. Richarde Counte de Glocestre beyng with King Henry in Fraunce dyed of the Febre quartane, and was buried at Tukesbyri Abbay, where aboute his Tumbe be wryten his noble Actes.

This Yere was brennid a greate Parte of the Kinges Palace at Westminstre.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum asterisco. <sup>b</sup> Sic.



In the Yere 1263. yn the tyme of the Barons Werres was Peter, a Burgoyne borne, Bisshop of Hereforde taken yn his Cathedral Chirche, and sente to the

Petrus episcopus Herefordensis inimicus Barovicæ fact:

<sup>E</sup> Castel of Ordesley, and there were is Tresors spoilid, and such Chanons of Hereford as were of his Sect sent to Prifon.

Erdesley, as I remembre, is Baschevilles Castel.

This Yere the Barons toke the Castel of Glocestre by force, and sent Mattheu de Befiles Keper of it as a Prifoner to a nother Warde.

In this Yere Leweline Prince of Wales destroied, at the motion of Simon Montforte, much of the Landes of Mortimer Counte of the March, at the wiche tyme he toke and brent the Castel of Radenor.

In the fame Yere Prince Edward cumming owte of Fraunce yn to Englande tooke Mortimer's Parte, and wanne by Force Hay and Huntendune Castelles longging to Humfrede de Boun the younger.

In this Yere Robert Ferrars Yerle of Darby enterid the Castel of Worcester by Violence, and destroyed Part of the Toun.

In the Yere a 1264. Pers de Montford and Simon Montfort the yongger were vanquischid by the King entering by Force yn to the Toun of Northampton.

The fame Yere the King accumpaynid with many noble Men of Scotland destroied Robert Ferrars Landes in Derby and Staffordshir, and his Castel of Tutbyri.

This Yere was the Castel of Rochestre fortified by the King, Pag. 669. having in it these Capitaines, John Counte de Warren, John Fitzalane Counte of Arundale, Henry Dalemaine, Roger de Leyburn; but at the laste it was taken by Simon Montfords Parte al faving one Tour, and so sodonly lefte by the Barons repaying to London for Fere of the King and his Sunne cumming toward Rochestre.

At this tyme was the Castel of Tunebridge, longging to Gilbert de Clare, renderid to the King.

This Yere also the King was discomfitid with his Hoste, and taken at Lewis in Southfax. In this Batel was taken King Henry the 3. Richard King of Alemaine his Brother, John Bailliol, Roberte Bruze, and John Comyn, Scottes; Humfrede de Boun Counte de Hereforde, John Fitzalane Counte of Arundel, Gul. Bardulphe, Philip Basset, Roberte de Tateshal, Roger de Somery, Henry de Percy.

Reg: de  
Somery.

And this Yere was a greate Peace of Westchepe in London brent by Treason.

Forſan,  
James An-  
deley.

And faſt upon this was the Bataile yn the Marches of Wales by twixt Lewelyn, Favourer to Simon Montforte, and Roger Mortymer, James Dandel, Roger Clifford, Roger Leybourne, Hamo Leſtraunge, and Turbevil, not knowing of the Diſcomfiture of the King. At this tyme was the Caſtel of Hereforde taken, and alſo of Hay, and brent by Leweline. So that the afore Lorde Marches were a force cauſſid to make a Viſage of Rendre to the Barons. And then Hugh Mortimer renderid his Caſtel and the Caſtel of Ludelaw to John Fitz John: and then the Barons Hoſte went to Mountegomerik, where Roger Mortimer and James Dandeleley were.

This Yere Guaride de Baſſingburne and Robert Walerand, Kepers of Briſtow, made owt ſodenly an Hoſte to Walingford; but they preveyled litle there.

Kenelworth Simon Montfortes Caſtel.

Pag. 66r.

This tyme Prince Edward eſcapid from his Kepers Handes at Hereford yn the Marches of Wales, and was prively receyvid of Thomas de Clare, Brother to Gilberte Erle of Gloceſtre. Then repayrid to Prince Edward Roger Mortimer from Wigmore Caſtel, and the Counte of Gloceſtre, with many mo.

Abowte this tyme Simon Montfort enterid the Caſtel of Monemuth, and racid it.

And thens Montfort caryed the King with hym to Bergevenney, where he was fore aſſautid and folowid of Edwardes Freñdes, that he was feygne to lette the Towne, and breking the Bridge to returne to Hereford.

At this tyme Simon de Montfort the younger gote into Wyncheſtre, by help, as it is ſaide, of the Monkes, and after ſpoilid the Toune, by cauſe the Citizens had afore denied hym Paſſage. Thens he went thorow Oxford peaceably, and ſo to Kenelworth.

Edward Prince and Gilbert Counte of Gloceſtre iſſuid ſodenly out of Wirceſtre, and tooke certen Nobles in the Priory and Toune of Kenelworth lying in their Beddes, that wer new cum to help Simon Montfort, and returnid ſtraite to Wyrceſter.

Simon Montfort the Father remevid with the King from Hereford to Kemeſey, a Place of the Biſhop of Wiceſtre, towarde the Quarter of Wyrceſter.

The Batel was faute on a Tueſday in Auguſt by Eweſham betwixt the Prince and Simon Montfort with the Barons, where he was overthrowen.



*These be the Nobles that were slayn on the Barons Party:*

Simon Montfort Counte de Leyrcestre, Henry his Sunne, Peter Montfort, Hugh Dispenfar chief Justice of England, Wylliam Mandeville, Rafe Basset, Walter Crepinges, William Evorwike, and many other.

*These were taken Prisoners of the Barons Part:*

Guy de Monteforte, John Fitz John, Henry de Hastinges, Humfrede de Boun the younger, Nicolas Segrave.

Syr John de Bayville, Nicolas Segrave, and William Marmion, and divers other, disheritid of their Landes, after that they had spoilid

Pag. 662.

Norwich, Byri, and other

good Tounes, cam from their Den, the Isle of Eleey, to Southwerke aboute London: at the wich tyme the Erle of Glocestre kept London by Strenkith for certen Displeasures, or Promises, broken betwixt the King and hym.

In the Yere a 1268. King Henry and Gilbert Counte of Clare toke the Crosse of the Holy Land at Northampton.

In the Yere 1268. Edmund the Kinges Sunne was married to the Doughtter of the Erle of Albemarle in Westminstre Chirch.

In the Yere a 1271. dyed John a childe of v. Yeres olde and more, the first Sunne of Prince Eduard.

In the Yere 1272. Richard King of Almayne dyed, Brother to Henry the 3.

In this Yere Edmund, Sun to Richard Kinge of Alemayne, married Margarete, Sister to Gilbert de Clare Counte of Gloucester.

And this Yere was Henry Lacy Erle of Lincoln made Knight with the afore faide Edmund, and 54. beside.

And this Yere was the Priory of Norwich, with al the Logginges and the Chirche, spoilid, and brente by the Malice of the Citifins of Norwich. And for this the King beyng very angre cam to Norwiche, and caussid the Heddes of the Malefactors to be drawen, hanggid, and brent to Assches.

This Yere Henry the 3. dyed on S. Edmund the Confessor day.

And this Yere cam home Prince Edward from Acres, and Wylliam Valence with hym.

In the Yere 1277. King Edward caused the Barons of his Esquier, and his Justices of the Benche to remove from London to Shrobbesby, that he might be nere with his Retinew to tame the Walsch Men.

In the Yere 1282. Leoline Prince of Wales, and Davy his

Pag. 663.

Brother, enterid the Marches of England, and cam to Rude-  
lan and Flynt, and toke the famose Knight Syr Roger Clif-  
forde, and returning to Snoudune burnyd muche of that  
Marche.

In the Yere 1283. King Edwarde made the Castel of Abre-  
conwey, at the Foot of Snowdune.

And after toke David Leweline Brother, with his Wife, his  
2. Sunnes, and 7. Doughtters, and he was hangid, drawen,  
and quarterid at Salop.

In the Yere<sup>a</sup> 1284. was born Edward the Kinges Sunne  
at Cairarvon in Wales.

And this Yere dyed a Sunne of the Age de doze ans of King  
Edwardes, and was buried at Westmynster neere S. Edwardes.

In the Yere 1287. one Rees ap Mereduke rebellid in Wales,  
and did much Hurt in Wales, agayne whom cam Edmund  
the Kinges Brother, and at the last at the Sege of Driffelan  
Castel, in under myning waulles, with the Ruines were slayne

Driffelan  
Castelle.

insula

Gul: Montchenesey, Gerard del Idle Banerez, Monfeir Hum-  
frey Haftang Bachelor, and divers other.

In the Yere 1290. Gilberte Counte de Glocester married  
John de Acres, King Edward Doughter; and John, Sunne to  
the Duke of Brabant, was married to her Sister Margaret both  
at Westmynstre.

 This Yere were the Jues put out of England.

This Yere dyed Quene Eleanor, Wife to Edward King of  
England, and Doughtter to the King of Spayne.

In the Yere 1292. Rees ap Mereduk was taken.

In the Yere 1293. the Counte of Barre married Eleanor  
King Edward's Doughtter.

In the Yere 1294. Roger Pyvelesdon Capitain to the  
Walsch Men spoilid an brennid in the Marches.

In the Yere 1295. the Frenchmen spoilid and brent Dover  
and the Priory.

At this tyme Sir Thomas Turbeville a Knight, Prifoner yn  
Fraunce, grauntid to be a Traitor to King Eduarde to be  
deliverid out of Prifon.

Pag. 664.

In the Yere 1296. King Edward wan Berwike.

In the Yere 1297. King Edward offerid to S. Edward at  
Westminstre the Chaire, Sceptre, and Croune of Gold of the  
Scottisch Kinge.

In the Yere 1298. King Edwarde cauffid the Baron of his  
Eschequire, and Justices of his Banke, to go to York.

And this Yere were the Scottes overthrouen in Batel at  
Fankirke on S. Magdalenes Day.

<sup>a</sup> Sic lege, non 1204. ut in MS.



In the Yere 1299. Margarete, Sister to King Philip of  
at Cantorbyri

France, was married to King Eduard.

In the Yere 1300. Cal. Junii was borne the first Sunne of  
Quene Margarete at Brotherton, the  
wich was caullid Thomas.

In the Yere 1301. was borne on S.  
Ofuualde the King's Day the 2. Sunne  
of Quene Margarete at Wodestoke, and  
caullid Edmund.

The Castel of Brihin yn Scotlande.

In the Yere 1305. there was openid to King Edwarde  
a Conspiracy, wrought by the Archebischop of Cantorbyri,  
and dyvers Countes and Barons agayue hym, at such  
tymes as he was yn Flaundes. And  
the Erle Marefalle examinid of this,  
and not welle able to purge hym self,  
made the King hys Heire, and put hym yn Possession of his  
Landes to have his Grace. And thus doying the King gave  
hym agayne a m. li. Lande by the yere duryng his Life.

Thomas Brotherton. This  
worde is sumtyme thus wri-  
ten, Broyerton. It is yn  
Yorkshir.

Rex Eduardus factus heres  
de asse comitis Marefcalli.

King Edwarde the firste lying on his Death Bed at Burg  
apon the Sandes caullid onto hym these Men: Henry Lacy  
Counte of Lincoln, Guy Counte of Warwike, Aimer de  
Valence Counte of Penbroke, and Syr Robert Clifford Ba-  
ron, desiring them to be good to his Sunne, and that they  
should not suffie Peter Gaveston to cum agayne yn to England  
to sette his Sunne agayne on Ryot.

Syr John de Bachewelle Knight was thrust to Dethe at the  
Coronation of King Eduard the 2.

King Edward sent for Peter Gaveston, and when he cam  
caullid hym Brother, and gave him Walingford otherwise  
assignid to Quene Isabelle.

After that the King had defetid the Acte of the Bannishe- Pag. 663.  
ment of Pers Gaveston at Stanford, Gaveston began to con-  
temne the Nobles of England, and rayl-  
ed of them, caulling Gilbert de Clare,  
Counte of Glocestre, and cosine to the  
King, "Cocolds Byrde," and Syr Hen-  
ry Lacy, Erle of Lincoln, "Boele Cre-  
nce," and Syr Gui, Counte of Warwike,  
"Noer chien darderne," and he caullid  
the gentil Counte Thomas of Lancastre the Kinges Nephew,  
"Vielers porceo quil ert greles, et de bel entaille."

Mors Gilberti de Clare,  
A. D. 1313. Gilbertus de  
Clare Counte of Glocestre,  
and Robert Clifford Baron,  
slayn of the Scottes at the  
Feelde of Strevelyne.

Aboute this tyme Henry Lacy, Erle  
of Lincoln, dyed, and chargid Thomas  
of Lancastre his Sunne yn law and  
Heyre, that he should maynteine his

Thomas of Lancastre, Heire  
to Henry Lacy Erle of Lin-  
coln.

John Tanner hangid in the North.

Aboute this tyme John Tanner a Villaine faide, that he was Sun to Edward Cairarvon, and pursuid toke the white Freres of Oxford, which being afore the Kinges Logging was gyven to them.

About this tyme the Scottes toke Berwik by Treason.

Cardinales spoliati à Gilberto Medioduno.

Quarelle agaynst Peter Gaveston. Be whos meanes after, and the Counte of Warwikes, was Pers Gaveston beheddid at Gaverishith by Warwik the xxix. of Juin, yn the yere of our Lord 1312. King Eduarde lamenting and desiring of God that he might ons be revengid of Peter Gaveston's Dethe.

And about these tymes Syr Gilbert de Middleton spoylid 2. Cardinalles apon Wigelesdon Moore, sent by the Bishop of Rome yn to England to consecrate Master Lewys Beaumund Bishop of Duresme. For the which Deade

Syr Gilbert Midleton was after hanggid, drawen, and quartered at London.

Englesch Men folowing yn greate Numbres the Scottes that had spoylid yn Yorkeshir over Swale were betrappid aboute Mitton of the Scottes, and piteusly slayne.

Syr Hugh Dispenser the Sunne Chaumberlain to Edward Cairarvon.

Pag. 666. The Nobles of England seing the infinite Covetufnes of the Dispenser, cam to Thomas of Lancastre to treat a meane for it. And after of one assent made Assemble at Shirburne yn Elmede. And sending the Kinges Supplication, and not hard, the Barons went into the Marches of Wales, and destroyid the Dispensars Landes. Then King Edward, at the motion of the Dispensars, banishid John Mountbray, Roger Clifford, Goffeline Dainville, and dyvers other. And after the Barons caullid by brief to a Parliament cam with 3. Battayles yn ordre, having ten colourid Bandes on theyr Sleves, wherefore it was caullid the Parlement de la Bende. And yn this Company were Humfre de Boun Counte of Hereforde, Syr Hugh de Andeley, Syr Roger Damare, (alias Dainmore, et Damory) the whiche had married the

Parlament  
de la Bende.

Note here the Partition of the Counte of Glocestres Landes emonge Women, Doughtters to Gilbert Clare. Yong Hugh Spenser filius had a nother.

mieces le roy. King Neecis, foers: Gilberte de Clare Counte of Glocestre that was slayn yn Scotlande at the Batel of Styvelyne: et ceaux deux auoient and these 2. had the 2. Partyes of the Counte of Glocestre by their Wyves,

and were of great Poure at that tyme. Ther cam also with them Syr Roger Clifford, Syr John Montbray, Syr Goffeline Dainville

Davil, Syr Roger Mortimer de Werke, Syr Roger Mortimer de



Trays alias

de Wigmore le Neuen, Syr Henry Tyeis, Syr John Giffarde, Syr Barptolemew Badelesmere the Kinges Steward, that the King had sent to Shirburn yn Elmede to the Erle of Lancastre, and them with hym to treat of Acorde, but he hym self allyid to the Barons, with many other of theyr Confederation.

At this Parliament was both Hugh Dispenfer the Father, and Hugh the Sunne bannishid out of Englande. And so Hugh the Father depertid oute of England, cursing the tyme that ever he begot Hugh his Sunne, and givyng hym his Malediction. But Hugh Dispenfer the Sunne wold not avoide, and felle to spoilling on the Se, and taking out of 2. Dromondes, aboute Sandwich Cost, Goodes to the Value of XL. M. Poundes.

The King after sent for the Dispensers agayn his Barons Wylle. And after stoutely besigid the Castel of Leedys, wher Syr Barptolemeus Badelsmeres Wife lay, partely be cause she denyed Logging there to Quene Elizabeth; but chiefly by cause Badelesmere was with the Barons agayn hym, and wanne <sup>a</sup> the by meanes of Londoners, that were with hym, and intelligens with them withyn. The Barons hering this, both the Mortymers toke Brigenorth, for the wiche the King banishid, by Proclamation, Thomas of Lancastre, and Hum-  
frede de Boun, with al theyr Adherentes. Pag. 667.

And after the King cumming agayn his Barons with a strong Hoste, booth Mortymer the Uncle, and Mortymer the Nephew, put them self yn the Kinges Grace, and were sent to the Toure of London.

The Barons hering this cam to Pontfract to Thomas of Lancastre, and there gathering there Poure, assautid the Kinges Castel of Tikhille, but not Wynning yt.

And hering of the Kinges Hoste, went to Burton upon Trent, keping the bridge to let the Kinges Passage. But the Kinge passid per force, and thens wente the Barons with Thomas Lancastre to Tuttebyri, and thens to Pontefract. And in this Yorney Syr Roger Dainmore dyed yn the Abbay of Tuttebyry.

In this Yorney had Thomas of Lancastre a Traytor with hym callid Syr Robert de Hollande, whom he had taken oute of his Botery, and preferred to the yerely lyving of 2. M. Markes, whom he had sent yn to Lancastreshire to bring hym V. C. Men, the which he brought not to hym but to the King.

Traytor is heere favorable written for Thomas of Lancastre sake.

*a Sic.*

After this Thomas Lancaſtre and the Barons counſelid together in Blake Freres in Pontfracte, and the Barons concluded to go to Dunſtanburg, a Caſtel of Thomas of Lancaſters in Northumbreland: but he utterly refuſid that Counſel, leſt it might have be thought, that he had, or wolde have Intelligence with the Scottes. Wherefore he entendid to remayne at his Caſtel at Pontfract.

Dunſtaneburg Caſtelle longging to the Erle of Lancaſtre.

Syr Roger Clyfford hering this, toke oute his Dagger, and ſayde, that he wolde kille hym <sup>a</sup> his oune Handes in that Place, except he woold go with them.

Then Thomas Lancaſtre aforce grauntid, and went with them, having yn Company VII. C. Menne, to Borowbridge.

To Borowbridge came Syr Andrew de Harkeley, Warden of Cairlucl and that Marches, and Syr Simon Waide to encountre with the Barons. Where Thomas Lancaſtre tolde

Syr Simond Warde Vicecomes of Yorkſhir.

Harkeley his juſte Quarel agayne the Diſpenſers, promiſing hym, if he woold favor his Cauſe, one of the V. Countes that then he had in Poſſeſſion. But Herkeley refuſid his Offre. Then Thomas prophetied that he wold fore repent, and that ſhortely, <sup>b</sup> ſo fair, and that he ſhould dy a ſhameful Deth, that is to ſay, to be hangid, drawen, and quartered.

Pag. 668.

Then Harkeley, whom Thomas of Lancaſtre had afore tyme made Knight, made his Archiers to ſhote, and ſo did the Barons upon the bridge. And emong al other, one gotte under the bridge, and at a Hole thruſte with a Launce the renoumid Knight thorough oute al Chriſtentye Humfrede de Boun yn the Foundemente, ſo that his Bowels cam oute. And Syr Roger Clifford was fore wonded on the Hedde. And Syr William Sulley, and Syr Roger Bernefeld were ſlayne. And then wente Thomas Lancaſtre into a Chapel, denying to rendre hym ſelf to Harkeley, and ſaid, looking on the Crucifix, “ Good Lord, I rendre my ſelf to the, and put me “ yn to thy Mercy.”

Then they toke of his Cote Armures, and put on hym a Ray Cote, or Goune, one of his Mennes Lyveryes, and caried hym by Water to York, where they threw Balles of Dyrte at hym. And the Reſidew of the Barons part were purſuid from Place to Place, and to the Chirch hold was no Reverence gyven, and the Father purſuid the Sunne, and the Sunne the Father.

At this Batayle were taken on the Barons parte, Syr Roger Clifford, Syr John Montbray, Syr Wylliam Tuchet, Syr William de Fiz William, and divers other Barons.

Syr William Tuchet.

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Sic.

And



Andeley

And Syr Hugh Dandele was taken the Day after, and sent to the King, and after was put yn Prison, and should have be put to Deth, but that he had maryed Gilbert of Clares Doughtter the Kinges Niece.

Syr Barptolemew Badelesmere was taken at Stow Parke yn the Manoyr of the Bisshop of Lincoln that was his Nephew.

The King hering of this Discumfiture, cam with the Dispensars and other Nobles his Adherentes to Pontfracte.

Syr Andrew of Herkeley brought Thomas of Lancastre to Pontfracte to the Kinge, and there was put in a Towre that he had newly made toward the Abbay, and after juged in the Haule sodenly by thes Justices, Syr Hugh Dispensar the Father, Syr Aimer Counte of Penbroke, Syr Edmund Counte of Kent, Syr John de Britayne, and Syr Robert Malmethorp, that pronouncid his Jugement.

Then Thomas Lancastre sayd, “ Shaul I dy with owt “ Answer?”

Then certayne Gascoyne toke hym away, and put a pillid Pag. 669. broken Hatte, or Hoode, on his Hedde, and set hym on a lene white Jade with owt Bridil, and he than cryed thus, “ King of Heven, have mercy on me. For the King of “ Herth nous ad querpi.”

And thus he was caryed, sum throuing Pelottes of Dyrt at hym, and having a Frerer Precher for his Confessor with hym, on to a Hylle with owte the Toune, where he knelid doune toward the Este, on tulle one Hughin de Muston caussid hym to turne his Face towarde Scotlande: wher kneeling, a Villayne of London cut of his Hedde 11. Cal. Aprilis anno D. 1321. And after the Prior and the Monkes required his Body, and got it of the King, and buried it on the right Hond of the Hy Altare.

The fame Day were hanggid, drawen, and quarterid thes Noble Men at Pontfract: Syr William Tuchet, Sir William Fitz William, Syr Warine Lisle, Syr Henry Bradeburne, Syr William Cheney Barons, and John Page Esquier.

And straite after Syr Roger Clifford, and John Mountbray Baron, and Syr Goceline Deinvill were put to Deth at Yorke.

At Bristow were put to Deth Syr Henry Welington, and Syr Henry Montfort.

At Glocestre Syr John Giffarde, and Syr Roger Elmbrugge.

At London Syr Henry Tyeis.

At Wynchelsey Syr Thomas Colepeper.

of Wiltensham Baron.

At Wyndesore Syr Frauncis de Aldenham.

At Canterbyri Syr Barptolemew Badesmere, and Syr  
baron  
 Barptolemew de Asscheburn.

Pag. 670. Apon this King Edwarde made Huge Dispenfar the Father Erle of Wynchestre, and Andrew Härkeley Erle of Cairluel, and Robert Baldock Chauncelar of Englande, and apon that disenheriteid al them that were on the Barons Parte, and confisked all their Goodes, and so went toward Scotland with a C. thousand Men anno D. 1322. But the Scottes wold not a straitte, but kept so long in Woddes, Mounteynes, and Mores on tulle Famayne, and then Murmure were yn King Edwardes Hofte.

The King seyng Famayne and Deth yn his Hofte recoylid.

Bellalanda. James Duglas, and Thomas Randol Capitaines of the Scottes seyng this, made a greate Rode into Northumbreland, and destroyng the Contery aboute went forth to Northalreton, and brent it. And King Edward seyng this, reysid his Hofte beyond Trent, and they encounterid with the Scottes at Beighlande Abbaye xv Dayes after Michelmes, and there were the Englisch menne discumfited. And there John of Bretayne Erle of Richemont, Enemy to Thomas Lancastre, was taken Prisoner, and after delyverid for a great Raunfom went yn to Fraunce, and never returnid in to England agayn.

Straite apon this was Syr Andrew Erle of Cairluel attayntid for Conspiracy with James Duglas the Scotte, whereby the Englisch men for lak of Härkeley ready help, wer vanquishid yn Batel at the Abbay of Beighlande, and jugid be

Lucy

fore Syr Arcelyne Luscy, the Kinges Commissioner, to be hangid, drawen, and quarterid at Cairluel, as Thomas of Lancastre prophetied of hym. And this was doone the laste day of Octobre yn the Yere a 1322. and this Day the Sunne chaungid in the Morning to bloody Color, and so endurid to a xi. of the Clok.

Here solowid a Chapitre of the Miracles that men sayde that God wrought for Thomas a Lancastre. And for Reforte of People to the Monte, where Thomas was beheddid, Baldok the Chauncelar cauffid xiiii. Gascoynes welle armid to watch the Hille a certen tyme.

Aboute this tyme was the Castel of Wallengford kepte agayne the King by certeine that were Adherentes to Thomas

Gomelton

Lancastre. Wherapon wer taken Syr John Godlington Chi-

of the Beche

Roger of Waulton

Hogekine  
Walton  
hangid at  
Yorke.

valer, and Syr Edmund Roche person, and Hogekin Walton

a Sic.



Esquier, that was sent to the King to Pontfracte, and after drawn and hanggid at York.

And at this tyme Roger Mortymer Lorde of Wigmore Pag. 671. hering secretly that the King had determined that he should be put to deeth, made a Banket to Syr Stephane Segrave Con-

London

stable of the Toure, and the other Officers, wher he gave them a slepyng Drynk, and in the night escapid away by the Tamyse, for the which the King beyng angre put Syr Stephane oute of his Constableship.

Aboute this tyme it was agreed, that Syr Oliver de Ingham wente

should go yn to Gascoyne with vii. M. Men to be Seneschal, and Guardiun there, wher he did much Hurt to the French King. And Quene Isabelle went yn to Fraunce to hir Brother the King, to entreate by twyxte them. And shortely after Prince Edward obtaynid leve of his Father to go yn to Fraunce to se his Mother, and there was contrarie <sup>a</sup> his Fathers wylle Duke de Guyan of the French King.

Sone after King Edward sent for his Wife and his Sunne: but for fere of the Dispensars they refusid to cum. And then the Dispensars practisid with the xii. Peeres of Fraunce for Mony to have the Quene and the Prince home.

Then fledde Isabelle and young Edward to the Counte of Henaude, where about were thes Nobles exilid for Thomas Lancastris Quarelle: Roger Mortimer de Wigmore, Syr William Trussel, Syr Thomas Ruffeline, Syr John de Cromewelle, and divers other.

How Arnald de Spayne sent toward the xii. Peeres of Fraunce by the Dispensars with <sup>V</sup> L. M. Pounds of Mony,

Peeres

couchid in fyve Barrelles, was taken on the Se with the Mony by the Selanders, and brought to the Erle of Henaude.

How Syr John, Brother to the Erle of Henaude, and V. C. Men with hym was apoyntid to wayte upon Quene Elisabeth and Edward yn to England.

In the Yere 1326 Elisabeth, Edward, Edmund of Wodestok Erle of Kent, and John of Henaude arrived at Harwiche.

After the Landding of them King Edward <sup>b</sup> that the Londoners were myndid to rendere them self to them. Pag. 672. Wherupon he sent Walter Stapleton, Bishop of Excestre, his Tresorer, for to be Gardiane of the Cyte with the Mayre, and he cummyng to the Guilthaulle desired, according to his Commission, the Keyes, and Custody of the Cyte. To whom the

<sup>a</sup> Sic.    <sup>b</sup> Sic.

Commons answerid, that they wolde kepe the Tounè for the King, the Quene, and his Sunne. And the Bisshop not content with this answer, toke him, and smith of his Hedde in the Midle of Westechepe, and after beheddid 2. Esquiers that waytid on hym. Wylliam Waulle his Nephew was the one, and John Padington the other.

And after they behedid a Burges one John Mareschal Espy yn London for the Dispensars.

At this tyme Walter Stapleton was making a faire Toure on the very Tamys Side at his Place with owte Temple bar, and lakking Stone and Lyme to <sup>a</sup> finishid it, sent a force to

Freres de la Eie

the Chirch of the White Freres, and toke it, and yn despite of this the Loundener biryid Stapleton and his 2. Esquires yn the Hepe of Rubrische aboute his Toure, as they had beene Dogges. And no mervel. For he was fumisch, and withowt Pite.

But after a xi. Wekes at the Requeste of Quene Ifabels Lettres the Bishops Body was caried to the Chirche thereby, and after to Excestre.

And the 2. Esquires Bodyes were caryed to S. Clementes Chirch, and there buried.

Soone after King Edward was taken yn Wales, and Hugh Dispensar the Sunne, and Baldok, and after sent in Savegard into England, and the King to Kenelworth Castel under the keping of Henry, Brother to Thomas of Lancastre.

But Dispensar the Sunne after that he was taken would never eate, ne drinke, knowing wel that he should have no Mercy.

Page 673.

The Quenes Party feing, that Hugh Dispensar the Sunne for Feblenes could not be brought to London, causid hym to be jugid, and brought to Hereforde, and a mile from the Toune causid his Chaperon and also Baldokes to be taken of, and to have on theyr Heddes Chapelettes of poignante Netles. And this writing was sette on Hugh Spensar the Sunnes Briste in greate Lettres: "Quid gloriaris in malitia? Qui potens est in iniquitate." And in the Vigile of S. Kataryne in the Yere 1236. was hangid, drawen, and quarterid.

And the same day was hanggid &c. Simond de Redinge, and John Counte of Arundel behedid.

Syr Hugh Spensar the Father was drawen, hangid, and beheddid at Bristow, and his Body hangid up with 2. stronge Cordes, and after 4. Dayes it was cut al to pieces, and Dogges did ete it. And be cause he was Counte of Wynchestre, his Hedde was sent thither.

*a Sic.*

Falſe



Falfe Baldok was sent to London, and there died yn the Gaoyle.

Edwarde the Kinge by his Lettres agreid to assemble a Par-  
lamente at London, and after denyng to cum to hit, was by  
commune assente, defetid of his Kingly Dignite, and after  
died mervelously at Berkeley Castel, and ys buried at Glocester.

Edwarde of Wyndefore xv. Yeres of Age crounid at West-  
minstre in the Yere 1326.

In the Yere folowing cam the Scottes, burning and spoyl-  
ing to Stannap Parke.

En son tierce an fuit les Eyres del North, Notingham, et  
Bedeforde.

Thens was a Peace made bytwene the Scottes and En-  
gliffches, and Dame Johanna le Tour, Sister to the King, was  
maried to Davy Bruz, Sunne to Roberte Bruz. And at this  
tyme the Kyng beyng young, and, for lak of good Counsel,  
gave up by his Brode Seale al his Title that he had to Scotland.  
The wich Deade was after revokid. And for this Acte was Syr  
Roger Mortimer, Erle of Marche, and Syr Simon de Bere-  
forde of his accorde taken be Night in the Castel of Noting-  
ham, wher was slayne Syr Hughe de Trumpiton, and sent to  
the Tour of London, and after drawen and hangid for that,  
and other ille Counselles.

In the Yere 1333. Edwarde de Baillol the trew Heire of Pag. 674  
Scotland, and Syr Henry de Beaumont, and diverse other  
Knighttes went in to Scotteland, and discomfitid the Scottes  
both by Lande and by Water. And Edward was crounid  
at Stone.

And this Edwarde Baillol condescendid with Eduarde  
King of England, after that he had done the accusomid Ser-  
vices, that if he died with oute Heyres, the Realme of Scot-  
lande should remayne to King Edwarde of England and his  
Heyres for ever. And this Pact was made at Newcastle  
apon Tyne.

And about this tyme Berewike was recoverid by King Ed-  
warde after the Discumfiture of the Scottes at Halidun Hille  
by Berewik.

After this Victory King Edwarde returnid yn to Englande,  
and lefte Bailliol there, and John of Eltham his Brother  
Counte de Cornewale with hym. But the afore Syr John of  
Eltham dyed at S. John's Toune in Scotland, and was byried  
at Westminstre yn London.

King Edwarde at his Parlement at Westminstre made his  
Sunne Edwarde Duke of Cornewale, Syr Henry, Sunne to Syr  
alias Leirestre

Henry of Lancastre, Erle of Darby, Wylliam Montacute Counte  
of

Clinton  
Counte of  
Hunting-  
don.

of Saresbyri, William de Bohun Counte of Northampton, Wyl-  
liam Clynton Counte of Huntendune, Robert Ufforde Counte  
of Southfolk. And after this the King went yn to Flaunders.

Sone after this tyme Henry of Darby went yn to Guyen,  
havyng with hym the Counte of Arundel, Rafe Baron de  
Staforde, and Souche, with other Knighttes.

Aboute the 20. Yere of the Reigne of Edwarde of Wynde-  
fore, was a noble Knight, caullid Syr Thomas Dagworth, sent  
yn to Brittainye to defende certen Tounes and Castelles there  
won by the Poure of the King of Englande &c. how this  
Dagworth did over cum there Charles de Bloys.

Pag. 675.

About this tyme, by the meane of Philip Valoys, King of  
Fraunce, David King of Scottes enterid yn to the North  
Marches, spoiling, and brenning, and toke by Force the Pyle  
of Lydelle, and causid the noble Knight Walter Selby, Capi-  
tayne of it, to be slayne afore his owne Face, not suffering  
hym so much as to be confessid. And after he cam to the  
Coste of Dyrham, and laye there at a Place caullid Beure-  
paire, a Manor of the Prior of Duresme, set in a Parke, and  
thither resortid many of the Cuntery aboute, compounding  
with hym to spare their Groundes and Manors. Then Wyl-  
liam Souche, archebishop of York, the Counte of Anegos,  
Mounfeir John de Montbraye, Mounfeir Henry de Percy,  
Mounfeir Rafe de Neville, Mounfeir Rafe de Hastings, Mon-  
feir Thomas de Rokeby, then Sherif of Yorkshir, and other  
Knightes and good Men <sup>a</sup> of marchid toward the Scottes, and  
first lay yn Akeland Park, and in the Morning encounterid  
with Syr Wylliam Douglas, killing of his Band 200. Menne.  
And he with much Payne escapid to Burepaire to King  
David, declaring the cumming of the Englissh Host. Wher  
then King David issued, and faught apon a More nere to  
Duresme Toune, and there was taken Prisoner, and with  
hym Syr Wylliam Douglas, the Counte of Menethe, and the  
Counte of Fyfe, and greate Numbre of the Communes of  
Scotland slayn. The King be cause he was wondid yn the  
Face, he was caried to Werk, and ther he lyd, and thens  
brought to London.

And aboute this tyme Syr Wylliam Thorpe chief Justice of  
England, and Syr Wylliam Trussel, and other, fatte at Toure  
of London apon Jugement of the Counte of Fyfe, and the  
Counte of Menethe. So that the Counte of Meneth was  
straite hanggid, drawen, and quarterid, and the Counte of  
Fyfe was sparid from Execution, and returnid to Prison.

Pag. 676, 677. vacant.

<sup>a</sup> Sic.

Owte



*Orte of a Booke of Chroniques in Peter College Library.* Pag. 678.

*This Booke was of his owne Hand sumtime  
Master of Peter College.*

In the 3. Yere of Henry the 2. the King of Scottes had the Erledom of Lancastre yn his Handes, the Cite of Cairluel, Bamburgh Castel, and Newcastle.

The same Yere the King went in to Wales, and caste doune Woodes, and made Wayes, and made strong the Castel of Rutland, and Basingwerk, and among the Castel he made a House of the Temple.

Robert the good Erle of Glocestre, that foundid the Abbay of Nunnes of Eton, died in the xv. Yere of Henry the 2. Reigne.

Henry and Richard King John Sunnes.

Isabelle Emperes and Alianor Quene of Scottes King John's Doughtters.

le Moyne

Eustache the Monke, a greate Man of Fraunce, cam by Se towarde England, with many Lordes, to help Lewys the Kinges of Fraunce Sunne. But Hubertus de Burgo encounterid with hym on Se, and tooke hym, and x. Lordes, smit- yng of Eustaches Hed.

Stephan Archbishop of Cantorbyri cam to King Henry the 3. with a fayr band of Men when he besegid the Castel of Bedeforde agayne Faulx de Breaute.

King Henry cauffid 80. Men, taken in the Castel of Bede- forde, to be hangid.

Syr Simond Monforde, Hugh Dispensar, and Mountfort, that was Rafe Bassetes Father of Drayton, were slayne at the Batel of Evesham.

Syr Hugh Hastings kept the Castel of Kenelworth agaynst King Henry.

Henry the 3. was born at Winchestre.

S. Peter's of Westminster one of the fayrest Chirchis of Christendom.

Simon Mountfort Erle of Leyrcestre was born yn Fraunce.

Johan of Acres after Countes of Glocestre.

The Marchauntes of London caste Gold and Silver oute of theyr Wyndowes at the cummyng yn of Édwarde from the Holy Land.

King Alexander cam at this tyme with a C. Knightes to King Edward<sup>a</sup> to. And he and they alighttyng let al their Horse, and theyr Apparel, go fre to take wo wolde.

And likewyse did dyvers other Noble Men about King Edward.

King Edward gave David, Prince Lewelin's Brother, the Lordship of Fordeſham, and made hym Knight and great about him.

Leyland.

The Caſtel of Snowdon oftentimes put by a comen Worde for Conwey.

Syr Roger of Clifford, Syr Wylliam de Lindeſey, that was Syr John Fiz Robert, and Syr Richard Tanny ſlayne at the breking of the Bridge over Conwey Water.

Syr John Veſcy cumming home from the King of Arragon broughte a greate Numbre of Gaſcoins to King Edward to go in to Wales.

Snowdon Caſtel won by King Edward.

Roger Mortimer tooke Lewelyn, and ſmit of his Hed.

Edwarde keping his Parlement a Denbigh ſomenid the Walfch Lordes to appere.

David Lewelines Brother cauſſid them to rebel agayn King Edward.

David taken at the Toun of S. Mores, and after put to Deth.

The Lordes of Wales did Homage to Edward.

Edwarde amendid the Walfch Lawes.

Edmunde Erle of Cornewale made Warden of England.

Res ap Meridock rebellid by reaſon of Wronges done by Payne Tipetote yn Wales.

Meridoc taken, brought to York, and hangid.

The Jues dryven owt of England by King Edward.

Syr Thomas Waylond, the Kinges chiefe Juſtice, and many other Lawiers fore puniſhid.

Alias Erle David of Harington.

Pag. 680.

David Erle of Huntingdon, and Brother to Alexander late Kinge of Scottes, claymid Scotlande.

Dyver Lordes of Scotland denyid David Title.

After David died, and Bailliol, Bruſe, and Haſtinges, that had married his Doughtters, claymid Scotlande.

King Edward adjudgid Scotland to Bailliol, that married the eldeſt Doughter.

Madoc toke the Caſtel of Snodun, and rebellid.

Madoc and Morgan taken, and behedid.

Syr John of Britayne, Syr Robert Tipetot, Syr Raſe Tanny, Syr Hugh Bardolph, Syr Adam of Creting taken of Charles of Fraunce.

Edmunde Erle of Lancaſtre and Leirceſter King Edwardes Brother.

Syr Wylliam Veſcy Baron.

Syr Robert Roos of Norwick fled from the Engliſch Men, and went to the Scottes.

Edward



Edward got Berwic. There were XXV. M. and seven C. Scottes slayne. At this siege was Syr Richard of Cornewal, a noble English Man, slayn by a Fleming shoting a Quarel owte of the redde Haul.

King Edwarde let welle enclose Berwik with Ditches and Waulles.

The Erle Waren, Syr Hugh Percy, and Syr Hugh Spensar sent to Dunbar.

The English Men at this Viage killid 22. M. of the Scottes, and their Capitaine Syr Patrik Graham.

Syr Hugh Cressingham slayne by the Scottes.

23. M. Scottes slayn at the Batel of Fowkirke.

Bryan Jay a Knight Hospitalar was slayn at Fowkirke on King Edwardes Party.

King Edwarde the first ponishid Prince Eduard his Sun for breking certen Parkes of Water Langton's, Bishop of Chestre, and the Kinges Treasorer, by Counfail of Pers of Gavaston, Pag. 681. a Squire of Gascoyn. Yn so much that he exilid his Sunne.

Wylliam Waleys Capitayne of the Scottisch Rebelles hangid at London.

Syr John Comyn of Scotland, and Syr Roger his Brother booth slayne of Robert de Bruse for keping their Faith to King Edward.

King Edwarde slew 7. M. of Robert Brus Men at S. Johns in Scotland. And there was Simon Fryfel the Scotte taken, and after hangid at London.

John Wylliam Walleys Brother taken and hangid.

Syr John Erle of Atheles a Scotte put to Deth.

Edward the 2. sent yn to Gascoyne for Pers Gavaston.

Syr Walter Langton Bishop of Chestre brought to the Tour of London by Gavaston's Mene.

Gavaston conveyid the Table and Tristilles of Gold from the Tresory of Westminstre, and delyverid them to one Armerly of Frisconbaude to be caryed yn to Gascoyn.

Thomas of Lancaster, Henry Erle of Lincoln, and Guy Erle of Warwik, with other Nobles, conjurid agaynst Pers Gavaston, and causid his Hed to be streken of.

Gilbert Erle of Clare, Syr Robert Clyfford Baron slayn at Strevelyn in Scotland.

Syr Edward ot Mayle, King Edwarde Steuard, was drenchid thereby yn Eannekburne.

King Edward sleynge toke vii. of the richest Mennes Sunnys in Hostage for Berwik.

John Tanner sayde he was King Edward the 1. Sunne, so taught by a Dyvile that promysid hym to be King of England, but at last he was hangid at Northampton.

Pier of Spalding betrayid Berwik to the Scottes.

Too Cardinalles robbid by Syr Robert Midleton in Northumbrelande.

Pag. 682.

The Englischmen were slayn at Mitton by Swale of the Scottes the 14. of Octobre, the which set 3. Stakkes of Hey on Fyer to blynde the Englischmen with smoke. King Edward Cairarvon hering of this, remevid his Siege from Berwik.

Spenfar the Father and the Sunne gott much Lande by Falfehod from Noble Menne.

The Barons made a pryvy Assemble at Shirburne in Elmede with John of Lancastre agayne the Dispenfars.

The Division of the Erle of Glocestre Landes.

Syr Roger Damory, and Syr Hugh Daudele, that had spoufid the Kinges Nece Sifstre, and Syr Gilbert of Clare Erle of Glocestre, that was quelde yn Scotland as by fore is sayde. And tho 2. Lordes had the 2. Parties of the Erledom of Glocestre. And Syr Hugh Spenfar the Sunne had the thyrd Part yn his Wifes behalf the thyrde Sifstre. And tho 2. Lordes went to the Barons with al their Poure a gayne Syr Hugh their Brother in law.

*Verba Thomæ Mediolanensis morti adjudicati.*

“ Now the King of Heven gyve us mercy. For the Erthly  
“ King hath us forsake.”

James Duglas and Thomas Randol Scottes entering with an Hoste brent Northalreton.

The Scottes discumfigttid the Englisch Men at Beighlande. And there was taken Syr John of Bretayne, Erle of Riche-  
mont, that held the Cuntery and the Erledom of Lancastre. And after redemid for a great Raunsum, went yn to Fraunce, and never returnid yn to England.

Syr Antony of Lucy a Knight of the Cuntery of Cairdoil juged Syr Andrew Härkeley Erle of Cairdoil to be hanggid, drawen, and quarterid.

Syr Aymer of Valaunce Erle of Penbroke went over in to Fraunce with Quene Isabelle, and there he was sodenly mor-  
derid in a pryvi Sege, by the Vengeaunce of God. For he consentid to the Deth of S. Thomas of Lancastre.

Pag. 683.

Aboute this tyme Syr Roger Mortymer the Uncle dyed in the Toure.

*Prince Edward's Stile.*

“ Duke of Guien, Erle of Chestre, of Pountif, and of  
“ Monstroil.”

Al the Trefore of the King, the Dispenfars, the Erle of Arundel, and Baldok were departid after the minde of Quene  
Isabel



Isabel and Mortimer, and the King Edward the 3. left bare.

Edward Cairarvon at Kenelworth in the keping of Henry Erle of Leicestre, and brother to Thomas late Erle of Lancastre. Henricus comes Le-grecestre:

Henry was made Erle of Lancastre and Steuwarde of England as his Brother was afore.

They that were greatest with Edward Cairarvon were most pike thankes betwene Quene Isabel, Edward his Sun, and hym.

The Freres Precheurs were favorable to Edward Cairarvon. And one of them caullid Duneheved had rayfid a great Company to help hym: but he was taken, and after died in Pontfraet Castel. Duneheved.

Henry of Lancastre by Edward the 3. Commandement dellyverid Edward Cairarvon by Endenture on to Syr Thomas of Berkeley, that caryed hym to Berkeley Castel.

Syr John the Erles Brother of Henawde cam to help Edward the 3. agayne the Scottes with V. C. Men of Armes.

The Henawders and the Englisch Men faute by chaunce on Trinite Sunday at York, were 80. of the Lincolnshire Men were slayn, and buried under a Stone in S. Clement Chirch <sup>a</sup> How in Fossegate.

King Edward besigid xv. Dayes the Scottisch Hoste in Stanhop Parke in Wiredale with the fayrest Host of Englisch Men that ever was seene.

Henry of Lancastre and John of Henaude had thought to have set on the Scottes, but Mortimer by privy Practise lettid them. Mortymer also at the same by false Counsel lettid Thomas Brotherton, Erle Marescal, the Kinges Uncle to set on the Scottes, in so much that he sent as Mareschaul to Henry of Lancastre and John of Henaude not to fight with oute his Consente. Pag. 684.

In the meane while the Scottes stale a waye. And that Night sum Scottes cam neere the Kinges Pavilion, and cryed "Naward, Naward:" and a nother time "Duglas, Duglas."

When the yong King knew that the Scottes were sled with owte Hurt he wept tendrely.

King Edward Cairarvon in Prifon made his mone to Syr Morice of Berkeley, and Syr John Mutravers, that he might not speke with his Sunne and Wife.

And they answerid, that they durst not cum to hym for Fere.

After the King gave the Custody of his Father to Syr Thomas Tourney, and to Syr John Mautravers, and they led hym to the Castel of Corfe, where they receyvid a Lettre fro Mortimer to put hym to Dethe.

<sup>a</sup> Sic.

They layde apon Edward Cairarvon fleeping yn his Bedde an huge Table as on hys Wombe, and held fast downe the corners of it. With that he wooke full fore and a drad; but they thurst a Horne yn his Fundament, and a Spit thoroug it.

Philippa, Doughter to the Erle of Henaude, was maryed to King Edward at York.

Pag. 685.

It was decreed, that yong King Edward should be rulid by these xii. Lordes: the Archebifhop of Cantorbyri and of York, the Bifhops of Wincheltre and Hereford, the Erles of Lancaftre, Marefcale, Kent that were the Kinges Uncles, and Erle Warine, Syr Thomas Wake, Syr Henry Percy, Syr Oliver Ingham, and John of Roos Barons.

Ifabel and Mortimer caufid a Parlament to be made at Northampton, where Agreement was made with the Scottes, and Ragmans Rolle of Homage of Scotland was traiteruffly delyverid, and alfo the blak Croffe that Edwarde the firft brought owte of Scotland.

And David King of Scottes married Johan of the Toure King Edward Sister in Berwike Toune.

Syr Robert of Holand that betrayed Thomas of Lancaftre was let owte of Prifon. and was greate with Quene Ifabel.

Henry Erle of Lancaftre, Thomas Brotherton Erle Marefcal, and Syr Edmund Wodeftok confpirid agayn the il Governance of Quene Ifabel and Mortymer.

Quene Ifabel and Mortimer counfaylid the King in a Night to ryde xxiiii. Miles toward Bedforde to deftroy the Erle of Lancaftre and his Adherentes, faying that they imagined the Kinges Dethe.

The Erle Marefcal and Edmund of Wodeftoke reftorid Henry Lancaftre to the Kinges Favor.

Syr Henry Beaumont, Fulke Fiz Warine, Syr Thomas Rofeline, Syr Gul: Truffel, Syr Gul: Wither, and abought a C. of Knighttes mo that consentid to Henry of Lancaftre, were exilid by Quene Ifabel meane and Mortymer that co-veitid their Landes.

King Edwarde made Mortymer Erle of March, wherapon he wax proude beyonde meafur. Geffrey Mortimer the Sunne let caul his Father for Pride King of Foly.

Erle Mortimer kept the Rounde Table of Knighttes in Wales for a Pride in Figure of Arture.

Syr Edmund of Wodeftok hering fals Tales that Edward

at Avinion

Cairarvon was a lyve, practifid with John Bifhop of Rome for his Delyverance.

Pag. 686.

This Edmund Erle of Kent firft practifid by fum Freres Precheurs meanes with Syr Thomas Gurnay, and after with Syr John Daveril Coniftable of Corf. How



How Syr John Deverel, fayning Edward Cair Arvon to be alyve, that in deade was put to Deth in Barkeley Castel, betrayid Edmunde Erle of Kent by meane of a Lettre writen to Eduard Cairarvon as he had been alive.

Quene Ifabel went to Winchestre, wher the Kinge was at Parliament, to complayne of the Erle of Kent.

Edmunde was caullid to Jugement at Wincheſter afore Mortimer, and there his owne Lettre of Treſon ſhoid by Mortimer was jugid to Deth by Syr Roberte of Hanvile. And yn the mornyng by Mortimers meane Ifabel ſent worde to the Bailives of Wincheſtre to do Execution of Edmund Erle of Kent.

The King hering of this was wonderus fory, and cauſid Edmunde to be buried at the Freres Minors in Wincheſter.

Syr Roger Mortimer folowid Quene Ifabel Trayne, and went with hir to Notingham to ſojourne.

Quene Ifabel, Mortimer, the Biſhop of Lincoln, Syr Simond of Bereforde, and Syr Hugh of Trumpington practiſid agayne the Kinges Counſel that ſaide that Edward Cairarvon was killid by Mortimers meane.

Theſe were the Lordes that purſewid Mortimers Deades,  
Bohun

Syr Gul: Montegue, Syr Humfre de Bough, and Syr Gul: his Brother, Syr Raſe Stafford, Syr Robert of Ufford, Syr Gul: of Clynton, Syr John Nevile of Horneby, and many other.

the Conſtables

Mortimer taken in Notingham Caſtel by Sir Gul: Elandes meane.

Syr Hugh Trumpeton redy to reſiſte the taking of Mortimer was ſlayne, and braynid with a Mace by one of Montacutes Company. Pag. 687.

At ſuch tyme as Mortimer was taken he had ix. Score Knightes at his Retinew.

Mortimer and Syr Simon Bereford put in the Toure of London.

Anno D. 1330. Mortimer was condemnid to Deth.

King Edward recoverid Berwik, and at that Yorney killid xxv. M and 7. C. Scottes.

Bailliol King of Scottes yeldid hym ſelf to Kinge Edwarde.

John of Barnaby a Squier of Yorkeshire beyng with Bailliol in Scotland practiſid wonderfully for hym, and after with King Edwarde favor reſoſid hym in his Kingdom, firſt bringging hym to the Manor of Sandale apou Owſe yn Yorkſhir, where the Lady Veſcy lay.

*The Names of the Disinheretetes in Scotland.*

Edward Bailliol that claymid the Kingdom; Syr Henry Beaumont Erle of Angoys; Syr Davy of Scroby Erle of Atheles; Syr Geffray of Mountbray, and Water Comyn, with many other.

<sup>a</sup> Baillior spite of the Scottes landid at Kevilcorn 12. Miles from S. Johns.

The Scottes were vanqueshid at Craskemore by Bailliol and the Englissh, and Bailliol toke S. John's Toune.

Crab a Fleming holding with the Scottes and keping as a Pyrate on the Se was encounterid, and beten by the Englisshmen.

Bailliol did his Homage to Edward.

The Scottes were foore beten at Halidoun Hil beside Berwik in Scotlande, and there wer slayne of them xxv. M. 7. C. 12. And upon this was the Toune and the Castel of Berewic deliverid to King Edward.

In the vii. Yere of King Edward the Duke of Bretaine did Homage to King Edward for the Erledom of Richemont.

King Edward the 12. Yere of his Reigne made the Erledom of Cornewal a Dukedom, and gave it to Edward his Sunne.

And he made at that tyme vi. other Erles, Syr Henry the Erle of Lancastre, sumtyme Erle of Leyrcester, Gul. of Bohun Erle of Northampton, Gul. of Montacute Erle of Salesbyri, Hugh of Audele Erle of Glocester, Robert of Ufford Erle of Southfolk, and Gul: Clynton Erle of Huntendune.

Edwarde over cam the French Navy at Scluys.

Edwarde a litle afore Lent kept the greate Turnement at Dunestaple.

King Edward 17. reg: made his Sun Prince of Walis.

King Edward kept noble Festes and Justes at Windesore the 18. Yere of his Reigne.

King Edward bette the Frenchmen at the Bridge of Cadome, wher the Erle Ewe and Lord of Tankerville, and a C. other Knighttes and men of Arms were taken Prisoners, and 7. C. Footemen.

The French men discomfitid at the Batail of Crescy.

The Scottes discumfitid at Nevilles Crosse.

King Edward wan Caleys.

How Syr Geffray of <sup>b</sup> Charney wolde have bowte Caleys to King Philipes Use, by meanes of Janues in the Castel. But the King rescuid it by his owne Poure and Prefens, killing many of the French Men.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, <sup>b</sup> Sic, cum duob. punctis sub r.



King Edward and his Navy faught harde by Winchelsey agayne a Navy of the Spaniardes, and had a glorius Victory of them, and toke 14. of theyr Shippes,

In the xxviii Yere of King Edward was Henry Erle of Lancaſtre made Duke of Lancaſtre.

In the xxix. Yere was the Staple of Wolles revoked out of Flaunders, and ſet at diuerſe Places in England, as Weſtminſtre, Cantorbyri, Chicheſter, Briſtow, Lincoln, Hulle.

King Edward ſaylid from Plymouth with a greate Navy yn to Guyien.

Syr Leonel Erle of Ulton, and Syr John his Brother Erle of Richemonde.

In the xx. Yere of King Edward the Scottes by Treason enterid Barwik Toune by Night, and ſlew many: but the Caſtel was kept from them.

The next Yere the Toune of Berwik was redelyverid to King Edward.

Baylliol deliverid at Rokeſborow the Croune of Scotland in to King Edwardes Handes, and there agayne delyverid it to Bailliol.

The Blake Prince wan a Feld of the French Men by Chaveny.

The Blake Prince toke King John of France, and Philip his Sunne, at the Bataile of Poytiers.

In the 34. Yere of King Edward 24. Cal. Julii John Erle of Richemont, King Edwardes Sunne, married Dame Blaunch, Duke Henries Doughtter of Lancaſtre, Coſin to the ſame John, by Diſpenſation of the Pope.

And at this tyme the King with his Sunnes Edward, Leonel, John, and Edmund, and other 19. greate Lordes kept Juſtes at London.

The Iſle of Caux in Normandy taken by the Engliſch Navy <sup>35. Eduardi.</sup> in the revenging of the French Men Diſpleaſure doone to Winchelsey.

A ſore ſtorme cam apon King Edward and his Hoſt goyng to Orliance, wherby many goodly Horſe were loſt.

In the 36. Yere of King Edward Henry Duke of Lancaſtre dyed. And Prince Edward married the Counteſſe of Kent, that was Syr Thomas Holandes Wife: the which was devorcid ſum tyme from the Erle of Salisbyri for cauſe of the ſame Knight. And yn this Yere was John of Gaunte made Duke of Lancaſtre.

Pag. 690. vacat.

Pag. 689.

Leonel filius Eduardi 3.  
Joannes comes Richemont.  
Videtur intelligere Joannem  
de Gaunte.

Pag. 691.  
Edmunde  
Erle of  
Grante-  
bridg.

In the xxxvii. Yere of his Reigne King Edward made Syr Leonel his Sunne Duke of Clarence, and Syr Edmunde his other Sunne Erle of Cambridge.

King John of Fraunce died in the Savoy at London anno 39. Eduardi.

And yn the XL. Yere of King Edward 7. Cal. Febr. was borne Edward, Prince Edwardes Sunne, that dyed when he was 7. Yere old.

In the same Yere the Peters Pence, grauntid by King Ina, were denied.

In the one and fourty Yere of King Edward was borne at Burdeaux Richard Prince Edward 2. Sunne.

The Danes had preparid a Navy to cum to rob in England; but it was sparkelid, and greate Ship of them taken by the Englisch Men.

John of Lancastre wan a Felde agayne the Spanysh King in the Absence of Prince Edward his Brother, at the which the Erle of Dene and Bertram Claykyn wer taken.

In the XLiii. Yere of King Edward Leonel Duke of Clarence went to Millayne to mary Galeatius Doughter.

And yn this Yere Blaunch the Duches of Lancastre dyed, and was buried at S. Paules at London.

The next Yere was a mighty Pestilence.

Quene Philip died this Yere, and is buried at Westminster.

And this Yere the Erle of Warwike died at Caleys.

In the 45. Yere of his Reigne King Edward causid an Army to go yn to Fraunce with thes Capitaines: the Lord Fitzwalter, Lord Graunson, and Syr Robert Cnolles a provid Knight.

In the 47. Yere of King Edward the Duke of Lancastre, and the Erle of Cambridge, his Brother, weddid the 2. Doughters of King Peter of Spayne.

Pag. 692.

And this Yere the Englisch Men wan the Batel by Se of the Flemynges.

Hastinges Erle of Penbroke with his Navy taken at Rochel.

In the Parliament at Westminster in the 51. Yere of King Edward Complaintes were made of the Lord Latimar the Kinges Chamberlayn, and Dame Ales Perers the Kinges Leman.

Petrus Delamare, a wise and an eloquent Man, spake for the Communes, and after, by meane of Dame Ales, was jugid to Prifon to Notingham Castel, in the which he was 2. Yeres.

In this Parliament died the noble Prince Edward, and was buried at Cantorbiry.

And at this tyme was the Duke of Lancastre made Governor of the Reaulm.

And



And this Yere was Richard, Prince Eduard Sunne, made Prince of Wales, and he had also the Dukedome of Cornwall, and the Erledom of Chester.

Syr John Monsterworth hangid, drawen, and quarterid for brybing of the King Mony for Men of War.

King Edwarde 52. anno reg. dyed at Sheen, and was buried at Westminster.

French Men did much Hurte on the Costes of Rhye, Winchelsey, Hastings, Portesmuth, Hampton.

Insurrextion yn Kent by Jak Strawe and other.

The Savoy, the Duke of Lancaster's Place, spolid and brent.

Anne, Doughte to the Emperour, cam yn to England to be espousid to King Richard.

Syr Beverle, a worthy Englisch Knight and Imbassador, cam yn with her.

Duellum betwixt John Aflay Knight Defendant, and Carton Esquier Appellant. But Carton gave over, and was hangid.

Syr Edmund of Langle, Erle of Cambridge, the Kinges Pag. 693 Uncle, went in to Portingale.

Syr John Holand, the Erle of Kentes Brother, killid the Erle of Stafordes Sun and Heir at York with a Dagger.

King Richard 9. anno reg. kept a Parliament at Westminster, and there he made 2. Dukes, a Marquis, and v. Erles.

Syr Edmund of Langle Erle of Cambridge Duk of York.

Syr Thomas of Wodestok Erle of Bokingham Duke of Glocester.

The Erle of Oxford Marquis of Duveline.

Henry Bullingbrook the Duke of Lancastre Sun Erle of Darby.

Syr Edwarde the Dukes Sun of York Erle of Rutlande.

Syr John Holand the Erle of Kentes Brother Erle of Huntingdon.

Syr Thomas Mountbray Erle of Notingham and Erle Marefcal of England.

And Syr Michael of Poole Knight Erle of Southfolk and Chauncelar of England.

And the Erle of March yn the same Parliament was proclaymid Heire apparant to the Crowne. The wich at that

went

tyme was ynto Ireland on to his Lordship and Landes. For the Erle of March is the Erle of Ulster and Irland by right Lyne and Heritage. And ther at a Castel of his he lay at that tyme, and there cam on hym a greate multitude of wild Irisch Men to assault hym. And he issuyng cwt fought manfully, and ther was hewen to Peaces.

The Erle of Arundel as Admiral keping the Se met with the Rochel Flete, and toke it no smaull Praye.

Pag. 694.

These V. Lordes, Syr Thomas of Wodestoke the Kinges Uncle and Duke of Glocestre, Syr Richard Erle of Arundel, Syr Richard Erle of Warwick, Syr Henry Bullingbroke Erle of Darby, and Syr Thomas Mountbray Yerle of Notingham, made Resemble at Ratecotebridge for Punishment of il Counselars about King Richard. Where apon Syr Alexandre Nevile the Archebischop of York, Syr Robert le Ver Marquis of Duveline and Erle of Oxenforde, and Syr Michael de la Pole fled beyond the Se, and never cam agayne, for there they died.

Thes afore saide V. Lordes found the meanes to caul a Parlement at Westminstre, at the wich thes Men were hanggid &c. at Tyburne: Syr Robert Tresilian Justice, Syr Nicolas Brembre Knight and Citisin of London, Syr John Salisbyri Knight of the Kinges Houfold, and Usk Servient at Armys.

And these were behedid at Tour Hyl: Syr Simond Beverle Knight of the Garter, Syr John Beauchamp Knight, Steward of the Kinges Houfe, and Syr James Bernars.

Greate Justes in Smithefeld, and the Kinges Litterey White Hartes with Chaynes of Gold and Coronas and xxiiii. Lordes to answer who wold cumme. To the which cam the Counte S. Paule, and the Lord Ostrevant, the Duke of Holandes Sunne.

King Richard toke Displeasure with the Londoners, and toke a way their Privileges.

Syr Edward Dalingrige Knight made Governor of London.

Syr Baldewine Radington Knight after made Governor of London.

King Richard for Displeasure remevid the Courtes of the Law to York.

In the xvi. Yere cam owte of Scotteland Knightes to challenge for Feates of Warre.

The Erle of Marre chalengid Mountbray Erle Marefcal.

Darel Knight, Syr Piers Courteney.

Cokburne Esquier of Scotland, and Syr Nicolas Haukirke ran with sharp Speres.

In the xvii. of King Richard died Quene Anne at Shene, and was buried at Westmynstre.

Quene Isabel was brought by the King from France to England with much solemnite.

Pag. 695.

King Richard yn the 20. Yere of his Reigne arrestid of Treason his Uncle the Duke of Glocester, the Erles of Arundel and Warwick by evel Counfel.

Thomas Mountbray Erle Marefcal and Governor of Caleys caufid



causid the Duke of Glocester to be stranglid with Towels, and a Fetherbed to be cast on hym for to smoulder hym.

These Lordes repayrid in the xxi. Yere of Kinge Richard to his Parlament at Westminstre.

Syr Henry Erle of Darby.

The Erle of Rutheland.

The Erle of Kent.

The Erle Marefcal.

The Lord Dispensar.

The Erle of Northeumbreland. Syr Henry Percy his Sun.

Syr Henry <sup>a</sup> Peci his Brother.

The Duke of Yorke.

The Duke of Lancastre.

The Erle of Arundel behedid at Tourhil, and buried at the Freres Augustines yn London.

The Erle of Warwik exilid in to Man.

In this Parlament anno 21. were made V. Dukes, a Duches, and a Marquise. and <sup>b</sup> 5<sup>o</sup>. Erles.

The Erle of Derby Duke of Hereforde.

The Erle of Rutheland Duke of Albemarle.

The Erle of Kent Duke of Surrey. The Erle of Huntingdon his Brother Duke of Excestre.

The Erle of Notingham Duke of Northfolk.

And Dame Margarete the old Lady . . . of Northfolk.

The Erle of Somersset Marquis of Dorset.

The Lorde Spensar Erle of Glocestre.

The Lorde Nevile of Raby Erle of Westmorland.

Syr Thomas Percy (the Kinges Steward) Erle of Worcestre.

Syr Gul: Scrope Treasurer of England Erle of Wileshire.

Syr John Montegue Erle of Salisbyry.

And this Yere died John Duke of Lancaster in the Bishop ¶ of Elys Yn in Oldburne in London, and was buried at S. Pawles.

The Duke of <sup>c</sup> Northfolk<sup>o</sup> apechid the Duke of Hereforde <sup>Pag. 696.</sup> af Treason. And the Listes were appointid at Coventre for them to fight. But the King toke up the mater, and Henry was banishid for tenne Yeres, and Thomas for ever. And at that tyme was Arundel the Archebischop of Canterbyri exilid for ever, and deposid of his See.

The Duke of Northfolk died at Venyce.

Syr Roger Walden was made Archebischop of Cantorbyri.

The Erle of Arundels Sunne and Heyre, imprisonid in Reygate Castel, stale a way from Syr John Shelley Knight

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Ita lege, non 4. ut in MS. <sup>c</sup> Supra hanc vocem Hereford scribitur, manu Stovci, & viceversa supra Hereford scribitur Norfolk.

sumtyme with therle of Huntingdon, that was after Duke of Excestre.

Henry of Bullingbroke with his Adherentes landid at Ravenspurne  
venspurg.

Gul. Scrope Erle of Wyleshire, Syr John Busche, and Syr Henry Grene behedid.

Syr John Bagot taken yn Ireland, and brought to Newgate in London.

Richard late Kinge first prisonid in the Tour of London, after yn the Castel of Leedes, and laste yn Pontfracte.

King Henry the 4. made his eldest Sunne Prince of Wales Duke of Cornewale, and Erle of Chestre.

He restorid Arundel to the Archebischoprike of Canterbyri. And made Walden Bishop of London.

He put the late behedid Erie of Arundel Sun in to Possession of his Erledom.

King Richard died for Hungre in Pontfract Castel, after brought to S. Paules in London, and buried at Langeley.

The Duke of Albemarle told King Henry, that he and the Duke of Surrey, the Duke of Excestre, the Erle of Salisbyri, and Erle of Glocestre had purposid to kil hym on the xii. night in Christemes at Wyndesor Castel.

Pag. 697.

The Duke of Surrey and Erle of Salisbyri were encounterid with hard by Cicestre, and over cum, and by and by heddid and quarterid with divers other, and theyr Quarters sent to London yn Sakkes.

Blunte Knight, and Benet Cely Knight, and Thomas Wyntersfel Esquier were taken at Oxenford, and after put to Deth. Syr John Holand Duke of Excestre was taken in Estfax at a Mylle by Pritelwel by Communes of the Cuntery, and thens led hym to Plaishey, and there in Vengeange of the Arresting the good Duke of Glocester by King Richard was by hedid.

Spensar lately made Erle of Glocestre was taken by the Commons at Brightstow, and there behedid in the Market Place.

Syr John Shelley, Syr Barnade Brokys, Syr John Mandeline, and Syr John Fereby Knightes, and Persones of King Richardes, were hangid at Tiburne.

Isabel, King Richardes Wife, sent agayne yn to Fraunce.

Syr Roger Clarington Knight, the Prior of Laund, viii. Freres Minors, and other hangid at Tiburne.

Greate Debate began betwixte the Lorde Gray of Rutyne,

Glindour

Owen Glin- and Owen of Glocester Squier of Wales.

oure.

Owen destroyed both Englisch and Walsch that toke King

Henrys



Henrys Parte by the space of xii. Yeres, and toke Lorde Gray Prisoner, and causid hym to mary one of his Doughtters, and kept hym still there with his Wife, and sone after dyed.

And King Henry makyng a Yorney agayne Owen yn to Wales lost many Men, and recoild.

In the 3. Yere of King Henry on S. Magdalene's Day Syr Henry Percy, the Erle of Northumbr. Sunne, thorough the Counsaile of Syr Thomas Percy his Uncle, Erle of Wicester, gave the King Bataile, and there was slayne. And Syr Thomas Percy Erle of Worrcester taken, and hangid, drawen, and quarterid at Shreusbyri. And <sup>a</sup> that this Batayle of Shreusbyri on the Kinges Part wer slayne the Erle of Staforde and Walter Blunte wering the King Cotearmure. They that were slayne on the Kinges Party were there buried. Pag. 698.

In the 4. of King Henry the Emperor of Constantinople cam yn to England.

And this Yere cam yn to England Dame Jane, Duches of Bretayne, to Falmuth, and at Wyncester maryed to King Henry.

And yn this Yere Dame Blaunch, the eldest Dowghtter of Henry the 4. was sent over the Se with the Duke of Somerset her Uncle, and Richard Clifford Bishop of Wercester, and married to the Duke of Berres Sunne.

Lorde Thomas, King Henry Sunne, in the v. Yere of his Reigne went to the Se, and tooke 3. Carikes of Gene.

Serle, Yoman of the Robys to King Richard, sparkelid Rumors, as he cam owte of Scotland, that King Richard was yet alyve. But at the last he was hangid at London.

In the vi. Yere of King Henry the Erle of Marre cam oute of Scotland, and chalengid Syr Edmund Erle of Kent yn Feates of Warre, but Edmund wan the Feld.

Richard Scrope Archebishop of York, and Lord Mountbray Erle Marefcal, gatherid an Hoste agayn King Henry yn the North. But they after were taken at York, and their Hedes smitte of there.

In the viii. Yere of King Henry Dame Luce, the Dukes of Milaine Syfter, cam to London, and there was weddid to Edmund Holand Erle of Kent in the Priory of S. Mary Overeys, and the Fest was kept in the Bishop of Winchester's Place.

This Yere the worthy Warryer Syr Robert Knolles died at his Manor Place in Northfolk, and was brought to London, and buried in the White Freres with Dame Constance his Pag. 699. Wif in the Midle of the Body of the Chyrch.

Thomas Rameston Knight Constable of the Toure was drounid in a Bote this Yere at London Brige.

And Philip this Yere the Kinges yonger Doughter was caryed by Richard the Dukes Brother of York, and Syr Edmund Curtenay Bishop of Norwich, in to Denmark, and there maried to the King of Denmark, Norway, and Swethan at the Toun of London.

This Yere Syr Perciual Snowdon Knight apechid of Treason faute in Smithefeld, and wan the Feeld.

This Yere Syr Henry Erle of Northumbreland, and the Lorde Bardolph, cumming agayn King Henry owte of Scotland, were taken yn the North, and behedid.

In the ix. Yere of King Henry was Syr Edmunde Holand, Erle of Kent, made Admiral, and he besiging the Castel in the Isle of Briake yn Britayne was wondid deadly yn the Hed with a Quarel. Yet his Men wan the Castel, and brought the Erle Body home that was burid among his Auncetors.

In the x. Yere of King Henry the Senescal of Henaude cam to seke Aventures yn England. And the Erle of Somersset answerid hym.

The next an Henaud, and Syr Richard of <sup>a</sup> Arundek Knight.

The 3. Day an Henaude, and Syr John of Cornewale.

The 4. an Henaud, and Syr John Cheyney.

The 5. Day an Henaude, and John Steward Esquire.

The 6. Day an Henaud, and John Standisch Esquier.

In the 11. Yere of King Henry was a Feld yn Smithefeld betwixt Glocestre and Arture Esquires, and both fighting like Men the King toke up the Quarelle.

Page 700.

Rise ap Die, an Esquier of Wales, and a supporter of Owen Glindour, was taken, and hangid at London.

In the 14. Yere of King Henry died Syr John Beaufort the Erle of Somersset that was Capitayn of Calays, and was buried at the Abbay of Toure Hille by London.

And this Yere the Lord Thomas, King Henry Sunne, maried the Countes of Somersfete.

And this Yere went the Erle of Arundel, and Syr Gilbert Umfreville Erle of Kime, and the Lord Cobham, and Syr John Oldecastel, with many other, to help the Duke of Burgoyne agayne the Duke of Orliance.

And this Yere King Henry made his Sunnes

Thomas Duke of Clarence.

John Duke of Bedeforde.

Hunfrede Duke of Glocestre.

And Syr Thomas Beaufort Erle of Dorsete.

And the Duke of Albemarle he made Duke of York.

Then King Henry sent his Sunne Thomas Erle of Dorset, and Syr John Cornewale, with many other, to help the Duke of Burgoin; and after went to Burdeaux with great Victory.



Aboute this tyme greate Præparation for Galeys was made yn England. For King Henry was myndid to visite Hierusalem in Peregrination. But after taken with a brenning Ague dyed at Westminstre, and was buryed at Cantorbyri anno D. 1413.

King Henry the V. was borne at Monemuth.

Henry the V. translatid Richard the 2. Body to Westminstre.

Lollardes punishid for Heresy and Treason, as hangid and brent in S. Giles Feld yn London.

Tenys Balles sent in Despite to King Henry the V. owte of Fraunce.

King Henry the V. Shippes beyng ready at Southampton Pag. 701. to passe in to Fraunce with hym, Syr Richard Erle of Cambridge, Brother to the Duke of York, the Lorde Scrope Treforer of England, and Syr Thomas Gray of the Northe, had thought to have killid the King, and al his Bretherne, or he had passid the Se. And to do this Fete they had receyvid a Millyon of Gold of the French men. And this provid, they were al 3. behedid with owte the Northgate of Hampton.

Hareflete befegid sharpely of Henry the V. and wonne it, and made the Erle of Dorset his Unkle Capitayne of it, and made cry yn Englande to give free Inhabitation to them that wolde cum to duelle at Herflute.

The Duke of York desirid of King Henry the Vauntwarde at the Batel of Agincourte.

Stakes made sharpe and pight agayne the Horsemen of Fraunce.

A XI. M. and mo of Frenchmen slayne at the Bataile of Agincourte. In the which were mo then a Hunderith M. agayne 7. M.

*French Men of name slayn.*

The Duke of Barre; the Duke of Alaunson; the Duke of Barban; the Erle of Nauerne; the chief Conestable of Fraunce; and viii. other Erles; the Archbishop of Saunce. Of Barons a C. and mo. Of Knighttes, and of Men of good Aliaunce, a M. and V. C.

The good Duke of York killid at this, and the Erle of Southfolk, and a 26. Persons mo.

*Prisoners of the French Men.*

The Duke of Orliaunce; the Duke of Burbon; the Erle of Vandome

Wendew; the Erle of Owe; the Erle of Richemont; and Syr Bursigaunt Marefcal of Fraunce.

King Henry receyvid in to London with his Prisoners.

In the 3. of Henry Sigismund Emperor came to London.

Anone after Sigismund cam the Duke of Holand to King Henry.

In the 4. Yere of his Reigne King Henry, going in to Fraunce, made the Duke of Bedeford Protector of England.

King Henry made the Erle of the March Capitayne on the Se.

The Toune and Castel of Toke deliverid to King Henry, and Syr John Kickeley was made Capitayne of it.

And there by the Erle <sup>a</sup> Mare had the Toun and Castel of Louers delyverid to hym.

Cane won by King Henry with playn Strenght.

Springes, a worthy Englisch Man, killid at taking of Cane, and buried yn Cane Abbay by King William Conqueror.

The Duke of Clarence Manhod provid yn taking of Cane.

The Duke of Clarence was made Capitayne both of the Toune and Castel of Cane, and Beauvoys, and the Quarters there aboute.

Beauvoys

S. George Ffest kept in Cane Castel, and xv. Knightes of the Bath made there, wherof Syr Lewys Robefart was one.

The Duke of Glocestre got Chereburg.

The Erle of Warwick got Dounferount.

The Erle of Marche cam from the See to Hogges in to Normandy, and there folowid hym still a Pigge in stede of a Gide tyl he came to Cane.

Belham yeldid to King Henry; Argentoun and Cossey.

Vernoil yeldid to King Henry.

In the v. Yere of <sup>b</sup> King was Syr John Oldecastel, that was Lorde Cobham, put in the Tour of London for Lollardy, and brake thens, and after taken by the Lorde Poys yn Wales, and fore wounddid, and after hanggid and burnid yn S. Giles Feld yn London.

The Kinges Uncle Syr Thomas Beaufort Duke of Exceter besegid Rone, and after the Residew of the Kinges Host on tyl it was won.

*The Names of great Men at the Siege of Rone.*

The Duke of Excestre; the Duke of Clarence; the Erle Marefcal; the Erle of Urmond; the Lorde Harington; the Lorde Talebote; Syr John Cornewale; the Lorde Roos; the Lord Wylloughby; the Lord Fizhugh; Syr Wylliam Porter; the Erle of Mortayne; the Erle of Salisbyri; Syr John Gray; Syr Philip Leeche Knight the Kinges Treasorer, and Jenicho an Esquier.

On the other side of Sayne, the Erle of Huntingdon, and



my Master Neville the Erles Sunne of Westemoreland ; Syr Umfreville Erle of Kyme ; Syr Richard Erle of Arundal, and the Lord Ferrars.

The King accompanied with the Erle of Warwick went to Cawdebek.

An Hunderith of King Henry Shippes cam, and lay at Ancre afore the Toun of Rone.

Then cam the King agayne to Rone, and to hym cam the Duke of Glocestre from Chereburge, and lay nerer to Rone then any of the other by XL. Roodes.

The Prior of Kilmayne cam owte of Ireland with a Bande of Men to the King to Rone.

The Siege of Rone lastid xx. Wekes and more, and after was deliverid.

After that Rone was yeldid al the Residew of Normandy yeldid.

Duke John of Burgoyne slayne traiterusly by the French Men.

Quene Jane this Yere was arrestid, and brought to the Castel of Leedes, and one Frere Randol her Confessor.

King Henry married Katerine, the King of Fraunce Doughttter, at Troys in Champayne, and was made Heire and Regent of Fraunce.

In the viii. Yere of King Henry, the 22. of March the Duke of Clarence was slayn, and the Erles of Huntingdon and Somerset, and other Lordes taken Prifoners for lak of Archers.

But the Duke of Clarence Body was rescuid when the Pag. 704. Archers cam.

Henry the Kinges first Sunne borne in the ix. Yere of his Reyne on S. Nicolas Day at Wyndesfor. Henry Bisshop of Winchester, and John Duke of Bedeford, at the Font his God Fathers, and the Duches of Holand God Mother. And Henry Chicheley Archebisshop of Canter: at Confirmation.

The tennith Yere King Henry and his Wife sat crounid at Parys.

And the tennith Yere the Weder Cok of Poules Chirch in London was fet up.

King Henry

This Yere he died at Boys Vincent by Parys.

*Verba morituri Henrici 36. anno etatis sue.*

“ Good Lord thou knewst that my Mynde was to reedifi  
“ the Waulles of Hierusalem.”

The King of Scottes emong other accompanied the Body of King Henry to Westminstre.

Quene Katerine of her Coste layid an Image of Sylver and gilt on his Tumble.

King Henry the 5. after his Coronation left his wonton lyving.  
He perfecutid Heretiques.

He made a riche Tumble for Richard the 2. and cauffid Suffragies to be ordenid for hym.

King Henry caullid a Synode of Bishops and Abbates for amending of their il living, yn so much that they fering theyr Temporalites encoragid hym to War yn Fraunce to exercise hym that way.

He foundid the House of Sion.

And the Chartusianes of Sheene.

Henry the VI. scant xii. Monith olde began his Reigne,  
Anno D. 1422.

This Yere died Charles King of Fraunce. And the Duke of Bedeford made regent of France. And the Duke of Glocester Protector of England.

This Yere James Steward married Jane the Duches Doughtter of Clarence, by her first Husband the Erle of Somersset, at S. Mary Overeys.

Erle Douglas of Scotland, flayne at this Batel, caullid yn Skorne the Duke of Bedeforde, John with the Leden Swerde.

This Yere the xvii. day of Auguste the Duke of Bedford manly won the Batayl of Vernail in Perth, havynge Montacute and Talbot with hym.

In the 3. Yere of Henry the 6. the Duke of Glocester Pag. 705.

married the Duches of Hollande, and went in to Henaude with her to take possession of her Landes. But he was shorteley for Treason <sup>a</sup> to recoyle from Mounce, and leave his Wife behynd.

The Erles of Salisbyri and of Southfolk, and the Lord Willoughby, and Lorde Scales, layd Siege to Mounce, and wan it, and other Tounes and Castelles to the Numbre of 36.

Greate Variance like to have faullen betuixt the Bishop of Winchester and the Duke of Glocestre at the Coronation of Henry the VI.

In the 4. Yere of his Raygne King Henry was made Knight at Leyrcestre by the Duke of Bedford on Whitsunday.

And after King Henry made these Knightes, Richard Duke of York, the Sunne and Heire of the Duke of Northfolk, the Erle of Oxenford, the Erle of Westmoreland, the Sunne and Heir of the Erle of Northumbrelande, the Sun and Heir of the Erle of Ormonde, the Lord Roos, Syr James Boteler, the Lord Matravers, Syr Henry Gray of Tankerville, Syr Wylliam Neville Lord Faulconbrige, Syr George Neville Lord Latimer, the Lorde Welles, the Lord Barkeley, the Sunne and Heire of the Lord Talbot, Syr Rafe Gray of Werke, Syr Robert Ver, Syr Richard Gray, Syr Edmund



Hungreford, Syr Robert Wyngfelde, Syr John Boteler, Syr Reynald Cobham, Syr John Passeley, Syr Thomas Tunstal, Syr John Thidiok, Syr Rafe Langford, Syr William Drury, Syr William ap Thomas, Syr Richard Carbonel, Syr Richard Wideuille, Syr John Shirdlow, Syr Nicolas Blanket, Syr Rafe Ratclif, Syr Edmund Traforde, Syr William Cheney, Syr William Babington, Syr John June, Syr Gilbert Beauchamp.

In the V. Yere of King Henry the Bishop of Winchester was made Cardinal yn our Lady Chirch at Calays.

And this Yere was the good Erle of Salisbyri slayn at Orliance with a Gunne. And after that tyme the Englisch Mennes Fortune went bakward.

This Yere the Duke of Northfolk was nere droune at London Bridge, stryking on the Piles, and divers of his men losse. Pag. 706.

King Henry beyng vii. Yeres of Age was crounid at Westminster, and there were made 37. Knighttes.

La pufel de Dieu Capitayne for the French Men.

John Luxenburg with the Englisch Men and Burgonions toke the pufel de Dieu at Compeine the 24. of May, and after brent at Rone.

Wylliam Maundeville, a Wever of Abingdon, and Bayly of the same Toune, which namid Jak Sharp of Wigemoresland yn Wales, was taken as a Capitayne of Lollardes that entendid to make an Insurrection, and was behedid at Abbendune.

And aboute thys tyme was King Henry corounid in Parys.

And this Yere the Souldiors of Calays, for lak of Payment of wages, restraynid the Wulles of the Staple there. Wherfore the Duke of Bedeford Regent cam thither, and punishid dyvers, behedding 4. of the principal, John Maddeley, John Lunday, Thomas Palmar, Thomas Talbot.

The Duke of Bedeford went to Teruan, or Terewin, and there, by the meanes of the Bishop of Turwyne, he married the Erles Doughter of S. Paule.

Master Perse, an Englisch Clerk, taken yn Batel among the Heretiques of Praga.

The Counsel of Aras, where the Cardinal of S. Crosse, a Romane Legate, made with the Frenche Men great Offer to the Englisch. But they beyng refusid by the Cardinal of England, and other greate Lordes of the same, the Duke of Burgoyne fel clene from the Englisch Men to the French, and toke of the French Men Recompence for hys Father's Death.

This Yere the Duke of Burgoyne began at Lisle the Ordre of the Golden Flese, and made Knighttes of it. Equites aurei velleris.

The Fisscher Men of Fraunce using Calays had thought to have taken the Soldiors Bylles at the Chirche Dores of Calays, and so to have killid them. and taken the Toune. Pag. 707.



But this Conspiracy was open by a commune Woman.

The French Men missing this Pray, tooke sone after Depes and Areslute.

The Erle of Mortayne was commaundid to kepe Calays, wither it was sayde that the Duke of Burgoyne would cum to lay Siege.

Syr John of Ratclif was Leuetenaunt of the Toune of Calays, and the Baron of Dudele of the Castel.

The Duke of Burgoyne perceyving the Duke of Glocester to cum with V. C. Shippes to Calays, leste his Siege, and like wise was leste the Siege of Guisnes.

The King of Scottes this Yere besiegid Rokesburg; but Syr Rafe Gray departing thens for Rescure made the King of Scottes to recoile.

This Yere dyed Queene Cataryne, King Henry's Moder, the 2. Day of January, and was buried in ovr Lady Chapel at Westminster.

The xiiii. of January fel downe the Gate with a Toure on London Bridge, with 2, Arches stoning toward Southwark.

The Duches of Norfolk, by cause her Husbande had broken to the King ons his Allegiaunce, she was made Regent of hir Lorde, and al thinges of his done only yn her Name.

Quene Jane, sumtyme wife to Henry the 4. dyed the 2. Day of July, and was caryed from Bermundesey to Cantorbyri, and buried ther with her Husbande.

All the Lions yn the Toure dyed this Yere.

In the xvi. Yere of King Henry the King of Scotland, that had beene xv. yeres yn Prison yn England, was murderid yn his Chambre, and they that slew hym had cruell Justice.

Pag. 708.

Oene ap Mereduk ap Theodore cam directely of Lewelin Prince of Wales Bloode, and so no Man of base Bloode: but by Disdaine of Henry the VI. Uncles.

This Yere one Owen, a Squyer of Wales, a Man of low Birth, wych had many Daye to fore married secretelly Quene Catarine, and had by her iii. Sunnes, and a Doughtter, was taken, and commaundid to Newgate to Pryson by the Duke of Glocester, Protector of the Realme. And this Yere he brake

Pryson by meane of a Prest a Chapeleyn of his, and after was taken agayne by the Lorde Beaumont, and brought agayne to Newgate, and after was delyverid at lenght. And one of his Sunnes was after made Erle of Richemont, and the other Erle of Penbroke, and the 3. a Monk of Westminster, which Monk died sone after.

At Bedeford on a Shire Day in the xvii. yere of King Henry the Staire of the commune Haul felle, killing xviii. Men, and hurting divers other.



In the 18. Yere of King Henry Syr Richarde Beauchampe, the good Erle of Warwike, dyed at Rone, beyng Luitenaunt to the King yn Normandy, and was brought to Warwike, were he lyith worshiply yn a new Chapel on the Southside of the Quire.

In this Yere Dame Aleonore Cobham, duches of Glocester, was arrestid for certen Pointes of Treason layde agayne her, and after bare a Taper yn her Hand thorough Chepeside, and committid to perpetual Prifon yn Man Isle under the keping of Syr William Staneley.

Thomas Southewel a Chanon of Westmynster, Mr. John Hume, Mr. Roger Bolingbroke Clerk Nigromancier, and Maryory Jurdemayne, caullid the Wiche of Eye, arrestid for the Duches of Glocester Cause.

Roger Bullingbrok was hangid at Tiburne.

John Hum had his Pardon.

This Yere the Lorde Talbot layid Siege to Depe, but pre-  
vaylid not.

This Yere the King Henry should  
Syster  
have had the Erles Doughtter of Armi-  
nak to Wyf, but the Duke of  
Pag. 709. Southfolk let it, and conclu-  
did that the King shuld have Margaret  
the Kinges Doughter of Cicile and  
Hierusalem; for the which he should  
delyver the Duchy of Aungeo, and the Erledome of Mayne  
the Kay of Normandy. And after this Paet King Henry  
never prosperid.

Paules Steple was set on Fier with Lighttening on Candil-  
mes Even, but after quenched by the Morow Messe Prest  
of Bow.

This Yere the Erle of Staforde was create Duke of Eoking-  
ham, the Erle of Warwike Duke of Warwike, the Erle of  
Dorfet Marquis of Dorfet, and the Erle of Southfolk Mar-  
quis of Southfolk.

King Henry married Quene Margarete at Louthewike, to  
the greate Losse of the Realme.

The Prior of Kilmayn accusid the Erle of Urmonde of  
Treason, and they should have faught in Smithfeld. But the  
King took up the Matier.

S. Bernardine a Gray Frerer began the Reformation of his  
Religion, and his Folowers were caullid Observantes.

In the xxv. Yere of King Henry at Byri was a Parlament, Humfredus  
and there, yn his Logging, was arrestid by the Vicount Bem- Dux Clau-  
mond dia.

Standeley Lorde of Manne.  
Necromantici.

Joannes Humus.

Rogerus Bullenbrocus.

Syr Edward, Syr Robart  
Roos, the Dene of S. Se-  
verines, Embassadors to the  
Erl of Arminak.

Arminake in Guion.

Glauci & Diomedis per-  
mutatio.

mond Conestable of England, whom accompanied the Duke of Bokingham, Humfrey the Duke of Glocestre the Kinges Uncle and Protector of England during the Kinges Noneage.

The Duke with yn a v. or vi. Dayes after was founde deade. Sum sayde he dyed for Sorow. Sum say that he was smoulderid betwixt 2. Fetherbeddes. Sum say that he had a Spitte thurst in his Fundament. The Duke was a Noble Man, a good Clerk, and welle alway rulid the Realme to the Kinges Behofe. The treuth is, that such as then rulid aboute the King, supposing that he wold have let the Deliveraunce of Aungeo and Mayne, and so made hym a way.

Sudovolgus  
caussa cædis  
Humfredus.

The Duke Humfrey biried at S. Albans.

Syr Roger Chamberlayn Knight, Midleton, Herebert, Arthure, and Richard Nedham Esquires, Servantes to Duke Humfrey, hangid at Tiburne, and let down quik had their Pardon shoud ther by the Marquis of Southfolk.

Pag. 710.

Apon the deth of Duke Humfrey began much Murmur in England.

In the 27. Yere of King Henry, Treuis beyng betuixt hym and Fraunce, Syr Francys Aragonys, a Knight of the Englisch Parte, tooke Eogiers in Normandy agayn the Treues, and here began Mischeffe, wherby the French Men gat agayn al Normandy.

Robert Gane, a Man of the West Cuntery, tooke a hole Navy of Shippes of Prufe, Flaunders, Holand, and Zeland. The which Losses the Stapelers were fayne to make emendis for.

Pont de Larch lost, and Lorde Falconbridg taken Prifoner by the French Men.

The Duke of Somersfet, and Edmunde Erle of Shrewsbyri, levying Pledges cam home in to England, and losste Rone.

In this xxvii. Yere was the Duke of Southfolk arrestid for a Color, and sent to the Tour in the tyme of the Parliament, but after sone taken owte by the King. This Parliament was first at Westminstre. Then at the Blak Freres in London, and thens rejoinid to Leicester, wher as the Commons desired to <sup>a</sup> have and sup . . . the Duke of Southfolk, the Lord Say, the Bishop of Saresbyri, Daniel, and divers other, for selling and delivering Angeo and Mayne, and killing of Duke Humfrey.

The Duke of Southfolk was jugid to exile for v. yeres to please the Commons.

The Duke goyng by Se was straite taken by a Ship caullid

<sup>a</sup> Have had up the Duke &c. in *Extractis ex Coll. Lelandi, que mecum communicavit Amicus doctissimus ROGERUS GALEUS Armiger. E Caxtono debet legi*, to have Exccution on the Duke &c.



the Nicolas, and behedid in a boote, and the Body and the Hed fet on Dover Sandes.

In the Yere of our Lord 1450. Syr Thomas Cryelle was overthrowen at Fermigny, and many Englifch Men flayne and taken Prifoners.

Jak Cade, an Irifch Man, naming hym felf Mortimer, Cofyn to the Duk of York, Capitayne of the Rebelles of Kent.

Jak Cade fled to Senok from Blakheth.

Syr Humfrey Staford Knight, and William Staford Efquier, sent to Senok, were booth flayn by Jak Cade.

Stafordes beyng flayne, Jak Cade cam with his Hoft agayne to Blakeheth, and after rode thorough London, fmiting his Swerde on London Stone, and after toke the Lorde Say, Treafurer of Englund, oute of Guilde Haul, and smith of his Hed at the Standarde in Chepe. And the King with his Lordes was fledde. Pag. 711.

Jak Cade for robbing lofte the Londoners Hartes.

The Londoners sent to the Toure for the Lorde Scales, and they and he faught agayne Jak Cade.

A general Pardon sent to the Rebelles, and fo they went home.

One Iden, a Squier of Kent, toke Jak Cade in a Garden in Southfax, an ther flew hym.

Aboute this tyme was the Bifshop of Salifbyri flayne yn the Wefte Cuntery.

The Duke of York, the Erle of Devonshire, and the Lord Cobham cam with an Hoft owt of Wales to Brenthelth be- Brentchethe side Derforde in Kent.

Treates made, that the Duke of Somerfet shoulde be fet in Ward, to answer to the Duke of York; and fo the Duke of York, apou Bilife of Promife, brake up his Hofte, and cumming to the King founde the Duke of Somerfete nereft aboute hym, and fo rode the Duke of York almost as Prifoner in to London with the King, and had be prifonid but for fere of a Rumour of the Erle of March his Sunnes cumming.

Anno D. 1453. Quene Margaret was deliverid of Prince Edward.

The King made the Duke of Somerfet Capitayne of Calays.

The Duke of York, the Erle of Warwike, and the Erle of Sarelbyri gatherid an Hoft to remeave the Duke of Somerfet from the Governauce of the Reaulme.

The King went toward S. Albans with the Duke of Somerfet, the Duke of Bokingham, the Erle of Staford, the Erle of Northumbrelande, and after cam with his Rowte the Duke of York, and at S. Albans Toune the Duke of Somerfet, the  
Erle



Erle of Northumbreland, and the Lord Clifford was slayn.

Pag. 712.

This done, the Duke of York was made Protector of England, the Erle of Warwick Capitayne of Calays, the Erle of Saresbyri Chauncelar of Englande, and ille Governors remevid.

The King, the Quene, and their Adherent rode to Coventre, and there assembling a Parlement, put the Duke of York and the aforesaid Noble Men out of their Rule. And after cumming by Preavy Seales to Coventre were almoste betrappid.

Aboute this tyme were Frayes in the North bytwene the Lorde Egremont, and the Erle of Northumbreland Sunne, and the Erle of Salisbyri <sup>a</sup> Sones. The sayde Lorde Egremont, whom they had taken, was condemnid yn a great Summe of Money to the saide Erle of Salisbyri, and therefore committid to Prifon to Newgate in London, from whens he after brake.

In the 36. Yere S. Osmond, sumtime bishop of Saresbyri, was canonifid by Calixt Bishop of Rome.

Perse de Bressey, Seneshal of Normandy, and other Capitaynes cam by Night to Sanwich, and spoilid the Toune of a greath Richesse, and toke many Prisoners with them.

Reynold Pecok, Bishop of Chichestre, was abjured aboute this tyme, and his Bookes brent at Paules Crosse.

By cause that the Heires of the Noble Men, that were slayne at S. Albanes, bare Grutche to the Duke of York, the Erle of Warwick, and Salisbyri, an Attonement was made among them by the King, and the Duke of York cam this tyme to London with 400. Men, and was loggid at his Place of Bainardes: the Duke of Excestre and Somersset, eche of them with 400. Men: the Erle of Northumbreland, the Lord Egremont, and Lord Clifford with 1500.

The Erle of Warwick cam from Calys with 600. Men to London with redde Lyvery, embroiderid with raggid staves.

Syr Geffray Boleyne, Maire of London, kepte the Cyte with 5000. Men.

The Kinges Servantes had thought to have slayn the Erle of Warwick about London.

The Erle of Salisbyri, accompanied with Syr Thomas and Syr John Neville his Sunnes, wan the Feeld at Bloreheth, and slew the Lord Andeley, and many Gentiles of Chestreshire.

Pag. 713.

The Erle of Salisbyris Sunnes were both hurte at Blorehethfeld, and after goyng homeward taken by the Quenes Mene, and brought to Chester.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum duob. punctis sub s.



Anno D. 1459. & reg. Henr. 38. the Duke of York, the Erle of Warwike, and Salisbyri, seyng all thinges to be rulid by the Queene, and the Noble Men despisid, and standing yn Jeopardy of Life, gatherid an Hoste, and cam to Ludlo, to the which the Erle of Warwick resortid from Calays, and one Andrew Trollope, a stoute Warrior, with hym, yn whom he much trustid.

Andrew Trollop and the old Soldiours of Calais left the Duke of York, and the Erle of Warwik, and went to the Kinges Campe.

Then fledde the Duke of York with his second Sunne by Wales into Ireland, and the Erles of Salisbyri, and the Erle of March, in to Devonshire, and ther one Denham, an Esquier, gat them a Ship for a 220. Nobles, and thens he sailid into Garnesey, and after was receivid in to the Castel of Calays.

Dux Fbor:  
fugit in Hi-  
berniam.  
Comites Ve-  
rovicanus,  
Severianus,  
& Marchi-  
anus Cale-  
tum confu-  
giunt.

Then the King enterid Ludlo Toune and Castelle, and dispoilid them. And taking the Duches of York with her Childerne sent her to my Lady of Bokingham her Sister, where she was kept many dayes.

The King ordeynid the Duke of Somersete Capitayne of Calays.

The Duke of Somersete finding Calays possessid by the Erle of Warwike, went to Guisnes, and thens made Skirmouchis with his Men.

Denham went sodenly from Calays by the Erle of Warwikes devise to Sandwich, and toke the Toune, and there yn the Lorde Rivers, and Lorde Scales his Sunne, and toke many Shippes yn the Haven, and brought them al to Calays.

The Erle of Warwike saylid into Ireland to speke with the Duke of York.

The Duke of Excester, Admiral of England, beyng in a great Ship, the Grace de Dieu, met with the Erle of Warwike, but mistrusting his owne Men, durst not set on hym, but let hym passe from Ireland to Calays agayne.

The King ordenid Mountford with a Garnison to kepe Sandewyche. But Denham cumming from Calays thither, toke Mountfort, and caryng hym to Rifebank, there smitte of his Hed.

Pag. 714.

The Erles of March, Warwick, and Salisbyri cam from Calays to Dover, and so to London and Northampton, and there faute with owte the Toun, where the Duke of Bokingham, the Erle of Shrobbesbyri, the Vicount Beaumont, the Lorde Egremont were slayn, and many Knighttes and Squyers with other, and the King taken Prisoner.

Northampton  
ton field.

Strayte was a Parliament assembelid at Westminster, and

there the Duke of York toke the Kinges Place, and put yn his Title to the Croun, and it was adjudgid to hym. So that King Henry should kepe the Croune during the Tyme of his Life. And if King Henry brake this Ordre, that then he should be deposid.

At this Parliament in the Commons House, that was kept in the Frater of Westminstre, the Corone in the Rose fál doune among them, and was taken loco prodigii.

This while the Quene with the Prince was yn the North, and not agreyng to these Thinges, it was ordenid that the Duke of York should go Northward, and subdew the Quene, And yn Christimes Weke they mette by Wakefeld, and there was slayne the Duke of York, the Erle of Rutheland his second Sunne, Syr Thomas Neville. The Erle of Salisbyri was taken, and John Harow of London, Capitayne of Fcote Men, and Hanfunne of Hulle, the which were behedid at Pontfracte.

Mortimers  
Crofs.

The Erle of March beyng yn Shrobbesbyri desirid Help to advenge his Fathers Deth, and goyng into Wales had at Candelmas after Victory at Mortimers Croffe agayne the Erle of Penbrok of Wilshire.

Pag. 715.

The Duke of Northfolk, the Erle of Warwik, and his Brother Archebishop of York, having the King with them, faught with the Quene and Prince at S. Albans, and lost the Felde. And the King taken owt of theyr Custody, and they fledde.

Anone after the Erle of Marche and Warwike mette with <sup>a</sup> they Bandes on Cotesholde.

The King and Quene hering of this caussid <sup>b</sup> the" Lorde Boneville, and Syr Thomas Cryel, which were taken on the Yorney done on Shrosteusday, to be behedid, and fled from S. Albanes Northwarde.

The Duches of York, hering of the Losse of the Feeld at S. Albane, fled to Utrechte over the Se with her 2. yong Sunnes George and Richard.

Edwarde Erle of March, by cause King Henry had broken Convenauntes, was made King at Westminster anno D. 1459.

[1461. ult.  
H. 6. 1. E. 4.]

And strayte King Edwarde rode Northward, and at Towton, not far from York, on Palmes Sunday advengid his Fathers Deth, and wan the Feld, where were slayn xx. M. People on both Parties. The Erle of Northumbreland, the Lorde Clifford, Syr John Nevel the Erle of Westmerlandes Brother, and Andrew Trollop were killid at this tyme.

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Hæc vox bis occurrit.



King Henry, the Prince, the Queene, the Duke of Somersset, Henry Duke of Excestre, the Lord Roos, Syr John Fortescue chief Juge of England, and Tailboys Erle of Kyme, beyng at York, and hering of this, fled first to Newcastle, and then to Berwike, delyvering it to the Scottes.

Erle of Devinshir

Courteney aboute this tyme was taken, and behedid at York.

Finishid and endid after the Copy of Caxton  
then yn Westmynstre.

*Extrac̄tes owt of an other Cronique folouing.*

Edward at his Coronation creatid his Brother George Duke of Clarence, and Richard the younger Duke of Glocester; the Lord Montacute, the Erle of Warwikes Brother, the Erle of Northumbreland, William Stafford Esquier Lord Staford of Southwike, Syr Herbart Lord Herbart, and after Erle of Penbroke, and the faide Lorde Staford Erle of Devonshire, the Lord Gray of Ruthine Erle of Kent, the Lorde Bourchier Pag. 716. Erle of Essex, the Lord John of Bokingham Erle of Wyleshire, Syr Thomas Blunt Knight the Lord Montjoye, Syr John Haward Lord Haward, Willyam Hastings Lord Hastings and greate Chambrelayn, and the Lorde Ryvers, Denham Esquier Lorde Deneham, and Worthy as is afore shewid.

Thomas Blunte made Lord Montejoy.

Wylliam Hastings made Lorde Hastings.

King Henry, and al that fled with hym yn to Scotland, atteintid by Parliament.

Henry, the Duke of Excestre, and the Duke of Somersfete, and other Lordes that fled, had kepte Alnewike, Banborow, Dunstanburgh, Werkworth, and mannid and intailid them.

Syr Peers le Brasile, the great Warriour of Normandy, cam to help Quene Margaret with French Men, and xx. M. Scottes, and to remeve Kinge Edwardes Men from Alnewik Sige, and the Residew of other Castelles ther. By this meane both Edwardes Men were aferde of the Scottes, as recoiling from the Siege; and the Scottes aferd of Edwardes Men lest they had recoylid to bring them to a Trap. And Henry's Men, issuyng owte of to much Boldnes, gave Edwardes Men Oportunitie to enter into the Castell.

Henry Duke of Somersset delyverid Bamburgh to King Edward by Apoyntement, and so he cam yn to King Edwardes Grace: which grauntid hym a M. Markes by Yere, wher of he was not payde.

Thus Edward possessid al England and Wales, save Harlake that Syr Richarde Tunstal kept, but after gotten by the Lord Herbert.

The 4. Yere of King Edwarde the Erle of Warwike was sent in to Fraunce to conclude a Mariage with the French  
 Doughter  
 Kinges <sup>a</sup> Sister for King Edward, and so he did. But yn the meane while King Edwarde married Elifabeth Gray, Wife

Towton  
 sumtyme to Syr John Gray, slayne at Yorke Feld on King Henry's Party. This Elifabeth was Doughtter to the Lord Ryvers.

Pag. 717.

After this Wedding the Erle of Warwik and the King Edward never lovid together.

King Edward toke the Cancellarship from the Bishop of Excester, Brother to the Erle of Warwike, and gave it to the Bishop of Bath.

In this 4. Yere of Edward, in the Monith of May, the Duke of Somersset, the Lord Roos, the Lord Molynes, Talbois Erle of Kime, Syr Philip Wenteworth, Syr Thomas Fynderne, gatherid an Hoste in the North Cuntre. And

Nevile Erle of Northumbreland. It was a litle while. Syr John Nevil, Erle then of Northumbreland, with x. M. Men cam upon them, whom the Commons forsakid, and then the Capitaynes were taken and behedid.

King Edward ferid then the Lord Montacute, the Erle of Warwikes Brother, whom he had made Erle of Northumbrelande, and so prively causid Men of the COUNTRY to desire the rightful Heyre Percy, Sun to Henry that was slayne at York Felde: and so Percy was restorid, and made Montacute a Marquis, and his Sunne Duke of Bedforde, which should wedde the Kinges eldest Doughtter, which by Possibilitie should be King of Englande.

Marquise  
Monteacute

In anno D. 1464. King Henry was taken yn Cletherwoode, byside Bungerley Hippingstones in Lancastreshyre, by Thomas Talbot, Sunne and Heire to Syr Edmunde Talbot of Basshal, and John Talbot his Cofyn of Colebry, which deceivid hym beyng at his Dyner at Wadington Haul, and brought hym to London with his Legges bounde to the Stiropes.

In the v. Yere of King Edwarde the Yerle of Oxford, and the Lord Albergh his Sunne, and Syr Thomas Todnam Knight, were jugid by the Erle of Wicester, and behedid at Tour Hille.

In the vi. Yere was the Lord Hungreford behedid at Sallisbury.

And this Yere was Syr Thomas Hungreford Knight, Sunne

<sup>a</sup> Sic in MS. cum nota inductionis, & cum voce Doughter supra lin. scripta.



to the Lorde Hungreford, and Henry Curteney of right Erle of Devenshire, behedid at Salisbyri. Lorde Staforde of Southwike procurid Curteneis Deeth to be made Erle of Devonshir, and was.

In the ix. Yere the Duke of Clarence went to Calays, and there weddid the Erle of Warwikes Doughtter by the Archebishop of York, the Erle of Warwikes Brother. Pag. 718.

Syr William Conyers Knight caullid hymself Robyn of Rydesdale, and gatherid an Host of xx. M. Men yn the North.

The Lorde Herbert Erle of Penbroke cam with 18. thousand Walsch Men, and Lord Stafoide of Southwike, newly made Erle of Devonshire, cam with fyx M. Men agayne Robyn of Rydesdale.

The Erle of Devonshir faulling at Debate with the Erle of Penbrok for Logging lefte hym, and Robyn of Rydesdale mette with the Erle of Penbroke, and slew 2. M. Walsch Men aboute Banbyri, and toke the Erle of Penbroke and hys Brother. And thes Men of Name slayne of the Walsch Party, Syr Roger Vahan Knight, Henry ap Morgan Sun and Heire, Thomas ap Richard Vahan Squier, William Herebert of Breknok Esquier, Watkin Thomas Sun to Roger Vahan, Juan ap John ap Meridik, Dany ap Jankin ap Limerik, Har-

Heggekote Felde by Banbyri the 26. Day of July.

ridon ap Pikton, John Done of Kidwelly, Rife ap Margan ap

rard

Ulston, Jankin Perot ap Scottes burg, John Eneand of Penbrokeshire, John Courtor of Herford. And of the Northen Men of Name were slain Syr Henry Latimer Sun and Heyre to the Lorde Latimer, Syr Roger Pigot Knight, Jamys Coniers Sun and Heire to Syr John Coniers Knight, Oliver Andeley Esquier, Thomas Wakes Sun and Heire to William Mallery Esquier.

Aboute this tyme was the Lord Ryvers taken, and one of his Sunnes, yn the Forest of Dene, and brought to Northampton, and with them Herebert Erle of Penbroke, and Richard Herebert his Brother, and al 4. behedid at Northampton by the Commaundement of the Duke of Clarence and the Erle of Warwike. And Thomas Herebert was slayn at Brightstow.

Staforde, late made Erle of Devonshire, was by the Commons taken at Brige Water, and behedid.

King Edward taken by a Trayne at Uluay Village by side Northampton by the Bishop of York, and after brought to Warwike Castel, and thens to York, wher, be fair Wordes and Promises, he escapid owt of the Bishops Hand, and cam to London. Pag. 719.

The



The same Yere the 29. of Septembre Humfrey Neville Knight, and Charles his Brother were taken by the Erle of Warwike, and behedid at York, the King beyng present.

Lincolnshir  
Feeld, alias  
Hornefeld.  
Thomas De-  
lalande.

In the x. Yere of King Edward in Marche Monith, the Lorde Willoughby, the Lorde Welles his Sunne, Syr Thomas Delalande Knight, Syr Thomas Dymmok Knight the King Champion, drafe out of Lincolnshire Syr Thomas Burg, a Knight of the Kinges House, pullid doune his Place, and toke al his Goodes, and Cataylles; and gatherid a 30. Thousand of the Commons, and cryed, "King Henry." The Duke of Clarence, and the Erle of Warwike were cause of this, as they were of Banbyri Feld. The King Edward gave Lord Willoughby his Pardon, and sent for hym, and havynge hym in Custodye commaundid him, payne of Deth, to cause the Lincolnshir Men to ley doune theyr Host, and so he writ: but yn vayn. Wherapon Lord Willoughbys Hed was smit of. And King Edward set on the Lincolnshir Men, and sparkelid them with his Ordinaunce, and slew many of the Commons.

The Lorde Welles, Syr Thomas Delaland, and Syr Thomas Dymmok were taken, and behedid. Then the Duke of Clarence and the Erle of Warwick fledde to the See side, and and thens saylid to Southampton, wher they had thought to have had the Trinite, a greate Ship of the Erles of Warwike, but the Lorde Scales, the Quenes Brother, ther faught with them, and they fled to Fraunce.

¶

Tipetote Erle of Wicestre.  
Inter quos Clapham.

Then cam King Edward to Hampton, and causid the Erle of Wicestre to sit yn Jugement of certen Gentlemen, taken at the Skirmouch of South-

Pag. 720.

ampton, wher the Erle causid the Bodyes of certen condemnid Men, after they wer hangid, to be thruoste thorough the Fundament up to the Hed with Stakes. For the which Cruelte he fel yn Indignation of the Common People.

Crudelitas  
Tipetoti.

A Mariage was made betwixte Prince Edward, Henry the VI. and Quene Margaretes Sun, and a nother Doughtter of the Erle of Warwikes. And at this Mariage yn Fraunce it was concludid, that King Henry should reigne agayne, and Prince Edward and his Heires after hym, and, for lak of Heyres of the King Henry, and Prince Edward, that George Duke of Clarence, and his Heires, should enjoy the Croune. And at this Mariage and Lege it was agreed, that Henry Duke of Excestre, Edmund Duke of Somerset, Brother to Henry that was slayn at Hexham Feld, and that Courteney Erle of Devonshir, and al other Knightes and Esquiers that were attaintid for taking King Henrys Part, should repofesse their Landes.

This



This x. Yere of Edwarde the Duke of Clarence, and Erle of Warwike, aboute Michelmes, landid in the West Cuntery, and gatherid People.

This tyme Marquis Montacute had gatherid a vi. M. Men yn King Edwardes Name, and cumming nere King Edward, told them how Edwarde had servid hym, first making hym Erle of Northumbreland, and after-gyving it to Percy, and after making hym Marquis Montacute, gyving hym a Pyes Nest to maintein it with al. Wherfor he signified, that he wold take the Erle of Warwik his Brothers Part. King Edward hering of this, went to Lynne with the Lorde Hastings his Chamberlayne, the Lord Say, and other Knighttes, and went to the Duke of Burgoyne his Brother yn Law.

In the Monith of Octobre anno D. 1470. the Bishop of Winchester, the Duke of Claraunce, and the Erle of Warwike took King Henry, that was right courselly kept, owte Pag. 721. of the Toure of London, and bringging to Westminstre, restorid hym to his Kingly Dignite. Yet had the People much hatid afore King Henry for the Death of Humfrey Duke of Glocester, and the poyfening of John Holande Duke of Excester. But il Officers did this whom Innocent Henry did truste.

King Henry xxvi. of Novembre assemblid at Parliament, to the which cam from beyond the Se thes Men: Henry Duke of Excester, Edmund Duke of Somersset, Lorde John of Somersset, his Brother Erle of Ormond, Jaspas Erle of Penbroke, the Erle of Richemont, and many other Gentilmen.

At this Parliament was arrestid the Erle of Wicestre, and jugid by Syr John Vere Erle of Oxford to Deth, and was behedid at Tour Hille, and was buried at the Blake Freres of London. This tyme fledde Quene Elizabeth owt of the Toure of London with her Childern to Westminstre, and there was brought a bedde of Prince Edwarde. Tipetotus  
securi per-  
cussus.

In the XLIX. Yere of King Henry the VI. cam King Edward with the Lord Hastings, the Lord Say, and ix. C. Englisch Men, and iii. C. Fleminges with hange Gunnes, and wold have landid in Essax, and there the Erle of Oxfordes Brother put hym of. And after he landid fore wether beten yn Ravenspurge in Yorkshire. And ther rose on hym Holdrenes Men <sup>a</sup> whos Syr John Westerdale a Preste after caste into the Mareschal Se at London. And as Edward passid the Countery he sheuid the Erle of Northumbrelandes Lettre and Seale that sent for hym, saying stil, that he cam to clayme no Title of the Croune, but only his Dukedom of York: nor wold not have done afore, but at the exciting of the Erle of Warwik, and cryed yn every Place, “ King Henry and

“ Prince Edward”, wering an Ostriche Fether, Prince Edwardes Livery.

Pag. 722.

After that Edward cam to Notingham, Syr William of Standeley brought hym a 400. Men. And Syr William Norres, and divers of the Lordes Hastings Tenantes, brought hym Men, so that he was then a 4. M. Men, or mo.

Then Edward marchid toward Leircester, where the Erle of Warwike and Marquis Montacute had a 4. M. Men or mo, and offerid to fight with them. And there the Erle of Warwik had faught with hym, but that he had receyvid a Lettre from the Duke of Clarence that he should not fight on til he cam.

So the Erle of Warwik kept Leircester stil, and sufferid Edward to marche toward London.

A litle oute of Warwik the Duke of Claraunce met King Edward with 7. M. Men; and there they agreyd. And al the Promises that the Duke of Claraunce made in Fraunce were clene broken.

And Edward having preavy Intelligence in London enterid by Urfewike the Recorders Consent and other Mennes yn to the Bishops Palays of London by a Posterne, and there toke King Henry, and the Archebishop of Yorke, and sent them booth to warde on Maunday Thursday. The Archebishop of Cantorbyri, the Erle of Effax, the Lorde Bernes holp King Eduard at London.

The Erle of Warwik, the Duke of Excester, the Marquis Montacute, and the Erle of Oxford, with many Knighttes, were cumming with their Host toward Barnet.

Edward hard of this toke King Henry with hym, and pre-occupatid the Toune of Barnet, and that Night the Erle of Warwik and his remaynid on the Playne with oute the Toune, and shotte Gunnes al Night one at the other. And on the xiiii. Day of Aprille then being Ester Day they faught in a thik Mist from iiii. of Clok in the Morning til x. And diverse tymes the Erle of Warwikes Men supposid that they had had the Victory of the Feld.

Pag. 723.

It happenid that the Erle of Oxfords Men had a Starre with Streames booth before and behind on their Lyverys.

And King Edwardes Men had the Sunne with Streames on theyr Livery.

The Erle of Warwikes Men, by reason of the Miste, not welle discerning the Bages so like, shot at the Erle of Oxfordes Men that wer on theyr oune Party. And then the Erle of Oxford and his Men cryid, “ Treason”, and fledde from the Feld with viii. C. Men.



The Marquis Montacute was prively agreid with King Edward, and had gotten on King Edwardes Lyvery. One of the Erle of Warwike his Brother servant espying this, fel apon hym, and killid hym.

Then the Erle of Warwik seyng this, lept on a Horse to fly, and cumming to a Woode, wher was no Passage, one of King Edwardes Men cam to hym, and killid hym, and dispoilid hym, leving hym nakid.

Syr William Tyrel Knight was killid on the Erle of Warwikes Parte.

The Duke of Excestre faughte manly, and was despoilid, wounddid, and lefte for dede fro 7. yn the Morning to 4. of the Clok at After none. And than was he brough to a Servantes House therby of his caullid Rutheland, and had a Leech, and after was conveyd yn to Westminster to Sanctuary.

The Lorde Crumwel, Sun and Heire to the Erle of Effax, the Lorde Barnes Sun and Heyre, the Lorde Say were slayn on King Edwardes Party.

Lorde  
Crumwelle  
Sun to the  
Erle of Effax.

There were slayn on booth Parties to the Numbre of a 4000.

The Erle of Warwikes and his Brother Montacutes Bodies were layid nakid in S. Paulis Chirch at London to be seene.

King Henry was brought to the Toure agayne.

At this tyme had Quene Margarete and Prince Edward lye on the See a xvii. Dayes, lette with foule Wether and contrary Winde. And on Ester Day of Even they landid with the French Navy at Weymuth, and so to Excester.

Pag. 724.

to Waymuth

Thither cam to them Edmund Duke of Somersset, the Lorde

Uncle

hys <sup>a</sup> \* Brother, Brother to Henry Duke of Somersfete slayne at Exham, and Curteneys Erle of Devonshire, and many other.

Prince Eduarde and his Hoste cam to Twekesbyri, and pittechid his Feeld by Severne.

In the Yere of our Lord 1471. and the xi. Yere of King Eduarde, Edward King faute with Prince Edward, Henry the VI. Sunne, at Twekesbyri the 4. of May, and King Edward wan the Felde.

Edmund Duke of Somersset and Syr Hugh Curteneys fledde from Prince Edward, and fore wekenid his Feelde, ye and utterly lost it.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum asterisco, & voce Uncle supra lin.

Prince Eduarde and the Duke of Clarence had married the Erle of Warwikes Doughtters.

There was slayn Prince Edward, crying on the Duke of Clarence his Brother in Law for Help. There was slayne also Curteneý Erle of Devonshir, the Lord John of Somersset, the

Lorde Wennebok, Syr Edmund Hamdene, Syr Robert Whittingham, Syr William Vaus, Syr Nicolas Hervy, Syr John Delvis, Syr William Feelding, Syr Thomas Fizhenry, Syr John Leukenor.

These were first pardonid by King Eduarde, agaynst home, entering a Chirch with hys Swerd drawn yn Twekesbyri, a Prest brought the Sacrament agaynst hym, and wold not let hym entre until he had grauntid his Pardon to these that folow:

The Duke of Somersset, the Lorde of S. Johns, Syr Humfre Audeley, Syr Gervise of Clifton, Syr Wiliam Gremeby, Syr William Cary, Syr Thomas Tresham, Syr William Neuburgh Knighttes, Henry Tresham, Walter Curteneý, John Florey, Lewys Miles, Robert Jakson, James Gower, James Delvis, Sun and Heire to Syr John Delvis.

Al these where they mought have escapid taryid in the Chirch, trusting the Kinges Perdon, from Saturday to Munday yn the Morning, when they were taken out and byhedid.

Page 725.

After the Feeld of Twekesbyri Quene Margarete, Prince Edwardes Wife the seconde Doughtter to the Erle of Warwike, the Countes of Devonshire Dame Catarine Vaus, were taken. And these Men of Name were taken, and not slayn, Syr John Fortescue, Syr John Sainctelow, Syr Henry Roos, Thomas Ormond, Doctor Makerel, Eduard Fulforde, John Parker, John Basset, John Walleys, John Throgmerton.

Aboute this tyme Syr Water Wrottile and Syr Geffrey Gates, Knighttes of the Erle of Warwikes, wer Governors of the Toune of Calays, and sent Syr George Brooke, Knight, owte of Calays with 300. Souldiours to Thomas Bastard Falconbridge, Capitayne of the Erle of Warwikes Navy, to rayse the Countrey of Kent, and to go to London, and take King Henry oute of the Toure of London, and to kil King Edward.

So Falconbridge cam to Cantorbyri, and reifid al Kent, and cam to London the v. Day of May, and there the Maire, the Aldremen, and the Lorde Scales kept them owte.

Wherfore Falconbridge shot his Ordinaunce at the Cyte, and brent aboute London Bridge and at Algate.

Wherapon the Commons of London toke great Displeasure: els they had let yn Falconbridge, and the Kentischmen, spite of the Rulars of the Cyte.

Falconbridge went from London strayte to Kingston upon Tamise,



Tamise, to go Westwarde, and to persecute and take King Edward. And that was likely. For King Edward Hoste was sparkelid. And Falconbridge had 200. fighting Menne wel harnesyd. But the Lorde Scales, with fair Wordes, found meanes, with Nicolas Faunte Mayre of Cantorbyri, that he causid Falconbridge to returne to Blakeheth yn Kent, where, in the Night, he stole from the Hoste with 600. Horse Men to Rochester, and so to Sandwich, wher he abode the Kinges Cumming: the which was to the Confusion of hym and his. For not long after was Falconbridge behedid by the Duke Pag. 726. of Glocestre yn Yorkshire, not withstanding that he had his Pardon.

A none after cam King Edward to London with a 3000. Men. And the same Night beyng the 21. Day of May and Tuesday at Night, betwixt a xi. and xii. of the Clok, was King Henry, being Prifoner yn the Tourre, put to Deth: the Duke of Glocestre, and dyverse other, beyng there that Night. And on the Morow he was brought to S. Paulis Chirch in London in a Cophyn, and there lay open facid, and bledde, and thens caryid to the Blake Frerers in London, and ther bled. And thens to Chirtesay Abbay yn a Bote, and there was byried in our Lady Chapel.

At this cumming to London King Edward made these Knighttes of Aldermen: Syr John Stokton, Syr Rafe Verney, Syr Richard Lee, Syr John Young, Syr William Taylor, Syr George Ireland, Syr John Stoker, Syr Mattheu Philip, Syr William Hampton, Syr Thomas Stalbroke, Syr John Crosby, Syr Thomas Ursewike Recorder of London.

King Edward went to Canterbyri. And there was Nicolas Faunte the Mayre, and many other executed. King Edward went thens to Sandwiche, and toke Falconbrige thens with hym. And the Lorde Denham, and Syr John Fog, and other were left yn Kent to sitte on Jugement of the Rebelles, wher of were a great Numbre punishid by the Purse.

In this xi. Yere of King Edward was a Blasing Starre feene.

In the xiii. of King Edward there was a great hote Somer, booth for Men and Bestes, by the which there was a greate of Menne and Women, so that yn the Feeld, yn Harvcst tyme, Men fille doune sodaynly, and univcrsally Fevers, Axes, and the bloody Flix in diverse Partes of Englande.

Wemer Water rennith at a Place caullid Mark Yate, a vii. Wemer flus:  
Pag. 727. Miles from S. Albanes.

Nayleburne Water beside Canterbyri.

nomen loci

The Water of Hungrevale a vii. Miles a this side Dudeley Castel.

Fons super-  
stitiosus.

There is a Pytte yn Kent, in Langeley Parke, agayne any Bataile it wyl be drye. If there be no Batel toward it wyl be ful of Water, be the Wether never so dry.

Georgius  
Bellocam-  
panus frater  
comitis Ve-  
rovicani.

In this xiii. Yere of King Edwarde George Archebisshop of Yorke was with the King at Wyndesfor, and huntid; and there the King promisid the Bisshop to cum to the Moore, (the which the Archebisshop had purchasid, and buildid <sup>a</sup> commodiusly") to hunte and make mery with hym. Wherapon the Bisshop made great Provision for the King, and sent for much Plate that he had hyd at the tyme of Barnet and Twekesbyri Feeldes, and boroued beside much of Men of his Acquaintaunce. And apon this the King sent for the Bisshop to cum to Windesore, and there he was arrestid of Treason that he should help the Erle of Oxenforde, and so was put in Warde, and after sent Prifoner to Calays, and to Hammes. And straight Syr William Parre Knight, and Thomas Vahan Esquier, and other were sent to the Moore to seafe al his Goodes for the Kinge that cam there to the Summe of xx. m. li. And at this tyme the King brake the Bisshops Mitre that had many and riche stones, and made thereof a Corone for hym self.

And King Edwarde gave much of the Bisshops Jewelles and Plate to Prince Edwarde his Sunne.

This Bisshop had be Chauncelar of England, and gotten his Good covetously. And was doble (as Men suppose) to King Henry, and kept hym at London, wher he woold have beene at Westminstre. He had Lettres of King Eduard to kepe King Henry out of Sanctuary; and he had his Charter sent hym, wher if he had beene a trew Man King Eduard had not cum in to London afore Barnet Felde.

Pag. 728.

Also yn the xiii. Yere of King Edwarde Syr John Veere, Erle of Oxenforde, (that with drew hym from Barnet Felde, and rode from thens in to Scotlande, and after saylid yn to Fraunce, and after yn the same Yere had gotten much Goode on the See,) cam yn to the Weste Cuntery, and, with a subtile Poynte, gat and enterid S. Michael Mounte with 397. Menne, the laste Day of Septembre. And divers tymes descending with sum of his from the Mount had good Cheere of Men of the Cuntery there. Then was Bodrigan, Ruler of Cornewalle, commaundid by King Edwarde to besiege the Mounte, and so he did: but so favorably, that he sufferid the Erle of Oxenforde to revitaille the Mounte. Then was Fortescue sent thither to kepe the Siege. And yn the meane while King Edwarde sent Pardones to the Erles Men, and so

<sup>a</sup> Commanding *pro commodiusly in Excerptis Galeanis. Vox nempe oculos pene fugit.*



long practisid with them, that at the laste if the Erle had not submitted hym self to King Eduarde he had be taken Prifoner of his owne Menne.

And so Fortescue enterid the Monte the 15. Day of February, in the which was Vitaile inough tyl Midsomer after.

The Erle of Oxenforde, the Lorde Bemonde, too Brothers of the saide Erle, and Thomas Clifforde were brought as Prifoner to the Kinge.

Pag. 729, 730, 731, 732. vacant.

*Notable Thinges translatid in to Englisch by John Leylande* Pag. 733.  
*oute of a Booke, caullid Scala Chronica, the which a certein* Scalæ Chro-  
*Englisch Man (taken yn Werre Prifoner, and brought to* nicon.  
*Edingeburgh yn Scotland) did translate owte of Frenche*  
*Ryme yn to Frenche Prose.*

*Ex Prologo.*

The Name of the Writer is obscurely leste in the Prologe to be curiously foute oute by Numbres and conferring of Lettres.

Oxenford

Gualter Archidiacon of Excestre did translate the Historie of Brute owt of Walsch yn to Latine.

The Vicar of Tillemouth did write an Historie, thus intituled, *Historia aurea*, wherin is much to be seene of Kinge William Conquerors Cumming yn to Englande.

Thomas Otterburne (a Master in Divinite, and of the Religion of the *Fres Minores*) did write an Historie of Englande.

I gesse, that one of the Greys of Northumbreland was Autor of it by the Imagination of the Dreame that he shewith of a Ladder yn the Prologe.

The Grayes give a Lader yn their Armes.

[The Coate is Barry of 6. Arg. & Azure, a Bend Gobony, Or and Gueules.]

¶ Vicar of Tillemuth.

The Bookes of the Gestes of Lindisfarne, Chester, and Derham make much mention de *historia aurea Joannis Eboracensis*. Therefore loke wither they be both one or no.

¶ Thomas Otterburn Historiographer.

The Chronicle beginnith a creatione mundi, and so to the Grekes and Romaines to bring it to Brutus.

*Owt of the firste Booke.*

The Britons foughte with the Saxons yn Vortimers (Vortigers Sunnes) tyme iiii. fundry tymes. Firste by the water of Derwente.

The seconde tyme at Teforde in Lindesey, wher Raengeieres and Hors mette to gither.

Wherefore Vortimer causid the Forteres of Horne Castel to be beten doune, and <sup>a</sup> never sins was <sup>b</sup> refortied: the which Castel was firste enstrenghtid by Hors, Hengistus Brother &c.

Horne Castle in Lindesey.

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Sic.

William

Prophetiers. William Banestre and Thomas Erceldoune, whos wordes  
 William were spoken yn Figure, as were the Propheties of Merline.  
 Banestre. Gorloius Erle of Cornewalle in King Uthers tyme.  
 Thomas Sum Chroniques say that Uther vanquisshid Otta and Oza  
 Erceldoun. at Wyndegate by Coquet Ryver.

Pag. 734. Tintagoil et Duvilioc Castelles kepte in Cornewaile of the  
 Counte ther of agayne Uther.

The Counte of Cornewalle killid by Uthers Men at Duvilioc Castel taken by force.

Uther had Tintagoil Castel deliverid on to hym, and married Igerne the Counte of Cornewalles Wife.

Arthure was crowned at Wynchestre.

Arthure faughte with Colgryne by the water of Duglas now caullid Done.

Arthure chafid Cheldrik in to a greate Woode by Barlinges.

Alcluit in Arthure lefte Hoël of Litle Britaine his Nephew sike at  
 Scotland. Alcluit in Scotland.

Loth married Ar- Arthure gave to Loth, Anguifel, and Urien (the 3. Sunnes  
 thuresSister. of Kahu) more Landes than their Auncetors had. He gave to  
 Anguifel Scotland, to Urien Murref, to Loth Lownes and his eldest Sister of whom he engenderid Gawin and Mordrede.

Arthure married Genouer, Cofin to Cador of Cornewail, and Doughter to the King of Briscay.

Angufel of Scotland and Gawin killid at Dovar in the Batel agayne Mordrede.

Geneur made her self a Nunne at Cairleon.

¶ Mordred fled from Winchestre to Porchester, and so went by Ship to Cornewalle.

¶ Arthure taried at Dovar wils Angufel, Gawin, and Cador were buried.

Mordred taried the cumming of Arthure by the Water of Tamar, wher Hywain (to whom Arthure had gyven Scotland after the Deth of Angufel as next Heire) did kille Mordrede, in the which Bataile Arthure was after deadely woundid, and cam to Avalon with Hiwayne.

Pag. 735. A hole Chapitre speking agayne them that beleve not Arthure to have beene King of Britaine, bicause that Bede spekith nothing of hym. And emong other thing these be sum of the Reasons that he allegith that Bede did not speke of Arthure :

Peraventure he countid hym not emong Kinges, because he was begotten in Adultery.

Or by cause the thinges that were writen of Arthure were greater then <sup>a</sup> Bene could wel beleve.

Or that Bede passid not to magnifie any Briton, wherby



the Saxons Glory might be defacid, or a thinge impertinent to his Bokes de gestis Anglorum.

Or that most lykelihood was that Bede had very smaule Knowlege of Britons Gestes, whos Bookes were lossid, burnid and many caried owt of Britaine, wherby Knowlege might have ryfen to hym. And Stoneheng, so notable a thing erect by the Britannes, is nothing spoken of Bede, and a great many thinges beside.

Sum say that Mordred lefte Wilshire, Somerssetshire, and Dorset to Cerdik the Saxon that began the Kingdom of Westfax.

Mordrede had 2. Bastarde Sunnes.

Sum say that in Constantine King of Britons tyme that Ethelbright and Edelsy were smaule Kinges under hym, where of the first was King of Norfolk and <sup>a</sup> Southfold, and the other

of Lindesay. And these 2. Kinglettes encrefid, and Ethelbright toke to Wife Orwenne, the Syster of Edelsy, of whom he got a Doughter caullid Argentile in Brutisch, and Goldeburg in Saxon. And this Goldeburge was after left with her Uncle Edelsy on this Condition, that he that yn Feates of Chevalry might be found most noble, that he shoulde have his Doughter. And she was after married to one Havelok, Pag. 735. that was Sun to a King of Dennemark, but conveyid by slaite in to England, and after, the Treuth knowen, was restorid in Denmark as trew Heire.

One Cuaran, Sun to Grime, a strong and a mightty yong Fellow, cam to Edelsy's Court in to Lindesey, and ther was first a Turner of Broches yn the Kechyn, and after by valiant Deades rose to greate Name.

Gryme had Haveloc (by Commaundement of the King of Denmark Stuard) to be drounid: but having Pite on hym, he conveyid hym yn to Lindesey in England to a Place, fyns caullid of his Name Grymesby. But this Historie ys countid of sum but as an <sup>b</sup> Acocriphe. And sum say, that Sweyn of Denmark (Father to King Knut) first attemptid Lindesey by the firste cumming thither and Mariage of Haveloc.

Octa, one of the Linage of Hengist, recoverid Twhan Castel, refortifyng it, and putting ther a Garnison of Men kept it.

King Gurmund seing that he could not wyne the Cite of Cirecestre, toke Sparowes, and taying Fier undre their Winges let them in to the Cite, and so brenned it. And King Caretius fled thens in to Wales.

Beldrik Lord Cornewal, Godwin of Northwales, and Morgadu of Southwales gave Batail to <sup>a</sup> Ethelfrid", King of Kent, and Elfry of Northumbreland, and discumfitid them. Ethelfrid flyid in to Kent, and after dying was buried in the Abbay of S. Augustines at Cantorbyri. Elfry fled in to Northumbreland. At this Viage was Beldrik and Morgadu slayne: and Goodwin of Southwales chosen of the Britons for King and coronid at Leyrcester.

Pag. 737.

Elfry of Northumbreland had Edwine a Sun and Heire.

Godwin King of Britons had a Sun caullid Cadwallein.

Edwine over cam in Bataile Cadwalein, that passid with his Host over Humbre.

Cadwalein fled first in to Galaway; then into Ireland; and thens in to Litle Britaine.

Edwine founde at Winchestre Brians Sister, Nece to Cadwalein, and married her.

Brien toke Excestre for Cadwalein, and after was there besigid of Penda King of Merces; but Penda by the cumming of King Salamon of Litle Britaine was taken at Excestre, and at the laste, promising to holde of Cadwalein, was set at liberte.

And after Cadwalein destroyed at Helfeld in Northumbreland Edwine, and Offrys his Cosyn, and after ii. of Offrys Nepheus.

Ethelfride King of Northumbrelande discomfitid Aidan King of Scottes.

Ofwi over threw King Penda yn Bataile.

Penda had a Sunne caullid Penda.

Ofwy had ii. Sunnes. Alfrid the Elder was a Baster, and sent to Schole in to Scotland.

Ecfrid the yonger and legitime reignid next after his Father in Cuthebertes tyme.

Elflede, Ofwy's Doughter, was made a Nunne at Whitteby. King Cadwallein was Founder of the College of S. Martine yn the Weste Part of London.

The great Pestilence that was in Britaine was chief Cause of the Destruction of the Britons, and losse of their Country.

The Reigne of the Britons endid yn the Yere of our Lord 700. after that it had continuid, as sum write, by the Space of a 1815. Yeres.

Pag. 738.

*Owt of the Secunde Booke of Scala Chronica.*

Algarus, one of the Kinges of Wales, a lecherus Fellow lovid Fredefwide.

<sup>a</sup> Lineam sub hac voce ductam habemus; & è regione in ora Codicis scribitur q? A manu, ut videtur, Antonii à Wood, non vero ipsius Lelandi.




Ecbricht King of Westfax was the firste Monarche of the Saxons.

Gye of Warwik was in King Ethelstanes tyme.

Egbalde Sun to King Ethelberth of Kent, performid the Monasteri of S. Augustine that his Father began.

The Kingdom of Essex containid Estfax, Middlesex, and halfe Hertefordshire.

*Kinges of Estfax.*

Erkenwin. Gebert Erkenwine Sunne. Then Segebert Reges O-  
 Then Siberte that was Nephew to Ethelbert King of Kent. strofax:  
 He was christenid by S. Mellite. Then Sexred and Se-   
 warde, Sunnes to Sibert, the which both were killed of  
 the West Saxons. These ii. drave a way S. Mellite. Then  
 reignid litle Sigebert, King Sewardes Sunne. He resignid  
 his Kingdom to Sichebert. Then reignid Swithelin his  
 Brother. Then Sicherine, Sunne to Sigeberth. Then Sebbi  
 and Seward junctely to gither. Sebbi after the Deth of Se-  
 ward becam a Monk. His ii. Sunnes Segeard and Senfredus  
 reignid joyntely. Then Offa Sicherines Sunne. This Offa  
 refusid Ceneswide Pendas Doughtter, and went to Rome  
 with S. Egwine and King Kinred. Then reignid Selred Sunne  
 to Segebert. Then Switrede, at the very fame tyme that  
 Ecbricht King of Westfaxons did conquere Kent, after that  
 there had reignid in Estfax xvi. Kinges.

*Kinges of Kente.*

Put this afore the Kinges of Essex. Pag. 739

47. annis. 34. 20.  
 Hengist. Esca Hengist Sunne. Octa Esca Sunne. Then  
 10. th 56.  
 Ermenric. Then Egelbert his Sunne christenid of Augustine.  
 25.  
 Egbald his Sunne performid S. Augustines that his Father  
 began at Cantorbyri. Erconbert his Sunne reignid 24. Yeres  
 after hym. Ecbertus his Sunne reignid after hym. Ercom-  
 berth had 2. Cosins, Elberth and Egilbright, that lyvid not  
 long. Then Lothair reignid 9. Yeres after them. Then  
 Edric and Vitred, that were not of the Bloode Royal, but  
 by Election made Kinges, reignid a vi. Yeres. <sup>1</sup> Wilrede 1 Forfan  
 reignid 33. Yeres. Then Edbright his Sunne xii. Yeres. Uchtrede.  
 Then <sup>2</sup> Ecfred 24. Yeres. Then Ecbricht 3. Yeres. Then <sup>2</sup> Forfan,  
 Cutrede his Brother 9. Yeres. Alfred 18. Yeres, whom Edbert.  
 Ecbricht King of Weste Saxons drave owte of the Kingdom  
 of Kente.

*Kinges of Southsex, to whom belongid Southfax,  
Suthery, and Hamptonshir.*

Ella primus. Tissa the secunde. Ethelwold the third  
convertid to the Faith by S. Birine. And this was the first  
Kingdom that cam by Conquest to the Kingdom of Westfax.

*Kinges of the Estangles, to whom belongid Northfolk,  
Southfolk, and Grantebridgeshire.*

Uffa. Titul. Redwalde. Corpuald. Then Sebert Corp-  
ualdes Brother by the Mother Side. This Sebert made hym-  
self a Monk, and gave the Kingdom to his Cosin Egrit, whom  
Penda killid yn Bataylle. Then reignid Anna, killid also by  
Penda in Bataylle. Then Ethelher, killid with Penda, whos  
Part he tooke with Ofwy King of Northumbreland. Then E-  
thelwald, that resignid his Kingdom to Aldoph, and to El-  
wald Sunne to Edrede. Then Beorna. Then Etheldrede.  
Then Ethelbright, whom Offa King of Merces causid to be  
flayne. From the which tyme to S. Edmund the Kingdom  
in a maner lost the Name. Edmund was killid of Hinguar  
and Hubba 160. of his Reigne. Then Guthran, and then  
Edrike both Danes.

Pag. 740.

Edward, King Alfrede of Westfax Sunne, conquerid the  
Kingdom of Estangles 50. Yeres after the Death of Sainct  
Edmund, after that xvi. Kinges had reignid yn it.

*Kinges of Northumbrelande.*

Hengist having Kent sent his Brother Oeta and his Sunne  
Jebus in to Northumbreland, and there they, and their Suc-  
cessors, were Dukes under the King of Kent on to such tyme  
that by Pride the Northumbres chose them self a King. Of  
this Realme was Hiring firste Kinge, that begot Wodnam, that  
begot Witeglis, of whom cam Hors the King, that begot  
Uppa, that begot Heppa, that begot Hermiger, that begot  
Bernak. Al these were afore the noble King Ida. And the  
Gestes of them before Ida be litle knowen by Croniques.

Subreguli  
ante Idam  
in North-  
umbria.

Banburge.

Ida caussid the Castel of Banborow to be uallid with stone,  
that afore was but inclofid with woode.

Ida reignid xii. Yeres, whos Fathers Name was Joppe, and  
Esk was Joppe Father.

Alla; the next King to Ida, was not Ida Sunne, but one  
Iffas, whos Father was caullid Ursefrea.

S. Augustine cam in to England anno D. 182. a. 150. Yeres  
after the cumming of the Saxons yn to England.

Ethelfrid King of Northumbres Sun to Alla. This Ethelfrid  
killid the Briton Monkes of Bangor. This Ethelfrid was killid  
of Redwald King of Estangles.

Ethelfride



Ethelfride had of Acca, the Doughtter of Alla, and Sister of Edwyne, ii. Sunnes, Oswald et Oswyne. Edwyne their Uncle was King after Ethelfride.

Osfrid, elder Sunne to King Edwine, was killid with his Pag. 741.

<sup>a</sup>  
Father at the Batel of Hetfelde.

Eadfride, Oswynes yonger Sunne, fled to Penda, and there was slayn agayne Covenant,

Ofric, Nephew to Edwine, succedid in Kingdom of Deire, Divisio regni Northumbriae and Eanfride, Sunne to Elfride, reignid in Bernisia, that is to say from Tyne to Forthe. These 2. were baptisid in Scotland, but after fel to Idolatrie, and were killid in Bataile by Cadwalein King of Britons. Then reignid Oswald, King Ethelfrides Sunne. He wan the Victory at Henynfeld by Hexham agayn Cadwalein.

Oswald endid the Chirch at York that King Edwyne his Uncle began.

Oswald in the 8. Yere of his Reigne <sup>a</sup> at Maserfelde of Penda the first Day of Auguste. His Body was caried to Berdeney Abbay, by the Commaundment of the Quene of Mercies his Cosyn, ther to be byried.

Bernicia

Oswy King of Northumbreland, Brother to Oswald, tooke the Hedde and the Arme of his Brother Oswald from the Stakes that they wer set on at Maserfeld, and buried them in Halyeland, wher the Hed afterward was buried with the Body of S. Cuthberte. And whille Oswy reignid in Bernicia, Oswyn, Sunne to Osfrid, was King of Deire. But Oswy enviying hym caussid hym by Streight to fly to one Counte Humwald, the which betrayid hym to Oswy. So that he was killid at Gillingham, and buried at Tynemouthe.

Then reignid Oswy both in Deira and Bernicia, and at the laste killid at Wounwed water King Penda the Pagane in Bataile.

Oswy reignid 38. Yeres, and was buried in his Abbay of Whiteby.

but legitime

Ecfride, younger Sun to Oswy, then reignid. He toke Etheldrede to Wyfe. He was killid of the Picetes in Bataille 16. regni sui.

After Ecfride reignid Alfride, a good Clerk, and eldest Sun Pag. 742. to Oswy, but he was a Basterd. He dyed yn the thyrde Yere of his Reigne at Drifeld, and there is buried.

Osred his Sunne reignid after hym 9. Yeres, and in Merche was killid in Bataille.

<sup>a</sup> F. was slayne in a cruel Batayle at Maserfeld &c.

Then reignid Cenred 2. Yeres. Then Ofrik a 11. Yeres. And these 4. Kings immediately afore were yn the tyme of Ine King of Westfax. Then reignid Ceoluulph 8. Yeres. He was after Monk of Lindisfarne, and there buried.

Then reignid Edbright his Cofin 31. Yeres. In whos tyme Ethelbold King of Mercas destroyed Northumbreland. This Edbright folowing his Uncle was made a Monke.

Then Ofwold his Sunne reignid that of his Mother was traiterusly killid.

Then Mol Edelwald reignid a 11. Yeres, whom <sup>a</sup> Alfrede <sup>c</sup> did fle. Then this Alfrede <sup>c</sup> reignid a x. Yeres, and after driven away for his ille ruleing, the People chose for their King Ethelred, Sunne to Molle Ethelwald, and after that he had reignid 4. Yeres he was dryven away by his Barons, that did chuse Alfwold to their Kinge, that was traiterusly slayne of a great Man, and byried at Hexham after that he had reignid 11. Yeres. Then Ofrede, that after he reignid 2. Yeres was dryven a way. And then they toke Ethelrede, Sun to Mol Ethelwold, to their King agayne. And sone after Ofred, attempting to put owte Ethelrede, and reign agayne hym self, was taken, and killid, and buried at Tinemuthe. Ethelrede after married Ofredes Wife: and at the last was killid of his owne People.

Eardulph then reignid, whom Ecbright, King of Westfax, vanquishtid, putting Northumbreland to Westfax Kingdom.

Page. 743.

There were after Ecberght Kinge of Westfax tyme ii. Kinges of Northumbreland. The one was Osbright, the other was Ella.

*The Kinges of Merche.*

Ther was a Se at Southwel of the Merches, that now longith to tharchebishop of Yorke. Crida the first King of Merchis. Then Vippra his Sunne reignid 2. Yeres. Then Ceorlus, Cofyn to Vippra. Then Penda, Sun to Vippra, that was slayne by Ofwy, S. Ofwaldes Brother, and King of Northumbreland, by Wynwede Ryvere. Penda had by his

Peada

Wyfe Kineswithe Penda, Wulpher, Ethelred, Merewald, and Marceline, Sunnes, and Kineburd and Kinesuide, Doughttters. Then reignid Wulphur a 20. Yeres. He overcam Cenewald, King of Westfax, and got the Isle of Whight of hym, and <sup>b</sup> gave it Athelwald, King of Southfax, at such tyme as Athel-

Penda, Sunne to Penda, was slayne, but he was afore Christenid. Pe.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum duob. punctis sub f, & cum c supra lin. Nec aliter mox infra.  
<sup>b</sup> Sic in MS. Sed nihil amplius.



bald be com a Christian. This Wulphur, and Estewyne, Sunne to Ceneuuald, had a fore Bataille together. Wolpher had of Ermenild, Doughter to King Erconbert of Kent, a Sunne caullid Kinred, and a Doughter caullid Werburg that lyith at Chestre. Then was Ethelred, Brother to Wulpher, King, a Man meter for Religion than to fighte. And he, yn the 30. of his Reigne, was made a Monke, and after Abbate of Berdeney. He had by Ostgidera, Suster to Egfride King of Northumbrelande, a Sunne caullid Ceolred. Then was Kinred (Wulphurs Sun) King 5. Yeres, and after made a Monke, and went to Rome, and ther died. Then reignid Ceolred, Sunne to King Ethelred, 8. Yeres, and was buried at Lichefeld. Then reignid Ethelbalde, Cosyn to Penda by Alwyne his Brother, by the space of 40. Yeres. He despisid Matrimony, otherwise lecherus, and a killer of his familiar Servantes. Then reignid Offa of the fyfte Degre in Bloode to King Penda. He was a Man of no greate Vertue. He reignid 30. Yeres, and over cam yn Batel Kinewolph, King of Westfax, and killid Ethelberth, King of Estangles, by Treason, and toke his Kingdom.

Pag. 744.

Offa made Lichefeld the Archebishops See, and toke it from Cantorbyri.

Offa married Ethelburg his Doughtter to Brithric King of Westfax.

Offa gave over his Kingdom to his Sunne Ecfride, that reignid but v. Monithes, and died yn his Floures.

Alquine wrytte to Osberte Patrik of Merche that the noble young Ecfride died not so sone for his owne Faughtes, but by cause his Father was a greate Shedar of Bloode.

Flaccus  
Albinus.

Then reignid Kenwolph kyn to Penda in the v. Degre. Kenulph destroyed Kent, and toke Ecbright King ther of Prisoner. Kenelm, King Kenwolphs Sunne, was foully murderid by the mene of Quindreda. Then reignid Ceoluulph a 3. Yeres, and he dryven a way Beornwolph was Kinge, with

28. regni sui

whom Ecbright King of Estfax fighting at Ellendune vanquished, and he flying was killid aboute the Quarters of the Estangles. Then reignid Ludecan, the which yn the 2. Yere of his Reigne was killid, and with hym v. of his Countes.

gla

Then Wilak was King, in the secund Yere of whom <sup>a</sup> Ecbright King of Westfax conquerid Merch, and drave hym a way. But in the Yere folouing he restorid hym, graunting to be tributarie to Westfax. After Burherde was King, and in the 30. Yere of his Reigne he was dryven a way, and

Pag. 745.

fledde to the Englifch Schole at Rome, wher he died, and was buried yn our Lady Chirche. And thus the Kingdom of Merches, that had 18. Kinges, cam to the Dominion of the King of Weftfaxons.

*Kinges of Weftfax.*

Cerdik reignid 17. Yeres.

Kenrik his Sunne reignid 26. Yeres.

Cheuling his Sunne after was King. He faught with Ethelbright King of Kent, and killid Oslaf and Kenban his great Counfelars, and a great Numbre of his Menne.

Cuta, Brother to Cheuling, faute with the Britons at Bedforde, and difcomfitid them, taking 4. Caftel there by, Lienbering, Alefbiring, Benefington, et Evesham. Cuta died about this Seafon.

Chewlin and Cutwyn, Sunnes to Cheuling, faught with the Britons in the 18. Yere of the Reigne of their Father. And than they got Gloceftre, Cireceftre, and Bath. And in the 25. Yere of his Reigne he had a Batel agayne the Saxons, wher yn his Sunne Cutwyne was flayne.

Cheuling died the 30. Yere of his Reyne.

Ceolrik, Sunne to Cuta, Sunne to Cheuling, fuccedid, and died in the 5. Yere of his Reign.

Then Ceolnuup his Brother was King, and ever was in Batail.

Then reignid Cinigil, King Ceolric Sunne, the wich departid Weftfax with his Brother Chechiling.

<sup>Q</sup>  
Cinegil and Chicheline receyvid Baptifme the 22. Yere of their Kingdom.

Chichelin died, and Kinegil reignid to the Numbre in al of 31.

Sum fay that Cinegil was the Sunne of Chicelin, and not his Brother : but Gul. of Malmesbyri and Huntendune be of contrarie opinion.

Pag. 746.

Then Cenwald was King 31. Yeres, an yl Man at the begynning, but after very good. He defpifid Matrimony, and drave a way his Wife, Sister to Penda, of whom he was difcomfitid, and <sup>a</sup>feld to the Efteangles; but after he toke Courage, and had Victories of the Britaines, and unitid the Isle of Wigcht to the Weftfaxon Kingdom.

<sup>Rauf le Noir</sup> in his Croniques.

Cenwald dyed in the 31. Yere of his Reigne, in the which Yere in his Reaulme was a Confiçt of Fowles.

Then Chelburg his Wife reignid one Yere.

Efkewin then reignid a 2. Yere, and Wulphur King of

Radulphus  
Niger hi-  
ftoriogra-  
phus; incer-  
tum tamen  
en Angulus.

<sup>a</sup> Sic.

Merche



Merche bet him in Bataille. And sone after Wulphur died himself.

E

Ofkwine reignid 3. Yeres after the Deth of Wolphere.

Chent

Then Genwine reignid 10. Yeres.

Ecfride King of Northumbres did fighte by Trente Water with Ethelfride King of the Merches, wher Alwyne, the Brother of Ecfride, whom he much lovid, was killid.

Then reignid Cedwalle the Nephew of Cuda that was exilid. He destroyed the People of Wigcht Isle, the which, in hope of Help of them of Merche, did rebelle.

He killid Edrik and Elwalki that began to rebelle in Westfax. Wherapon the Kentifmen were displefid. Wherapon

3. anno regni fui

Cedwalle sente his Brother Moyle, a Puissant Man, in to Kent, wher he was killid, and a good Peace of the Flour of the Youth of Westefax. Apon this Cedwalle hym self wen yn to Kent, and brenned it on every side.

Cedwalle went to Rome, ther died, and was buried in Sainct Peters Chirche.

Then reignid Ine 37. Yeres, and went to Rome, and ther died.

Athelarde, Cofyn to Ine, then reignid, and yn his first Yere Pag. 747. he sawte with Oswald that was of the very Line of Cerdik, and chalauncid the Kingdom of Westfax, but he was not able to countervaile with Athelarde.

Athelard died yn the 18. Yere of hys Reigne.

Then reignid Cutrede his Cofyn 6. Yeres, and faute with Ethelbald King of Merches, and after they felle to agrement, and faught both agayne the Britons.

Ethelbald apon Pride after fought at Berford with Cudrede, wher greate Murder was on both Partes.

And 8. Yeres after he faught with Cudrede at Secandune, wher he beyng ashamid to fly was killid.

Cudrede reignid 16. Yeres.

Then was Sigebert his Cofyn King, and wax so proude that at the laste he was fayne to fly in to Andredeswalde, and ther was slayn of a Suineharde Servant to one Cumbra that Sigebert slew.

He reignid 31.

Alias uno  
anno.

Then reignid <sup>a</sup> ff Kenewolph, that, at the laste, causid Kineard, Brother to King Sigebert, to be exilid. Wherfore Kineard after killid hym, and his Men killid Kinearde.

*a Hec nota est à manu ipsius Lelandi. Eademque habetur itidem in margine. Perinde ac si quid inferi debeat.*

Then



Then Brithrik, that descendid of the lineal Stok of Cerdic, reignid 16. Yeres.

Brithric married Edburge, Doughter to Offa King of Merches.

Brithrik after that he had reignid 16. Yeres was poisoynid by Consent of Edburge his Wife.

Then reignid Ecbright Sunne to Alcmund of the Kindred of Ine 37. Yeres. He was in his Yoth dryven owt of England, and was more than 3. Yeres with Charles the Great yn his Warres.

Pag. 748.

Ecbright made the Britons of Cornewal Subject, and toke Tribute of them. He overcam Berwolphus King of Merche at Hellendune. He sent Alston Bishop of Shirburne, and Ethelworp his Sunne, in to Kent, and there Baldred King of Kent submitted hym self to the Kingdom of Westfax. He drave Witglase King of Merches owt of his Reaulme, and after for Pite restorid hym to be a Tributarie to Westfax. He went with his Hoste into Northumbreland, and there the Northumbres made an Agrement with hym at the Water of Done.

Ecbright, by the Counsaile of his Barons, was crounid King of al Britayne at Wynchestre. And then was the Name of Britaine chaungid yn to England.

Genus Ecbrighti.

This Ecbright was extreit de Athilstan, one of the greatest Dukes of the Saxons, the which <sup>a</sup> Atheista enfesid the Chirch of S. Peter of York with Amundernes in perpetual Almoyne.

Genus Ecbrighti à matre.

This Ecbright by his Mother side cam of the Line of the Kinges of Westfax.

Statua Caduallonis deturbata.

This Ecbright causid the Image in Brasse of Cadwalein, King of the Britons, to be throwen doune.

Sum Chroniques say, that Ecbright did not conquere thorough owt the Residew of the Saxon Kingdoms: but yet they wer his Tributaries.

In the 33. Yere of Ecbright the Danis arrived at Lindisfarne, and faught with the Engles at Carham, wher ii. Bishopes, and 2. Englisch Countes, were slayne, and greate Numbre of People. And a 2. Yeres after the Danes arrivid yn Westwales, where Ecbright over cam them at Hengistendon.

Pag. 749.

Ecbright had ii. Sunnes, Etheluuolp the eldeste, and Athelstane the younger. Of Athelstane is no very greate mention made, but that he, and Duke Ealer faught with the Danes, and wan the Victory at Sandewiche yn Kent the xvi. Yere of King Ethelwolp's Reigne.

Helena, Constantine the Emperors Mother, was translatid from Rome to S. Reyne in Fraunce in the tyme of Pape Sergius.

*a Sic.*

Ethel-



Ethelwolphe reignid after Egbricht. This Ethelwolph was a Bishop, as it is written, and yet after, because he was lefte the only Sunne and Heire of Ecbricht, he was made King, and had 4. Sunnes, and reignid 20. Yeres and v. Monithes. S. Swithwine was yn his tyme.

Then reignid Ethelbauld his eldest Sunne, and gave Kent to his secunde Brother Ethelberth, and toke his Mother yn law Judith to Wife agayne the Law of the Chirch. He reignid v. Yeres, and was byried at Shirburne.

Then was his Brother Ethelbert King of Westsex, and Kent also, reigning v. Yeres, and also buried at Shirburne.

Then reignid Ethelred the 3. Brother v. Yeres, and was byried at Wynburne.

And about this tyme the Danes did much Hurte in Northumbrelande.

And Osbright, King of Northumbreland, ravishid a faire Lady of his Cuntery, Wife to Buernbokarde, the which after defied Osbright, and fled to King Godrine ynto Denmark his Kinnesman, by whos meanis he brought Hinguar and Ubbe in to England, and arrivid at Haly Isleland, and so cam to Yorke, and ther was King Osbright slayne.

*Causa adventus Angeri & Ubbonis.*

At this tyme Ella was Partiner with Osbright yn the Kingdom of Northumbreland, and approching to Yorke was there killid by Hinguar and Ubbe, and the Place after was callid Elcrofte. After Hinguar and Hubbe destroid Lindissey, Holand, Northfolk, and Southfolk, and killid King Edmunde.

Hinguar and Ubbe cam to Reding, and ther faught ons with Ethelred King of Westfax. And straiter agayne with Ethelred, and also his Brother Alured. Pag. 750.

And a non after they faught at Essendon, and the Danes drave them to Wichelade.

After they faught <sup>a</sup> Chipenham, and ther was Hubba slayne, and a great Hepe of Stones layed copped up where he was buried. Hubbeslaw.

And a nother tyme they faught at Whitingham, by the helpe of the Barons of Somersfet, Wilshire, and Dorset, wher the Englischmen (thoug many of them wer slayne) wan the Felde.

Then reignid the 4. Brother, Alured, 38. so sore chafid of the Danes in the beginning of his Reigne, that he had but Hampshir, Wilshir, and Somersfet: but after victoriously wan al agayne.

Alured married Egelfled, Doughter of Counte Egelrede, and had by her Edward and Ethelwarde, that was a good Clerke, and 3. Doughters. Ethelfuitha was marid to Baldewine, cog: Calvo, Erle of Flaunders. Elflede was the 2. and was married to Ethelrede Erle of Marche. The 3. was caullid Elwine, and was a Nunne at Winchestre.

*a Adde, &c.*



Alured devidid the Shires of England yn to Hundredes.

He was a Man greatly gyven to Larning.

He departid 24. Howres of the Day thus, viii. to Prayer and Estudie : viii. to eate, drinke, and slepe : the other viii. to the Befines of his Reaulme.

He had alway yn his Chapel Candelles brenning, wherby he knew how the tyme passid.

He gawe to Housis of Relligions that he buildid half the Landes that he had purchasid.

Pag. 751.



Alured was the maker of the Universite of Oxford.

He was first buried in the olde Monastery at Winchestre, and after yn the new.

Cutrede was made Counte of Northumbreland by Alurede at the Admonition of S. Catheberth appering to hym yn Vision.

Then reignid Edwarde Sunne to Alurede.

Eduard first Wife was Elfede. By hir he had 2. Sunnes, Athelstan et Edwin, and vi. Doughtters. Elfede et Ethelhilde lye buried at Wilton. Edive was maried to Otho the Emperour. The 4. Edilde was maried to Charles King of Fraunce. Edithe the 5. was maried to the King of Northumbreland that helde his Kingdom of King Eduarde: and this was the fairest of al. The 6. Elfgithe was maried to Hughe Chapet, the great Sunne to Robert Duke of Parys. Edwarde 2. Wife was caullid Edive. Of her he begot Edmonde, and Edrede, and S. Edburge that lyith at Winchestre.

Edwarde set his Sunnes, and also his Doughters, to Larning.

Edward and his Sister Elfed, Countes of Merche, reedified many Tounes destroyed by the Danes.

Edward was buried with his Father at Winchestre.

Edwine

Elfride, Brother to Athelstane, had thought to have succedid Edward his Father, by cause he was legitime, and Athelstane was a Bastarde; but the People chase Athelstane for his Valiantnes.

Pag. 752.

The King of Northumbreland stalle upon Ethelstane at Bri-mandburge, wylling to have slayn hym; but Athelstane, hering the Noyse, starte up darkeling to fynd his Swerde, and finding the Scaberd with oute the Swerde was greatly abasshid. And praying to S. John of Beverley found his Swerde, and vanquisshid the King of Northumbreland his Brother yn law.

Henry the Emperour sent great Giftes to Athelstan, and among them many Reliquis, the which Athelstane sent to Malmesbiry.

Athelstane toke greate Repentaunce for putting his Brother Edwyne to dethe, and made Abbayes to have hym praied for.

Athelstane



Athelstane chafid the Britons beyound yn to Cornewalle.

He chafid also the Britons on the other Side over Wy yn to Wales, and had 20. Poundes of Gold and Silver, and a 1000. hunting Dogges, and great Numbre of Hawkes for Tribute.

Athelstane was buried a Malmesbyri.

Then reignid Edmunde, Brother to Athelstane.

Peace was made betwixt the King of Northumbreland, Anlaf, and King Edmunde, that Edmunde should rule on the West Side of Watheling Strete in Northumbreland, and Anlaf on the Este.

And after he chafid Anlaf owt of Northumbreland, and Raynald Gutfrid Sunne that claymid it after hym.

Edmunde gave Cumbreland to Malcolin King of Scottes to hold it of hym.

Edmunde gave great Possessions to Glassteinbyri.

Edmunde was <sup>a</sup> King by one Leof a These, and was buried at Glassteinbyri. He had 2. Sunnes by his Wyfe Elfgive, Edwyne and Edgar.

Then reignid Edrede 3. Sunne to Edward.

Pag. 753.

The Northumbres chafe one Eirik a Dane to their King. Wherefore Edrede fore destroyed Northumbreland and brennid Ripon.

The Northumbres set apon Edredes Company at Castelforth by Yorke. Wherefore he returnid sparing to destroy nothing. But <sup>b</sup> apon they clerely submittid them self, and drave a way Eirik their new King.

Edrede lyith at Wynchestre.

Then reignid Edwine, Sunne to King Edmunde. He was very lecherows, and a Hater of Monkes, and banishid S. Dunstane yn to Flaunders.

The People set up his Brother Edgar for King, and Edwine was glad to be King of a Peace of this Realme after precario a bove the Tamys. He lyith at Winchester.

Edgar <sup>c</sup> be yong was cruel, and a great Lecheor, and killid with a Darte in the Isle of Warwelle in huntinge a Counte, whos Wife he lovid. This Counte was caullid Ethelwold, and sent to spy the Beautie of Estrild, Doughter and Heyre to Estrild.

Devonshir

Orgar Erle of Cornewalle, and he returning sayde that her Bewty was but commune, and after got the Mariage of hyr of the King for hym self, and was Erle after the Death of Orgar, and then absenting hym self ran yn to Suspition with the King that he had begilid hym. And the King trying that she was yn Bewty very excellent pursuid Ethelwold to Dethe,

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Sic. <sup>c</sup> Sic.

and married Estrilde. Sum say that Edgard sent Ethelwold in to Northumbreland to war with the Danes, and that he was there slayne.

Pag. 754.

Sum say that after Edgard had killid Ethelwold in the Forest, he askid a Bastarde Sunne of Ethelwoldes, how he likid the Venfon: and he answerid seyng, "that it likith "yow it can not displeafe me." Wher upon the King made much of hym.

Werwel  
Abbey.

Quene Elfride made an Abbay for the Dethe of hir afore-said Lord Ethelwold.

Edgare cam on de Ryver to Chester, standing hym self<sup>r</sup> at the Helme, and certeyne Kinges rowing.

Kunwak, King of Scottes, spake certeyne Wordes of Reproche by Edgare. Wherfore Edgare got the King of Scottes alone in a Wood, and offerid to a find hand to hand with hym, and there Kunwak cryid Edgare Mercy.

Edgare was a greate Maker and Restorer of Abbayes.

Ailwine, Privy Councelar to Edgar, made Ramesey Abbay.

Eilfled, the whighte Doughtter to Orgar Erle of Devonshire, had a Sunne, caullid Edward, by Edgar, and Wilfride and Edithe Nunnes of Wilton.

He had also after by Eilfride, Doughter to Orgar of Devonshire, Edmunde et Eilrede. Edmond died vi. Yeres before his Father.

Edgare saw in a Dreame ii. Pottes fleting in the Water.

Sum say that Edgare was not in the very Solemnite coronid on til he was 30. Yeres of Age, and that he livid not past 3. Yeres after.

Edgare made every Yere Shippes for defence of his Reaulme.

There was a Yerth Quake thorough England in the 13. Yere of Edgars Reigne.

Edgare was as much to be prayfid of the Angles, as Charles the Great of the Frankes.

3. annis & dim.

After reignid Edward, Edgares Sunne, and was killid by his Stepdames menes at Corfe. First buried at Warham, and then at Shaftesbyri.

Pag. 755.

Aboute the tyme of the Deth of King Edward a great Part of London was brent.

Egelred reignid after his Brother Edward.

This Egelred pissid yn the Font at his Christening.

The Danes fore persecutid England yn this Kinges Dayes.

Oilfrik Capitayne of Egelredes Shippes fled with them to the Danes Part.

Anelaf, a Danish King, was convertid to the Faith, and Egelred was his God Father at the Fonte.



The Danes brent Excestre.

The Danes brent and spoilid Cantorbyri.

Egelrede toke Emme, Richarde Duke of Normandies Doughter, in the 18. Yere of his Reigne, and had ii. Sunnes, Alurede and Edward, by her. But he had afore Edmunde Yrenside by an other Wife.

Aboute the 23. Yere of his Realme the Danes arrivid about Northfolk Shore, and burnid Norwiche.

William Bastarde of Normandies Mother was a Pelters Doughter.

Sweyn of Denmark made Egelred to fle to his Brother yn lawe the Duke of Normandy.

King Swein held a greate Concile, or Parliament, at Gaynesborow, and ther he died, striken, as sum say, by S. Edmunde with a Spere.

After the Deth of Swayn King Egelred cam yn to England agayne, and died wil London was besegid of the Danes, and was biried at S. Paules in London.

Then reignid Edmund Yrenside. Sum say that he was Egelredes Sunne by the Doughter of Counte Correde. Sum say that he was a Bastarde: but that is not autentique.

Edmund faught vi. tymes with the Danes in one Yere. And at the vi. Batel at Aschedon by Rocheford in Effax, wher, by the meane of fals Erle Edrik of Marche, the Floure of Englissh Men were slain.

Edmund was slayn at Oxford, the Morow after S. Andrews Day, by the Treason of Counte Edrik of Lincoln.

Knute had thought, by Edrikes Counsel, to have killid Edward and Edmond, Sunnes to Edmunde Yrenside.

Knute devidid the Impery of England into 4. Partes. He kept Westfax to hymself. He gave Estangle to <sup>a</sup> Countie Turkille; the Marche to Edrike, and Northumbreland to Irice.

Knute put certein to Turmentes, to know the Treuth how Edmund Yrensid was slayne.

Knute, by il Counsaile, <sup>b</sup> caussid Edwine, caullid King of Villanes, brother to Edmunde Yrenside.

Walgare a Dane was commaundid by King Knute to cari Edward and Edmunde, Edmund Irenside Sunnes, to the King of Sueven, there to be killid; but he sent them to Salamon King of Hungary ther to be kept.

Knute (to wynne the Englissh Mennis and the Normans Hartes) toke Emme, the Wife of King Egelrede, to hys Wife.

Knut causid many Chirchis to be made agayne that his Aunceters had destroyed in England.

At Asshedon in Estfax he made a fair Chirch.

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Sic.



Knut caussid Monkes to be set at Bederichworth, now caullid Bury.

He translatid hym self the Body of Elphegus the Bishop martyrid from London to Cantorbyri.

Knut reedified the Abbay of Abbendon, and enrichid the olde Monastery of Winchester.

Knut did 3. notable Thinges. He maried Gunnild his Doughttter to the Emperour of Rome. He goyng to Rome made Tolles and Passages for Pylgrimes. And commaundid the flouing Se Streame not to touch his foot, to the intent to show that al his Pour was but a vanite.

Pag. 757.

After that King Knute had bene at Rome, and ther redemid diverse Exactions (that were wont to be payde yn England to the Chirch of Rome) and was safe returnid home, he went to Glassteynbyri, to se the Tumbe of King Edmund Yrenside, whom he did accustomably caulle his Brother, and ther gave a very riche Paule to lay on his Tumbe, embroidered with Apples of Golde, and set with Perles, and confirmid al the Privilegis that his Predecessors had gyven to that Monastery.

Knute dyid at Shaftesbyri, and was buried at Winchestre in the olde Minstre.

Knute made his Sunne Suaine, (gotten, as sum say, of a Prestes Wife) King of Norway.

He made Hardiknute (his Sunne by Quene Emme, that was King Ethelredis Wife afore) King of Denmarke.

He made Harald Harefoote (his Sunne by Elflege, Doughtter to Counte Alfeline) King of England. But this Harald said hym self that he was Quene Emmes Sunne.

Sum say that Harolde was Sunne <sup>a</sup> Suo, and that Quene Emme made King Knut beleve that it was his.

The Englichmen wold have had one of Egelredes Sunnes to their King. But Erle Godwine made hym self Gardian of Quene Emme, and her Sunnes, and of the Kinges Treasor. Wherfor he set up by Poure Harald to be King.

Harald being King exilid Quene Emme, the which after taried 3. Yeres yn Flaunders with Counte Baldewine.

Pag. 758.

After the Deth of Harold, the Danes and Englichmen of one acord sent for Hardiknut, that was with his Motther yn Flaunders, and made hym King. And Hardiknute being King, the Sunnes of King Ethelred, the right Heyres of England, were litle set by.

Hardi Knute reignid 2. Yeres, savyng x. Dayes. He put Alurik, Archebishop of York, yn Prison, and also Counte Godwine with other great Menne. He caussid Haroldes Bodi



to be taken oute of his Tumbre at Westminstre, and to be caste into the Tamise, wher a Fishar toke it up, and after it was byried at S. Clementes by Temple Barre. He did it for these Causes: First be cause he exilid his Mother. Secundly because that he toke him not for his Brother. Wherefore he thought hym not meete to be byried emong Kinges.

In Hardy Knutes tyme Elfrede and Edward (Sunnes to King Ethelrede) cam oute of Normandie to Wynchestre to se Emme their Mother, wherof Counte Godewine having pryvi envy, toke Elfride on Gileston, and killid a 600. of his Companie at Gildeforde, and sent Alfred, berevid of his Yes, to the Isle of Eley, wher for feble Diete he died.

Emme seing this sent Edward again in to Normandie.

Yet after cam Edward yn to Englande to his Brother Hardiknut, and had great Chere of hym: but he had no Luste to tary, remembering Alfreds Deth.

Godewine caussid Alfrede thus be made out of the way, by cause he knew hym so wise, and of so great Corage, that he should bere litle Stroke with hym: And so to mary his Doughter to Edward his yongger Brother.

And Godwine told the Barons of England, that Alfrede had promisd the Reaulme of England to the Normans. And therefore sum tooke welle Goduines Doings agayn Alfrede.

Sum say that Godwyne caussid this Outrage to be done to Pag. 759. Alfrede yn the Interreigne betwixt Harolde and Hardy Knute, and that Stigand, Archebishop of Cantorbyri, was of Counsel of Godwines doying.

Hardy Knut put Livinge oute of his Bishoprike of Excestre: but after, with yn the Yere, knowing hym onculpable, he restorid hym to his Dignite. And Hardiknut commaundid Erle Godewin to purge hym self of Alfrid Deth. But Godwyne plesid the King with a Ship ful richely furnisshid.

Hardy Knut was a very liberal Fester of Men.

Hardy Knut brent Wicestre, by cause the Burgesis there killid to of his Collectors, or Treasurers.

He was buried at Wynchestre, and had no Children to succede hym.

Hardy Knute performid the Mariage for his Sister Gunilde, that his Father had begon with the Emperour.

Edward, Sunne to Ethelrede, was sent for in to Normandi, and made King.

This Edward made the goode Lawes of Englande.

Erle Godwine at this tyme was in Denmarke as a banisshid Man, and had married King Knutes Doughtter by his firste Wife and half Sister to Hardiknut. He wel considerid that almost al the right Heires of England were gone, and that



that the Title of the Corone might cum to his Sunnes by his Wife, King Knutes Doughtter, after that he was returnid in to England be cā to stere agayn King Edward for a Fray, that he was chalengid for, made at Dover upon the Counte of Boleyn that had maryed King Edwardes Sister.

Pag. 760.

After this Godwine was banishid. But sone after, by meane of the Nobils of the Reaulme, to whom he was nere King, he was restorid to the Kinges Grace, after that he had peacid with great Giftes, and Friendship of Leofrik Erle of March, the King, accusing hym of his Brother Alfreds Deth.

Leofrik, and a xi. Countes with hym, brought the King as much Gold as they could cary betwen their Handes to purchace Godwine Grace.

King Edward, by Counsel of his Barons, did mary Agatha, Doughtter to Goduine; but he never knew her carnally.

The King gave the Counte of Oxford to Harald, Godwynes Sunne.

Edward was hard to his Mother, by cause she was harde to hym yn his Minorite, and because that she was suspectid with Alwin Bisshop of Winchestre, whom he put in Prison, by Counsel of the Bisshop of London and Robert Archebisshop of Canterbyri. But after that his Mother had purgid her self, Alwin was taken oute of Prison, and Robert tharchbisshop conveyid hym self out of England.

King Eduard made fre England of such Tribute as Danes wer wont to have yn England by the Surrendre of Swayne, King of Danes, whom he holpe to recover his Kingdom agayn Harald Harfager King of Norway.

King Eduard made great War by Se upon the Costes of Flaunders agayne Balduine.

Godwyne accusid at the Table at Wyndefore of Alfride, King Edwardes Brothers Deth, according to his Othe, was strangelid with a Pece of Brede, and buried at Winchestre.

Godewyn had six Sunnes, Harold, Sweine, Costin, Wolnote, Grith, et Leofrik.

Wolnode dyed at Salisbyri yn Prison.

Sweyn, (that ravishid Edgyve Abbas of Leoff: whom he wold have had to his Wife, but let by the Nobles of his Owt-rages fledde, and after cumming agayn yn to England killid the Counte Beornoun his Cofyn by Treason) dyed yn Bataile in terra sancta emong the Saracenes.

Pag. 761.

Grith and Leofrik were killid with King Harald theyr Brother at the Batelle of Hastings.

Edwarde made Siuarde Erle of Northumbr: for his Valiantnes.

Siuard killid Makaeta, King of Scotland.

Then



Then was Maklow, King of Cumbreland, made King of Malcolme Scottes.

Siuard sent his Sunne to warre in Scotland, wher he dyid of the Flux. Where he after toke the same Decease, and dyid of it. But he, much detesting to dy like a Cow of the Flix, caussid hym self to be armid at al Peaces, and died yn his Armure.

Walteof his Sun was very yong, and had few Frenedes, and the King by Procurent gave Northumbreland to Costin, Godwyne Sunne, the which after, for his Governing, was put owt of it, and then he desirid Haraldis Help. But he præferrid the Peace of the Countrey afore Costin Promotion. Then went Costin into Flaunders.

Then was Malcher, Edgar Sunne, made Counte of Northumbr:

Harald over cam Ris and Griffyn Brothern Governors of Wales.

About this tyme cam Edward, Sunne to Edmunde Yrenside, oute of Hungery in to England, and sone after dyid, and was buried at S. Paules yn London. This Edward was Father to Edgar Atheling, and Margaret, after Quene of Scotland as Wife to Malcolin.

This Malcolin chaungid the Name of Thaynes yn Scotland on to Countes.

Malcolin caussid one of his Brothers to be behedid, and put out the Yes of a nother of his Brethern, and kept hym yn Gedworth Castel yn Pryson, fering lest they should put hym from his Kingdom. He that was blynd got a Mayd Childe of a Launder, that wold never leve on tyl he had married her. This Doughter was after gyven with Landes yn Mariage by Malcoline on to a Sunne of the Countie Comyn of Fraunce, the which young Comyn at that tyme duellid with King Malcoline.

Adventus  
Cominiorum  
in  
Scotiam.

The Englisch Men would have had, after King Edwardes Deth, Edgare, Sunne to Edward the exile, Sunne to Edmunde Yrenside, to their King; but Godwines Sunne, namid Harald, with great Friendship was straight coronid King.

Pag. 762.

Harald, yn tyme of his Captivite in Normandie, did promise to mary Gul: Bastarde Doughter, and to kepe the Castel of Dover after King Edwardes Deth to his use.

Harold taken  
Prisoner  
of the  
Counte of  
Povise  
S. Walter

Harold King of England killid at Stainforde by Yorke, wher Olave, Sunne to the King of Norway, and Paule of Orkeney fled to theyr Shippes, and Harold, Brother to S. Olave, was slayne, and Costine King Haroldes of England Brother.

At this Bataile of Stanford ther was a Dane, that saught  
Tom, I. Par. 2. X x x manfully,

manfully, and killid many on tylle he, under the Bridge, was prively smitten to Death.

King Harold toke so much of the Spoile of Stanford Bridg Batel to his oun use, that many of his Soldiors depertid, and many had but faint Hartes.

King William Conqueror at his Arrival made strait a Castel at Hastings.

William Bastard offerid 3. Thinges to Harold, that other he should take his Sister, or hold England of hym, or finally to try the Quarel yn Batel.

The Bataile was faught at Hastings on S. Kalixt Day the 14. of Octobre yn the Yere of our Lorde 1066.

Harald was King but a XL. Wekes, and yn the Night afore the Feld the Englissh Menne playid at Dice, and had Ministralcie almost al the Night. But the Normans wer much in Silence and Prayers.

William Bastard cumming owt of the Ship to land in England <sup>a</sup> flet with Hondes and Face on the Grounde.

Pag. 763.

King William was crounid at <sup>b</sup> Lond of Alred, Archebifshop of York, on Christemes Day.

King William repairid the Castelles of Notingham and Lincoln, and made a Castel at York.

Edgare with his Mother and his 2. Sisters fled by Humbre, with other Nobles, in to Scotlande.

King William gave the Counte of Northumbreland to Robert Comyn: and he enterid by Force in to Duresme; but for his Outerages ther done he and his were slayn yn the Bisshop Palace that had hymself receyvid hym honorably.

Harald and Knut, Sunnes to King Swayne of Dennemark, with Edgar, Waltheof, Morkar, and Cospatrik the Counte, with al the Poure of Northumbrelande, cam to York to encounter with the Normanns.

The Danes brenning the House aboute the new Castel at Yorke were Cause that al the Towne, and S. Peters Chirch, caught on Fyer.

At this tyme were al the Normans slayn, except Mallet, Vicount of York, his Wife and Children, Gilbert Gaunt, and a few other. This done the Danes and the Northumbres departid.

<sup>c</sup> King destroyid utterly Yorkshire, faying the Liberties of S. John of Beverle by Miracle of a These, or Spoiler of the Normans, that ther brak his Nek. So was much of Yorkshir left onhabitid.

Malcoline, King of Scottes, on the other side cummyng

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Sic. <sup>c</sup> It was written first King John destroyid: but John is struck owt by Mr. Leland's own Hand, and nothing added in it's stead.



yn by . . . . . destroyid the Bisshop rike of Duresme almost to Desolation, and also Cliveland. And at this tyme Edgare cumming yn to Weremouth was honorably receyvid of Malcolin.

A non after this tyme Cospatrik, Erle of Northumbreland, went yn by Force to Cumbrelande, that then was under Malcolin Dominion, and ther toke great Praye. Wherefore Malcoline cam agayn, with out Mercy, yn to Northumbreland, and toke with hym so many Prisoners, that almost every House in Scotland had sum of them.

King William gave Billingham and Houden to the Chirch Pag. 764i of Duresme.

King Willyam had thought to have made Hery, his yongest Sunne, a Bisshop.

These were the 3. Caussys that made King Wylliam Conqueror to cum yn to England. Fyrst, by cause Erle Godwyne caussid his Nephew Alfrid to be killid at Ely. Secundly, by cause King Edwarde had promisid to make hym his Heyre. Thyrdly, by cause Godwyne and his Sunnes had killid, and exilid, the Noble Men of the Normans that dwellid yn Englande.

William Counte of Herford counselid King Wylliam to take the Treasure of the Chyrchis of England yn to his Handes.

In the Beginning of Kinge William Rufus Edgare, the trew Heire of the Corone of England, was <sup>a</sup> dispossid of the Landes that Wylliam Conqueror <sup>b</sup> gyven hym there, and was faine to fly the Countrey, and to cum to Scotland.

But after Rufus and Robert, being yn War yn Londen yn Scotland, caullid to them Edgar, and by his Meanes Malcolin and they agreed.

King Malcolin, Gul: Garilef the Bisshop of Duresme, and Turgot the Prior ther, dyd lay the first Stone of the new Chirch of Duresme.

Edgar askid leve of King Wylliam Conqueror to go to see his Syster Christian a Nunne in Russy. This Peace is fet extra locum.

Leyland. Yet after these Wordes be wrytten yn the Historie,

Agas, Mother to Margaret Quene of Scotland, and Christian her Sister becam Nunnas at Newcastle upon Tyne, after that King Malcoline was killid at Alnewik.

Robert Moubray, Counte of Northumbreland, and William de Owe, with other, had conspirid to put down Gul: Rufus, and to have made his Nephew, Stephen Blankmarle, King.

Edgar was sent with an Host into Scotland to fet his Ne- Pag. 765.

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Sic.

X x x 2

phew

phew Edgar, King Malcolines Sunne, yn to the Kingdom, that Donald his Uncle did occupy.

King Willian Rufus cauffid King Edgar of Scotland to gyve

C

Goldingham, that was one of his chifest Maners, to the Colledge of S. Cuthbert of Duresme.

Wylliam Rufus cauffid Res of Wales to be killid in Batayle nere Brekenok. And after none bare the Name of Kinges, but of Princes, in Wales.

Henry the first had with his Wyfe Matilde the Releace of the Title of <sup>a</sup> Edmondsyde and his, in the Reaulme of Englande.

These Nobles were drownid cumming out of Normandie, in to England: Wylliam King Henry Sunne, and his Brother Richarde; Richard Counte of Chestre, and Otinel his Brother, Gaufrid Ridel, Walter of Euurcy, the Kinges Dough-ter Countes of Perches, and Lucece the Kinges Doughtter Countes of Chester.

Randulph Erle of Chester, Robert Erle of Gloceter, Hugh Bigot, and Robert Olyly were the great Men that toke part with Mawde Emperes agayne King Stephane.

King Sthephan cumming to Wilton, and ther myndeding to make a Castel was almost taken by Robert Erle of Glo-

t

cestre. Wylliam Marcel was there taken, for whos Redemp-tion Stephane delyverid the Castel of Shirburn that he had won afore.

Geffray Grandeville Erle of Eltfax. King Stephanes Men toke Geffray Grauntville, that had many Castelles in keping, to the Use of Mawde Emperes.

Henry, Sunne to King David of Scotland, was Erle of Northumbrelande.

Wylliam, the eldest Sunne of Henry the secunde, dyed beyng young.

Pag. 766. In the 15. Yere of Henry the 2. good Robert, Counte of Leircester, dyed, the which foundid the Abbay of Gerendon, the Abbay of Leircester, the Place of the Nunnes at Eiton.

King Henry the 2. cauffid the Castel of Werke to be made.

Malcoline, King of Scottes, married his Sister to Conan, Duke of Bretayn, and Lorde of Richemont.

William King of Scottes enterid yn to England, having many Fleminges with hym, and wan the Castelles of Appleby and Burgh. And after he wan Prudehow Castel.

Mandeville

Robert de Stoteville, Randolph de Grantville, Barnard

<sup>a</sup> Sic in Autogr. Sed in Excerptis Galcanis, Edmond Yrenside and Irls, &c.



Bailliol, of whom Bernards Castel toke Name, and Willyam de Vesey cam to New Castel, and after toke King Wylliam Prisoner, and sent hym to London. And King Henry toke Wylliam with hym yn to Normandy, and also the Erle of Leyrcestre, and prisonid them yn Roane.

King William was after delyverid at York for the Raunsum of 4000. li.

The Nobilles of Scotteland cam no nerer than Pemples yn Scotland to mete with theyr Kinge. Wherfore he toke with hym many of the youngger Sunnes of the nobyl Men of England that bare hym good Wylle, and gave them Landes in Scotlande of them that were Rebelles to hym. These were the Names of the Gentilmen that he toke with hym: Bailliol, Breuse, Souilly, Moubray, Sainctclere, Hay, Giffard, Ramefey, Laundel, Byfey, Berkeley, Walenge, Boys, Montgomery, Vaulx, Coleville, Friser, Grame, Gurlay, and dyverse other.

The Historie reherfith thes Names yn the Plurale Numbre.

King Wylliam of Scotland made, in the Honor of Thomas of <sup>a</sup> Cantorby, the Abbay of Aberbrothok.

Among other Castelles that Wylliam delyverid to King Henry, was Edingburg, the whiche King Henry gave hym agayne yn Mariage with his Cosyn Hermeger, the which Quene after foundid the Abbay of Balmorinagh.

Pag. 767.

Philip of Esterby warnid Henry the 2. to amend hym self yn 7. Articles.

Rofamunde, the faire Doughter of Clifford, was Concubine to Henry the 2. at Wodestoke, and was poyfenid, as sum think, by the Quene Henry Wife.

After the Death of Rofamunde Henry toke prively King Lewys Doughter of Fraunce, that was maryed to his Sunne Richard Counte of Petow, for his Leman.

King Henry had practisid afore for a Dispensation of Devorce betwixt hym and his Quene Eleanor, yn thentent to have had her that his Sunne Richard was after maryed onto.

King Richarde gave to his Brother John Cornewalle, an Devonshire, and divers other Countes.

Richard goyng to the Holy Land made wonderful Shiftes for Mony.

King Richard sold the Dignite of the Counte of Northumbreland to Hugo Pifas, Bishop of Duresme. This Bishop Hugh was Cancellare of England; but at the very going of King Richard yn to the Holy Land William Bishop of Ely was made Cancellar and Procurator yn England for Kinge Richarde, but for his Extorsions he was deadly hatid of the Nobils of Englande.

Hugo de Puteaco comes Northumbre:

This William put Hugh Bisshop of Duresme yn Custody, and kept hym on tille he had renderid up such Castelles as he had of the Kinges.

John Brother to King Richard chasid William the Cancellar owt of Englande.

About this tyme was great Persecution of the Jues yn Englande. And the Jues at York, to fly the Ignomy of the Christians, ther killid them selves.

King John toke Homage of Wylliam King of Scottes at Lincoln.

Pag. 768.

Sum Chroniques fay that King John did mary the Doughter and Heyre of the Counte of Glocestre, and that he had

Heires Males be her, that after <sup>furent</sup> a \* wer Countes of Glocester. But after that John was King, he was clerely devorcid from her, and yet had he afore a Dispensation for Degre of Consanguinite betwixt them.

Sum fay that Arture, Nepheu to King John, dyed yn Prison at Roan.

Sum fay that as Arture should passe from one Ship to a nother, to go yn to England as Prisoner, that by the Procurement of John, a Mariner leyid a Plank after such a forte, that, as sone as Arture trode apou it, he fel yn to Se, and was drounid.

King John, for Riottes made by Wylliam King of Scotland, went to Berwik, and ther was aboute to make a Castel on the hyther Rype of Twede, but then King Wylliam dellyverid to hym great Hostages, and so John returnid.

Historia  
aurea.

A Chronique caullid Historia aurea.

King John sent his Justices, Gerard le Pitewine, William de la Bruer, et John Fitz Hughe, Pledges for the safe Cumming of Stephan Langton to the Toune of his Bisshoprik of Cantorbury.

The Abbate of Waverle, for fere of King John, left his House, and fled to Cisteaux.

King John preparing toward Ireland toke great Taskes of the Jues yn England, and great Summes of the White Monkes.

Stephan Langton, Archebisshop of Canterbiry, kept a

<sup>c</sup> Counsail at Reding for Goodes to be restorid to the Clergy taken away by King John. Stephan had adjudgid to hym 3. M. Markes. The Residew of the Clergy 15. M. Markes.

Pag. 769.

King John disenheritid sum Nobyl Men withowt Jugement of their Peres. And he wold have destroyid the good Erle Randol of Chester.

a Sic, cum asterisco.

King



King John usid to haunt the Wife of his Brother Geffray, Counte of Britaine, whom Randol, Counte of Chestre, had married, and from whom he was devorcid by the Counsel of King John, for the which it was supposid that Counte Randol dyid with owte Issue.

Then toke Counte Randol Clemence, Doughter of the Counte Ferrars.

Randol often warnid King John for taking the Doughtters of diverse Nobil Men, and deflouring them.

The Barons of England made strong War upon King John.

King John sent for so many Pikardes, Normannes, and Fleminges that wen they cam the Cuntery had much a do to fede them. Emong whom Faukes de Brente, a great Tyrant, that nother sparid to spoile House of Relligion or Chirche that he could cum to.

Alexander King of Scottes, Sun to King William, did entre yn to England, and did muche Despite to King John. He assigid the Castel of Mitteford and Norham, and toke Homages of divers Nobil Men of Northumbreland, and the Counte of York. Wherfor King John after destroyed much of theyr Landes, and bet doune Morpeth Castel.

Alexander assigid Cairluel, and toke it.

Gualo the Legate, by Assistance of Randol Erle of Chester, William le Marescal Counte of Penbrok, and . . . .  
Erle Ferrars, William Burer, and Savery de Mail <sup>a</sup> . . . .

Gualo anon after the Coronation caussid a great Counsel to be kept at Bristow, both of the Clergy and Temporalite, and there made them swere to their new King Henry, and cursid Lowys the King of Fraunce Sunne.

After this Lowys toke the Castel of Berkhamsted <sup>b</sup> and Pag. 110.

Hert  
Herforde.

The Barons toke Lincoln, and thither cam King Henrys Hoste, and discomfitid them. Ther was slayne of Lowys Parte the Counte of Perches. Ther was taken Saer de Quincy Erle of Wynchester, Humfre de Boum Counte of Hereforde, and Robert Fitz Walter Baron.

Lowys hering of that cam to London, and shut up al the Gates favyng one. But the Londoners, at the cumming of King Henry Hoste, yeldid the Cite to hym. Wherfore he confirmid al the Liberties that the Londoners had, or wer wont to have.

Aboute this tyme cam a Navy of Shippes out of Fraunce to help Lowys with divers Nobil Men, and Eustace le Moigne was their Admiral, with whom encounterid, with Help of Eustachius  
monachus  
navarcha.

<sup>a</sup> See Stowe's Annals at the Beginning of Henry III's. Reigne. <sup>b</sup> Sic.

the v. Portes, Hubert de Burgh having only but viii. Shippes.

There was Euface taken and behedid, and the other Gentil lefte alyve put in Prifon, and ther escapid but xv. Shippes. The Refidew were taken and drounid.

In the Yere of our Lord 1221. Alexander King of Scottes married Johan at York Doughter of King John.

And the fame Yere Hubert de Burgh married Margaret the Doughter of William late King of Scotland.

Hubert de Burgh was made chief Justice of England.

Faukes de Brente richely furnifhid his Caftel of Bedford that King John gave hym, and kept it by force agayn King Henry.

Pag. 771.

Henry toke Bedforde Caftel, and hangid up Falkes Men: and Faukes hym felf was fone after founde yn a Chirche at Coventre, and there he forfware the Kinges Lande.

King Henry had by Eleonor his Wife, Doughtttr to the Counte of Province, Edward, and Edmunde Flour of al Liberalite and Curtefy; Margaret after Quene of Scotland; Beatrice Counte of Britaine, and Katarinē that died Virgine in Relligion.

Johan, Doughter of King John of England, and Wife to Alexandre King of Scottes, died with owt Issue.

Alexander, Sunne to Alexander King of Scottes, and Margaret the eldest Doughter of King Henry the 3. being booth aboute the age of 4. Yeres, were promifid yn Mariage at New Caftel, wher King Henry had a great Hoft agayne the Scottes, but apou this Alliaunce he returnid.

This Alexander got after of Margaret 2. Sunnes, Alexander and David, the which boothe dyid afore their Father. He begot on her alfo a Doughter caullid Margaret, and fhe was after married to the King of Norway, by whom fhe had a Doughter alfo caullid Margarete.

King Henry kept, in the 43. Yere of his Reigne, a Parliament at Oxforde.

In the 48. Yere of King Henry Reigne Batel was begon betwixt his Barons, and at the Batail of Chesterfeld wer divers of the Barons flayne, Robert Counte Ferras was taken, and Bawdewine Wake, John Neville, and John de la Hay had much payn to efcape.

Pag. 772.

In this XLVIII. Yere of Henry the Toun of Northampton was taken from the Barons by Force.

This Yere the Jues of London were flayn, by caufe they had providid Grekifch Fier to have burnid the Cite of London.

Prince Edward difcomfitid Simond Montfort at Kenilworth, Killing  
and



Simon

and he had much Payne to escape. But Baudewine Wake, William de Montcheny, and Adam de Newmark, Simons Frenedes wer taken.

Gul: de Monte Canusio. Adam de Novo Mercato, Genealogia comitum Castria.

John, Sonne to David the Scotte Erle of Huntingdon, begotten of the Sisser of Randol Erle of Chestre, married the Doughter <sup>a</sup> Lewelin Prince of Wales. Wherapon the Warre feafid bytwixt Randol and Lewelin Prince of Wales.

Randol, after his cumming home from the Holy Lande, dyed with owt Heyre of his Body begotten. So that the Counte remaynid to his Nephew John, Sun to David Erle of Huntingdon and of Gerviagh, and this John dyed with oute Heir of his Body begotten. So that the Counte cam to the Kinges Handes, that greyd with the Sisters of John that the Counte should not be dilperkelid emong Women.

Henry the 3. got by Parliament the Wardeship of Noble Mennes Sunnes tyl they cam to the Age of 21. Yeres.

William de Brewse was accusid of Adulteri with the Wife of Levelin Prince of Wales. Wherapon the Princes was put in Prison, and Gul: Brewse was hangid by hym. Wherapon intuid much Werre.

Gul: de Breuse suspensus ob adulterium.

Prince Edward toke his Viage in to the Haly Lande, having these Noble Menne with hym, John de Bretaine Erle of Richmunt, John Vesey, Thomas Clare, Roger Clifford, Othes de Garaunfun, Roberte de Bruise, et John de Nerdon.

Pag. 773.

Edward, hering of King Henry his Father, leste his Brother Edmund, Counte of Lancastre and Leircestre, at Acres, and cam home.

Margaret, King Edwardes Sister, Quene of Scotland dyed, leving 2. Sunnes and one Doughter by King Alexander. Edwarde and David her Sunnes booth dyed at the Age of a 20. Yeres, Alexander their Father then lyving. Margaret her Doughtter was after maryed to the King of Norway.

King Edwarde gave Inheritance to David. Brother to Leweline Prince of Wales, the Lordship of Frodisham.

Roger Clifford, William de Lindisey, John Fitz Robert, Lucas de Towny went to War on the Walsch Men, and John Vesey also.

Lucas de Totonio.

John Giffard and Edmund Mortimer toke Lewelin, Prince of Wales, and sent his Hed to King Edwarde.

Dauid Lewelines Brother was taken nighe Denbigh, and put to Deth.

King Edwarde gave the Landes of Wales emong his Gentilmen to dwelle on them.

Thomas de Welande, Rauf de Engham, Hugh de Chaunce-

<sup>a</sup> Sic.

lery, Adam de Straiton, Elys de Ethingham, and John of Me-  
 chingham fore punishid by the Purce for ille usinge there  
 Office yn Justice.

The Scottes sent to King Edward Embassadors, that his  
 Sunne Edward mighte have yn Mariage, by Dispensation at  
 Rome, Margaret, Doughter to Margaret Quene of Norway,  
 and Heir of Scotland, and that Edward, during the Life of  
 his Father, should stil remaine in Scotland, and after his Deth  
 one Yere in England, and a nother yn Scotland.

Pag. 774.  
 Margareta  
 heres Scotiae  
 naufragio  
 periit.

One Master Weland, a Clerke of Scotlande, sent yn to  
 Norway for Margaret, dyed with her by Tempeste on the Se  
 cumming oute of Norway to Scotland yn Costes of Boghan.

King Edward, <sup>a</sup> Gualia de Gaynesborow a Gray Frere,  
 and Hugh de Mauncheester a Blak Frere to make Homage for  
 Gascoyne to the French King, whom the Erle of Artoys toke  
 going thorough his Countrey, and put them yn Prifon.

King Edward sent Mr. John de Glaunton, Archidecon of  
 Richemonte, to the Bishop of Rome to showe the Ontreuth  
 of the Frenche King toward hym.

Lelandus.

There is in this History a long Chapitre of the Names and  
 Successions of the Kinges of Scotland.

Fergus, Sunne to Ferthair of Ireland, was the fyrste that  
 namid hym self King of Scottes.

Fergus brought oute of Ireland the Stone Royal, and layed

it at the Abbay of Scone in Scotland, apon the which the  
 Kinges of Scotland were coronid on til fuche time that King  
 Edward brought it thens to the Abbay of Westminstre by  
 London.

Lelandus.

Ther folouith a nother hole Chapitre of the Names and  
 Successions of the Kinges of the Pictes.

Cruthene Kenek the gentil was the first King of the Pictes.

The Kingdom of the Pictes durid 1187. Yeres.

Edmund King of England, Brother to King Athelstan,  
 gave to Donald, King of Scotland, al Combreland: wher-  
 fore the Scottes clayme the Ground to the Crosse in Stanmore.

Pag. 775.

Malcoline, (Sunne to Henry Counte of Garviagh, of Hun-  
 tendune, and Northumbreland, that was the Sunne of Kinge  
 David) reignid 12. Yeres and 6. Monithes, the which dyed  
 avant le pier a Jedworth, and lyith at Domfermeline.

Wylliam, Sunne to the same Henry <sup>b</sup> \* Counte of North-  
 umbreland, by the Gifte of King Stephan, reignid 50. Yeres.  
 He dyed at Stryvelin, and lyith at Aberbrothok Abbay, the  
 which he buildid.

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Sic, cum asterisco.

Alexan-



Alexander his Sun reignid 37. Yeres. He dyed at Kembray yn Orkany, and lyith at Melros.

Alexander, Sunne to Alexander, reignid 37. Yeres, and brake his Nek at Kinkorn, of the which thing rose great Strife for the Croun of Scotlande.

By cawse ther was no Issue lefte of the ii. aforefaide King Alexanders, it owte to cum to the Issue of David, Counte of Huntendune, Brother to Willyam King of Scotlande, Sunne to King David.

The which Davy, Counte of Huntingdon, had a Sunne caullid John, that dyid with owt Issue, and 3. Doughters. The first <sup>a</sup> caullid" Margaret was married to Alane Lorde of Galaway. The 2. Isabelle was maryed to Peter Bruse. The 3. Ade to John Hastings.

Margaret had only a Doughtter, caullid Doruergule, that was maryed to John Bailliol.

Isabelle had a Sunne caullid Robert Bruse.

Ade had a Sunne caullid John Hastings.

Eche of these had great Frenedes, and desired to have the Croune of Scotland.

The Bridge of Berwike brake aboute this tyme with great Force of Water, by cause the Arches of it were to low. And after the making of it as it was then, it durid scars ix. Yeres.

Antony Bek, Bishop of Duresme, that had, by the Gifte of William Vescey, the Disposition of the Honor of Alnewik, sold it to Henry for certein sclauderous Wordes that John Vescey, Bastarde to William, spake by hym.

Edward was made Juge of the Title of Scotland, and cam, Pag. 776. at a Day apointid, to here the Plee; where these many Men put in theyr Titles: Florence Counte of Holand, John Bail-

liol, Robert Bruse, John Hastings, John Comyn, Patrik

Counte of Marche, John Vescey, Nicolas de Sowlis, William

Scottus etiam ut opinor, Scottus.

de Ros, and Patrik Galightly.

Edward after this returnid in to England, and at Michelmas following cam to Berwik, wher in the Chirch of the <sup>b</sup> Trinite: wher the Title of the 3. Doughters of David, Counte of Huntendune, was approvid.

Gilbert Clare, Counte of Glocestre, did greatly maynteyn the Quarel of Robert Bruise, by cause he had married his Sifter.

The Counte Waren, and Antony Bek, Bishop of Duresme, maintenid the Title of John Bailliol.

<sup>a</sup> Hec vox bis occurrit. <sup>b</sup> Sic.

Robert Bruise allegid that he was immediately the Sunne of Isabelle the secunde Doughter, and that John Bailliol was but the Sunne of Dorvergule, Doughter to Margarete, the eldest Doughter of Davy Erle of Huntingdon: so that Bruise faide, that he was one Degre nerer in Consanguinite.

Forfan intelligit Margaretem, forcrum suam.

Bailliol said, that feing that his Mother, that was the right Heire, could not reigne, that he owte to have it by lineal Descente.

To conclude, the right Title was adjudgid to John Bailliol by the 40. chosen Peres, xx. of Scotland, and as many of England.

Robert Bruise, in Presence of King Edwarde, denied to do Homage to Bailliol, and apon that gave up his Land that he had in Scotlande in the Vale of Anande to Roberte his eldeste Sunne, begotten by the Sister of Gilbert de Clare Counte of Glocestre: And he like wise denied to do Homage to Bailliol. Then Robert Bruise said to Robert his secunde Sunne, engenderid apon the Doughter and Heire of the Counte of Carrik, and after King of Scotlande, "take thow my Lande yn Scotland." This Robert was a young Man of King Edwards Chaumbre, and toke it doing Homage to John Bailliol.

Pag. 777.

John Bailliol, King of Scottes, had 3. Sisters, Margaret Lady of Gillislande. The secunde was Lady Confy. The thirde was maryed to John Comyn, Father to hym that Robert Bruise killid at Dumfres. And this John Bailliol had but one Sunne caullid Edwarde.

John Bailliol, King of Scottes, cam to Newcastle yn the firste Yere of his Reigne, and did Homage to King Edwarde.

The Scottes having 7. Countes in their Bande cam to Cairluel, and brent al the Suberbes of it.

The same 7. Countes with their Bande brennid the Priory of Hexham.

Patrik Counte of Marche with the blak Berde, that alonly of al the Nobles of Scotland remainid yn Obedience of King Edwarde, complainid, that the Scottes had taken his Castel of Dunbar by Treyne. Apon this King Edward sent from Berwike Counte Waren, and the Erle of Warwik, with great Pour by Se and Land to Dunbar. Where were taken yn the Castel the Counte of Menteth, the Counte of Athele, the Counte of Ros, and 6. Barons; John Comyn the "Yong", William Saintclere, Richard Siuard the elder, John de Ynchemartine, Alexander de Murref, Edmund Comyn de Kilbride. And beside 29. Knightes, and 80. Esquier, the which were <sup>b</sup> to prison in to diverse Partes of Englande.

<sup>a</sup> Mr. Leland had first of all written Yongger. <sup>b</sup> Sic.



King Edward toke at his Parliament at Berwike Homage of al the Lordes of Scotland, apon the which he had their Writinges and their Seales.

King Edward being at Newminstre Abbay gave the Gardianeship of Scotland to the Counte Waren. He made also

Treasorer alias

Hugh Cressingham his Chambrelayn of Scotlande, and William Ormesby his Justice.

Robert Fitz Roger Lorde of Werkworth Castel.

John Fitz Marmaduke.

Gul: Waleys sent Henry Haliburton a Knight to seafe Berwik, and so he did. But after this Henry hering of a Discumfiture of the Scottes left Berwik as voyde.

King Edward wan the Batel of Fawkirk yn Scotland apon Pag. 773.  
S. Maria Magdalena Day in the Yere of our Lorde 1295. where Wylliam Waleys their Capitayne ran a way. Antony de Bek, Bisshop of Duresme, had this Batail such a Retinew, that in his Cumpany were 32. Baners. At this tyme was the Toune of S. Andreas destroyed. The Yere after cam Letters, by Procurement of the Scottes, from Boniface, Bisshop of Rome, that saide, that Scotland did hold of the Court of Rome. For this Cause King Edwarde kept a Parliament at Lyncoln, and there provid that the King of Scottes oute to hold of the King of Englande.

Wylliam Waleys was taken of the Counte of Menteth aboute Glaskow, and sent to King Edward, and after was hangid, drawen, and quarterid at London.

Robert Hastings, an Englisch Man, Capitayne for King Edwarde of the Castel of Roxburge.

Hugh Andeley cumming yn to Scotland with King Edwarde having with hym 60. Men of Armes divertid for Logging to Melros Abbay. John Comyn, Gardiane of Scotland, hering of this, cam thither pryvely in the Night, and brastning the Gates killid divers of them. Thomas Gray Knight fled over the Bridge, and kept a House on til he saw it bren over his Hed. Then he cam owte, and was taken Prisoner.

Edward kept his Christemas at Linlithcow in Scotland, wher John Comyn submittid hym self to hym, and was taken to Grace, and kept hys Landes.

John de Sowlys, not willing to submit hym self to King Edwarde, went in to Fraunce, and there dyed.

Olifart, a young Bachelor of Scotland, furnisid the Castel of Strivelyn agayn King Edward. But Eduarde wan it by the Seage of 19. Wekes., and toke Olyfart.

Thomas Gray Knight in this Siege of Strivelin wil he Pag. 779.  
rescuid his Master Henry Beaumont from the Scottes was  
striken

fstriken with a Garon under the Yes thorough the Hedde, and fel doun for dede, and after, when he was caryed to be buryed, he began to stere, and after was helid of his fore Wounde.

King Edward made Eymer de Valoyns Counte of Penbroke his Gardian yn Scotlande, and gave hym the Forrestes of Selkirk and Etrik. This Eymer made a Pile in Selkirk, and put a Garnison in it.

Robert de Bruse Counte of Carrik, that bare hym self very bold of his Kinsmen in Scotland, trusting to wynne his Title of the Corone of Scotland, cauffid John Comyn, by sending to hym his 2. Bretherne, to meete with hym at the Gray Freres at Dunfres to speke with hym. And wen he cam thither, Bruse told hym hys Mynd, and bad hym, " other " take hys Enheritaunce of Carrik, and help me to be King " of Scotland, or let me have thyne, and I wyl help the to " be King." But John Comyn not consenting to this was slayn, and his Uncle also, that strake Bruse afore such a blow that if he had not been harnessid he had slayn hym.

Thomas et  
Neil fratres  
Roberti  
Bruse.

☞ The Countes of Boughan, by cause her Sunne was absent lying at his Maner of Witnik by Leircestre, toke upon her to corone Robert Bruse at Stone in Scotland.

This Countes was taken the same Yere, and put in a Tour at Berwike.

The Baraille  
of Methfen.

Edward cauffid Eymer Valoyns to war agayn Bruse. So he went as he was commaundid, and cam to S. Johns Toune, having yn Company the Frenedes of John Comyn late slayn. And thens went to Methfen, and wan the Feld, wher John Haliburton let Robert Bruse escape, after that he knew hym, for he ware not his Kingly Cote of Armes.

Thomas Randolf, Nephew to Robert Bruse, and after Counte of Morref, was taken at this Feld, and after, at the Prayer of Adam Gordon, deliverid, and <sup>a</sup> byd Englisch on til he was taken at a nother tyme of the Scottes.

Pag. 780.

Robert Bruse hym self fled in to Kentire, wither the Englisch Men folowid hym, and besegid the Fortres of it, supposing that Bruse had beene in it. But when they had taken it, thei founde hym not: but there they toke his Wife, the Doughtter of the Counte of Hulster, and Neil his Brother. And a non after was the Counte of Athelis taken, that fled from the aforefaid Fortres.

Neil, frater  
Roberti  
Bruse.

Neil, Brother to Robert Bruse, with Alane, Durnard, and divers other were hangid, drawen, and quarterid at Berwik. And Robert Bruse Wife was sent to Prison in to Englande.



The Counte of Athelis (by cause he was Cofyn to the King of England, and Sunne to Maude of Doure his Aunte) was sent to London, and there was hangid upon a Pair of Galows 30. Foote hyer than other. Matildis  
de Doure.

Thomas Counte de Lancaſtre, and Humfrede de Bouhun Counte of Hereford, paſſid the Montayns of Scotland, and aſſegid the Caſtel of Kyndronn yn Marre, and wan it, and there toke Chriſtopher de Seton with his Wife, Siſter to Robert Bruſe, the wich, as an Engliſch Renegate, was ſent to Dunfres, and ther hangid, drauen, and quarterid: wher he had afore killid the Vicounte of that Cunteri, ſent thither by the King of Englande.

The Biſhops of Glaſcow, and S. Andres, and the Abbat of Stone wer ſent in to England to be in Cuſtody.

Peter Gavirſton was accuſid to the King of many Crymes, and as not worthy to be about his Sunne Prince Eduarde, wherapon he was baniſhid owt of England.

Roberte

Brother Bruſe returnid oute of the Iſles, and hering that Prince Edward was at the Toun of S. John, deſirid to have ſafe Conduſte to treate of Peace with hym. But after King Eduarde hard ſay that they had tretid, he ragid that it was done with oute his Knoulege, and ſent word from Dunfermelin that thei ſhould treate no farther. Pag. 781.

The King and his returnid toward England, and Aimer Valoyns was left as the Kinges Lieutenant in Scotland.

Robert Bruſe ſent his 2. Brethern, Thomas and Alexander, toward Nideſdale, and the Vale of Anaund, to reiſe the People; but the Engliſch Men toke them, and after ward they were ſent to Cairluel, and ther hangid, drawen, and quarterid.

Robert Bruſe repairid to the Counte of Carrik, wher he reiſid the People.

Eymer de Valoyns hering of this, cam thither, and at London was diſcumfited by Roberte Bruſe, and dryven to the Chafel of Are. And a 3. Days after he ſkirmochid with Raſe de Monhermer, that was caullid Counte of Gloceſtre (by cause that Johan, the Kinges Doughtter, and Countes of Gloceſtre, toke hym for love to her Huſband) and over cam hym, and drave hym alſo to the Caſtel of Are on tyl Reſcue cam. And then was Bruſe ſo beten with il Fortunes, that he was left alone to take Paſſage at the Iſles with ii. Mariners in a Bote, that aſkid hym if he could tel any tyding of Robert Bruſe.

Joanna de Acres, mortuo  
Gilberto comite Claudiæ, nup-  
ſit Rodolpho Monhermerio.

King Edward had but one Sunne that lyvid by his firſt  
Wife,



Thomas  
Broyerton  
donatus he-  
reditate Ro-  
geri Bigotii.  
Pag. 782.

Wife, Doughter to the King of Castel. By his secunde Wife, Sister to the French King, he had 2. Sunnes, Thomas and Edmunde. He gave to Thomas the Countes of Northfolk and Southfolk, with the Erle Marefcalship of England; the which Countes and Marefcalship longid to Roger Bigot, the which had no Issue: and apon that he made the King his Heire, parteley for Fere because the King should not give hym Reporte of a certeyn Disceit that he with other wrought againe hym at Lincoln.

And he gave to his Sunne Edmunde yn his Testament 4000. Markes by Yere of Landes, to be performid by his Sunne Edwarde apon his Benediction. In Party wher of Edmunde had after the Counte of Kent, but he had not the hole Summe afore Edwarde the 3. Dayes. King Edwarde the first had diverse Doughters. One was married to the Erle of Gloucester; a nother to the Duke of Brabant; the 3. to the Counte of Baris; the 4. to the Counte of Holand, after the Death of whom she was married to the Counte of Hereford. The fiste Doughter was a Nunne at Amesbyry.

Edwarde the secunde was married at Amias to Isabelle, the Doughter of Philip the Fair King of Fraunce, and thens he brought her to London, and ther she was coronid.

King Edwarde the secunde after this passid with his Wife agayne yn to Fraunce, and at S. Germanes, hard by Parys, treatid with King Philip for Maters of Gascoyne, and richely festid King Philip at S. Germanes.

The Quene of Navare, whos Doughter and Heyre was maryed to Charles the youngest Sun of King Philip of Fraunce, did mary Edmund, Brother to Edwarde the first, by whom she had 2. Sunnes Thomas and Henry, after Countes of Lancastre.

Graviss: a-  
dulterii sup-  
plicium.

Pag. 783.

King Philip of Fraunce, knowing his Doughters to be of very light Conversation, askid of Philip Dawnay, an auncient Knight and Counselor of his, what thei were worthy to have that committid frequent Adultery with his Sunnes Wives? He answerid to be burnid alive. Then said the Kinge, they be thy Sunnes, and shaul have thy Jugement. Wherapon one was straite condemnid. The other escapid in to Englande, and was taken at York, and sent agayne (with no smaul Murmur of the Englisch Men, seing that he cam to hym for Socour) to the French King, and ther was brent alyve. And 2. of the Ladies, Wives to the French Kinges Sunnes, were put to villaine Death. The thirde was murid up, and dyed for Hunger. This thing was openid by Isabelle, Quene of England, to her Father Philip: but many belevid that the thing was not trew, and that therapon, for Vengeance  
of



of Cruelte, Philip shortly dyed, and eche of his Sunnes reigned but a wile after hym.

Charles, the yongest Sunne of King Philip that was King of Navar, his Father lyving, had but one Doughter by his Wife Heir of Navare, that after was married to the Counte of Everus, that after was King of Navar.

Isabel, Doughter to King Philip, her 3. Brethern beyng deade with owte Issue Male, was countid the next Heire to the Kingdom of France, wher upon the Right cam to Eduarde her Sun by Eduarde the secunde her Husband.

Thomas Gray, Warden of the Castel of Couper and of Fife of the Kinge of Englandes Part in Scotland, cumming from Edwardes Coronation toward the aforefaide Castel, was layde for privile by Walter Bickirkton, Knight of Scotlande, that had prive Intelligence when, and by what way, he could cum, and lay yn waite with 400. Menne of Armes with hym. The which thing being told to Thomas Gray at Hand, that had with hym but 26. Men of Armes, wel appointid and wel horsid, causid his Varlettes to cum yn Sight behynd with a Baner, and with his smaul Band roode thorough the Rankes of Scottes by Force, and bak agayn by Force thorough them, killing dyvers of them. And then they espying Grayes Verlettes cumming toward them, fledde alle, and levying theyr Horses tooke the Marresis, or Bogges. And Thomas drave P. g. 784. their Horses a way for his Pray to the Castel of Couper.

A nother tyme Alexander Fresle a Scotte, Frend to Robert Bruse, was set with in a litle of Couper Castel with an Embuschement, and caussid certen of his to pille a Village ther by, so supposing to bring Thomas Gray in to a Trappe: the which hering the Cry went to Horse to se what it was. The Embuschement seyng that, roode of Force to the very Castel Gates. Thomas seing this returnid his Horse, and cam faire and softly thorow the Toune of Couper, and then laying Spurres to his Horse, and rode thorough them, and got within the Barres of the Castel, wher he founde his oune <sup>a</sup> Meny cumming out to help hym.

King Edward caullid a gayn Peter Gaverston, a yong Man of Gascoyne, afore exilid by his Father; caussing Thomas Erle of Lancastre, with other, to swere to the Accomplishment of the Banishment, and caussid hym to take to Wife the Doughter of his Sister and the Erle of Glocestre, and made hym Counte of Cornewalle. Peter Gaverston maryed Johan of Acres Doughter.

Peter Gaverston then became noble, liberal and gentil in summe Fascions: but after ful of Pride and Disdayne, of the which the Nobilles of England tooke great Despite.

*a Sic.*



It chauncyd about this tyme, that Peter was in the Kinges Werres yn Scotland, and let the Toun of Dundee to Ferme, and hering of Debate of Barons yn England cam to Scarburge, and ther was taken, and delyverid to Eymer Valoyns, Erle of Penbrok, apon condition that he should fend hym to the King by them that toke hym: but he was taken agayne by Oxforde, and brought to the Erle of Lancastre, that caussid hym to be behedid by Warwike.

Pag. 785.

Adam Banester, a Bachelor of Lancastreshire, movid Ryot agayne Thomas of Lancastre by Crafte of King Edward; but he was taken, and behedid by the Commaundement of Thomas of Lancastre.

Robert Bruse cam agayne in to Scotland, and wan such Counterys agayne as Edward the Father had conquerid: and al by the Governement of Englischmen, that usid their Autorite in Scotland to theyr singular Profite.

Rokesborow was yn Garde of one Gilleminge de Fenigges, Chevaler, and Burgonion: of whom James Duglas wan it, and ther was Gilleminge slayn in defending the great Tour.

Petrus Lelandius Vicount of Edenburg.

Pers Lelande Knight a Gascoyne was Vicount of Edenburg, apon whom cam the Menne of Randol Counte of Murref: and Pers fledde to the Kepe of the Castel Roche, and after becam suoren to Bruse: the which after surmisid Treason apon hym, because he thought that he had an Englisch Hart, and made hym to be hangid and drawen.

Edward the secunde cam to socour Strivelin, and ther his Host was discumfitid, and the Erle of Glocestre slayn.

Humfrede de Bouhun, Erle of Hereford, was taken at Botheville, and delyverid after for the Wife of Robert Bruse and the Bishop of S. Andres.

Philip Moubray Knight, Capitayne of Strivelin, for the King of Englande, made Promise to Robert Bruse to render the Castel if he had no Socour by a certen Day.

The Counte of Glocester was Capitayne of the Vaunt Garde of Edwardes Host.

Bruse with his owne Handes killid Pers Monfort, an Englisch Knight, in the Wooddes by Strivelin. Clifford and Henry Beaumont with 300. Men of Armes closid the other Side of the Wodde. Then Thomas Randolf, Counte of Murray, Nephew to Bruse, hering that his Uncle had vanquisshid the Vantgard of the Englisch Men, cam with his Batel owt of the Wodde apon Clifford and Beaumont, wher William Dayncourt Knight was slayn, and Thomas Gray was taken. The Residew of King Edwardes Hoste escaping the Woddes to the Water of Forth beyond Banokesburne, a deade depe Water, and pitchid there by a Marres. Then one Alexander

Pag. 786.

Seton



Seton a Scotte, beyng in Kinge Edwardes Hoste, made owte prively yn the Night hym self to Bruise being yn the Woodde, telling hym, that if he wold cum erly yn the Mornyng, that he should easely overcum the Englisch Menne. Wherapon Bruse cam erly yn the Morning with 3. Batelles on foote, taken Exemple of the Fleminges that on foote a litle afore had discomfitid the Pour of Fraunce at Courtray.

The Englisch Men, loden with Harneys and Horsemen, were not wont to fight on fote. And at the laste in fighting, the Englischmen were dryven yn to the Diche of Bannokburne hedelinges one upon a nother.

The King hym self with a few fled to Dunbar, by the Counsel of Giles de Argentine, a stoute Warryer, and a late cum from the Werres of Henry Lusenburg Emperor.

The King in Chase foute sore, and had his Horse paunchid, but he got a nother.

But Giles Argentin saide, that he was not wont to fly, and so returnid to the Englisch Host, and was slayne.

Counte Patrik of Marche ful gentely reseivid King Edward in to his Castel of Dunbar, and thens the King cam by Water to Berwik.

Edwarde de Bruse, Brother to Bruse Kinge of Scottes, desyring to be also a King, went yn to Ireland with great Poure, supposing to conquere it, wher he remaynid 2. Yeres and a half, doing wonderful Feates, and proclayming hym self King of Kinges yn Ireland. But at the laste he was slayn of the Englischmen at Dundalge yn Irelande by his owne Wilfulnes, that wold not tary for his ful Cumpany that were almost at Hand. Pag. 787.

King Edwarde sente the Erle of Arundel as Capitayne yn to the Marches of Scotlande, where he soferid Reproche by James Duglas at Lincelly yn the Forest of Jedworth, and ther was Thomas of Riche-  
monte.

The same James Duglas discumfitid the Garnison of Berwik at Staithmore, wher were many Gascoynes slayn.

The same James Duglas, by Treason of the Marchers, discumfitid the Band of Englischmen at Berwike, wher Robert Neville was slayn, the which Neville had afore slayn Richard Fitz Marmaduke at the olde Bridge of Duresme for Despite who might rule mooste.

The same James Duglas, by help of Patrike Counte of March, and Peter Spalding of Berwike, got Berwike owt of the Englischmennes Handes. But the Castel kept a xi. Wekes after, and then, for lak of Vitaile and Rescue, was gyvin up. Ther Roger Horfeley, the Capitayn of the Castel for the Englischmen, lost one of his Yes.



Eymer de Valence, Counte of Penbroke, goyng toward the Court of Rome, was taken by one John de la Moiller, a  
 on  
 Burglion, and sent to the Emperour, and raunfomid for 20. M. Poundes of Sylver. By cause the faide John allegid, that he servid the King of England, and had not his Wages.

Robert de Bruse caussid al the Castelles of Scotland to be beten doun savyng Dumbretain, wher William de Sowles was put for Treason and dyed.

Gilbert Midleton about this tyme made Riottes in Northumbrelande, robbing ii. Cardinalles, and taking Lewys de Beaumont Bishop of Duresme, and Henry Beaumont his Brother, by cause the King had arrestid Adam de Swineburne his Cofyn, by cause he had spoken of the Marchers Maters to sharpely to the Kinge hym self. This Midleton, by the abbetting of other Marchers, did much Harme in Cleveland, and toke al the Castelles of Northumbreland, excepte Alnewik, Baniburg, and Northam.

Tag. 788.

Gilbert Midleton was taken yn his owne Castel of Mitforde, with pryvi Intelligence had with his owne Men, by Gui: Felton, Thomas Heton, and Robert Hornecliffe, and hangid, drawen, and quarterid at London.

The Scottes cam yn to the Marches of Engeland, and destroyed the Castelles of Werk and Herbotel, and over ran much of Northumbreland Marches.

At this tyme Thomas Gray, and his Frenedes defendid Norham from the Scottes.

It were a wonderful Proceffe to declare what Mischefes cam by Hungre and Asseges by the Space of xi. Yeres in Northumbreland. For the Scottes be cā to be so proude, after they had got Berwik, that they nothing esteimid the Englischmen.

Aboute this tyme there was a greate Fest made yn Lincolnshir, to which cam many Gentil Men and Ladies. And emonge them one Lady brought a Heulme for a Man of Were, with a very riche Creste of Golde, to William Marmion Knight, with a Lettre of Commaundement of her Lady, that he should go in to the daungerust Place in England, and there to let the Heualme to be seene, and knowen. as famose. So he went to Norham, whither, with yn 4. Dayes of cumming, cam Philip Moubray, Gardian of Berwike, having yn his Bande 140. Men of Armes, the very Flour of Men of the Scottisch Marches.

Tag. 789.

Thomas Gray, Capitayne of Norham, feyng this, brought his Garison afore the Barriers of the Castel, behynde whom cam William, richely arrayed, as al glittering in Gold, and wering the Heualme his Ladys Present. Then



Then sayd Thomas Gray to Marmion, “ Syr Knight, ye be  
 “ cum hither to fame your Helmet. Mount up on yor  
 “ Horfe, and ryde lyke a valiant Man to yowr <sup>a</sup> even here at  
 “ hand, and I forfake God if I rescue not thy Body deade or  
 “ a lyve, or I myself wyl dye for it.”

Wherapon he toke his Curfore, and rode emong the  
 Throng of Ennemyes, the which layed fore Stripes on hym,  
 and pullid hym at the last oute of his Sadel to the Grounde.

Then Thomas Gray with al the hole Garnison lette prik  
 yn emong the Scottes, and so wondid them, and their Horfes,  
 that they were over throwen, and Marmyon fore beten was  
 horfid agayn, and with Gray purfewid the Scottes yn Chace.  
 There were taken 50. Horfes of Price, and the Wemen of  
 Norham brought them to the Foote men to folow the  
 Chace.

Thomas Gray hym self killid one Cryne, a Fleming, an  
 Admiral, and great Robber on the Se, and yn hy Favor with  
 Robert Bruse. The Resydew that escapid were chacid to  
 the Nunnes of Berwik.

Adam de Gordon, a Baron of Scotland, cam with 160.  
 Men to dryve a way the Catel, pasturing by Norham, but  
 the yong Men of the Counetry ther aboute encounterid with  
 them, whom Thomas Gray seing to stande in Jeopardy, went  
 owte with onely 60. Men, and killid most Parte of the Scottes  
 and their Horfis.

This same Thomas was tuise assigid yn the Castel of Nor- Pag. 790:  
 ham by the Scottes, one tyme by the Space almost of an  
 Yere, the other vii. Monithes.

His Ennemies made Forteresses before the Castel, one at  
 Upsedelington, a nother yn the Chirch of Norham. The  
 Castel was tuise vitailid by the Lord Percy and Neville, that  
 be cam very Noble Men, and riche and great Socorers of the  
 Marches of England.

The utter Ward of Norham Castel was ons taken yn Tho-  
 mas Grays tyme, on the Vigile of S. Catarine, but they kept  
 it but 3. Dayes; for theyr purpose yn myning fayllid them.

About this tyme Gosselyn Daivel caussid the Maner of Al- ¶ Gosselin  
 lerton to be made warlike. <sup>first en forcer</sup> Daivel.

John of Ireland ravishid the Lady Clifford.

Great Hungre was aboute this tyme in Englande.

King Edward kept much the Se Costes, al delighting in  
 Shippes, and to much using the vile Company of Maryners,  
 wher by he lost much Favor of his People.

Whil King Edward layid Sege to Berwik, the Scottes enterid

<sup>a. Sic;</sup>

by

by Cairluel far in to England, and discomfitid the English Men at Mitton.

Then the King left of the Sege of Berwik, supposing to have faught with the Scottes yn his <sup>a</sup> oune, but they hering that the Sege of Berwik was left (for the which they ragid) they returnid by Montaynes and wafte Groundes in to Scotland.

John de Lilleburne toke the Castel of Knaresburg, the which after renderid hym self to the King apon Condition.

Pag. 791.

The Quene Isabel assigid the Castel of Ledes, to whom it was renderid. For the Barons, in reverence of her, wold not rescue it.

Souldiors of the Kinges, going with hym againe toward Scotland, faught with the Communes of the Toune of New Castel, at the very Bridg, for certen Displeasures; and ther was Syr John Perith Knight slayne, and other Esquiers, longging to the Conestable and Marefcal.

King Edward beyng at Leth to go to Edenburg was constrainid to recoil for Lak of Vitayle.

Robert Bruse cam with a great Pour of Scottes in to Yorkshir, and King Edward being at York, and hering of this, cam to Blakehoumore, with such Pour as he could sodenly gather, and toke a Hylle bi Bylaund Abbay for his Fortresse, wher the King and his Cumpany were discomfitid, and the Counte of Richemont taken, and the Lorde Sully, a Baron of Fraunce, and many other: and the King self hardely escapid to Rivalles Abbay.

Then the Scottes did much Hurt aboute York, and the Wold of Yorkshir.

Then toke Edwarde Peace for xiii. Yeres with the Scottes.

Edward sent his Brother Counte of Kent yn to Gascoyne, wher he losste much, and wan naught.

King Edwarde gave the Dukedom of Gascoyn to Edwarde his Sunne, but the Barons of Gascoyn wold bere no Homage to hym, but alonly to the Corone, during his Father's Life.

The Erle of Kent left the War of Gascoyn, and cam to Parys to treate with the Erle of Henaude for a Mariage betwixt Philip the Countes Doughter, and Prince Edward his Nephew.

Pag. 792.

King Edward hering of the cumming of his Quene, his Sunne, and Mortimer, with theyr Host, towarde hym, toke Shipping at Chepstow: but Tempest kept hym from flying xv. Dayes yn the Severn Se, and after of Necessitie arrivid yn Glamorganshire.

Many of the Kinges Household cam from Chepstow to Bristow to the Quene.

Donold, Erle of Marre in Scotland, was made by King  
*a Sic.*
Edwarde



Edwarde Gardian of the Castel of Bristow, the which he delyverid to the Quene, and so repairid into Scotlande.

Hugh Dispenfar made Bargayne with certen Galays of Wales, but after they had attemptid the Se ii. or iii. tymes to passe, and Wind fervid not, they delyverid Hugh Dispenfar to the Quene, that after was hangid, drawen, and quarterid at Glocester.

King Edwarde the secunde had 2. Sunnes, Edwarde that was crounid King he beyng a life, and John that was after Counte of Cornewalle, and dyed at the Toun of S. John yn Scotlande, having no Issue. Isabelle, the elder Doughter of this Eduarde the 2. was married to the Counte of Gelders, that after was made Duke. The secunde Doughter was maryed <sup>a</sup> Sunne to Robert Bruse King of Scotlande.

Joannes filius Eduardi  
2i. comes  
Cornub:

King Edward the 3. sent the Countes of Lancaster and Kent with these Lordes, Wake, Ros, Moubray, and Beaumont to Newcastle upon Tyne, to strenkith the Marche. Yet James Douglas cam with yn 3. Miles of them, brenning the Countery; and they, for Lak of Knowlege of War, kept them with yn Newcastle.

After this the King hym self cam toward Stanhop with a great Host, booth of Englissh Men and of Estrangers, and after loggid at Eiden, when they had cumpasid the Bakkes of the Scottes in the Scottisch Marches, and could see none of them. Wherapon Proclamation was made yn King Edward Hoste, that he that could discry the Scottisch Host shold have a 100. li. Land by the Yere. Then one Thomas Rokeby brought certein Newis, that the Scottisch Host was at Stanhop. Wherapon the King went thither, and loggid his Host beyond them to stop theyr flite.

Pag. 793.

At this tyme Archibald Douglas toke great Prayes in the Bishopriche of Duresme, and encounterid with a Band of Englissh Men at Darlington, and killid many of them.

Darlington.

Shortely after the Scottes by covine fledde clere away from Stanhop Park in the Night. Wherfore the yong King Edward wept tendrely, and returnid to York.

Robert Bruse King of Scottes had assiged the Castel of Norham, wher Robert Maners was Capitayne: wich with his Garnison issuid oute one Day, and discomfitid the Scottes, killing William Mouhand, a Baron of Scotland.

The Counte of Morref, and James Douglas, besegid the Lorde Percy in his Castel of Alnewic: but they sone depertid to Robert Bruse theyr King, lying at the Seage of Norham.

The Counsel of King Edward sent one William Denoun, a Man of Law, to Bruse beseging Norham, to treat for a

<sup>a</sup> Sic MS. The Sunne, sine was, in *Excerptis Galeanis*.



Mariage betwixt Johan, King Edwardes Sister, and David, Robert Brufe Sunne.

Pag. 794.

There was a Parliament fet after this at York, and there Peace was concludid betwixt the Englifchmen and the Scottes, and al the Wrytinges of the Homages of Scotland to England were deliverid. But thefe Lordes, Percy, Wake, Beaumont, and Souch, wold not agre upon this Condition, that the Englifchmen shoulde lefe fuch Landes as they had by Enheritance yn Scotland.

Henry Counte of Lancaftre, and other Barons, began to make Riottes, as not content with the Governement of Quene Isabel and Mortymer. But after their Peace was made to the King at Bedeford, faving that the Lord Wak, and the Lord Beaumont, and Thomas Ruffelin were exceptid, that had avoydid the Reaulme to have cum agayn with Stenkith.

Ther was a Voyce went a brode, that King Edward the fecunde was yet alyve: And with this Tale cam one of the Erle of Marches Retinew to Erle of Kent, faying, that if he wold affist hym, he might be brought agayne to his Kingely Dignite. And the Erle promifid to help it foreward; and fo he was upon thos Wordes accusid of Treafon to Edward the 3. and therapon, by the meane of Quene Isabelle and Mortymer, was behedid at Wincheftre.

The King being wery of the governing that his Mother and Mortimer had, cauffid Mortimer, by Counfel of his Nobils, to be taken in the Cafel of Notingham.

Hughe Turpington, Steward of Edward the Kinges Houfe, and Favourer of the Government of Isabelle and Mortymer, was ther flayne by John Neville at the taking of Mortimer.

Pag. 795.

Mortimer was jugid at a Parliament at London to be hangid, drawen, and quarterid, as a Traitor for thes Cauffes, Firft, for consenting to the Death of Edward the fecunde: for cauffing the Erle of Kent to be put to death: for difinheriting the King of his Homage to be had of the Scottes; and for destroying the Kinges Treafor. Then the Lordes, that were banifhid, wer reftorid to theyr Landes, and William Montacute was chefe of Counfel with the King, and al way gave hym good Counfel, and for his Honor.

The Englifch Lordes that were difenheritid of theyr Landes in Scotland made Supplication to King Edward, that they might be reftorid to them. The King fent this Supplication to the Counte of Murrefe, then Gardiane of Scotlande in the Nonage of King Davy, whos Father Robert Brufe dyed of the Lepre: and the Erle fent the King a gentil Answer in Wordes. But for lak of Effect, the Lord Beaumont, the Countes of Atheles and Angufe, Richard Talbot, Henry



Ferrars, John Moubray, and <sup>a</sup> many other: so that upon they found means to send for Edward Bailliol, (Sunne to John Bailliol, late King of Scotlande,) the which had bene owt of Scotland 30. Yeres. And he toke Shipping at Ravinsker, and landid at Kinkorn, having a 400. Men of Armes with hym: wher the Counte of Fife was discomfitid, and Alex: Seton the Sun slain. And went thens to Dunfermelin, and there found a great Numbre of Staves, wel heddid with Yren of the purveying of Thomas Erle of Murref deade a xii. Dayes afore: and thens went to the Toune of S. John, wher they found a great Band <sup>b</sup> the Scottes. Forther the Lordes, hering of the Arrival of Edward Bailliol, Pag. 796. were gatherid to chose a Gardian, and appointid to that Office the Counte of Marre.

The Lord Beaumont, feyng the Ennemyes at hand, encouragid al the Company, with Bailliol and the Disenheritees, appointing to passe over the Water of Earne by the Night, and manfully to sett upon the Scottes very erly yn the Morn- ing. And yn passing over Roger de Sewarton was drownid, and they set fierfely upon the Varlettes first that kept the Horsses of the Scottisch Hoste, and went forth, and, as sone as any day apperid, stoutely set on the Batelles of the Scottes, and over cam them: wher were slayn the Counte of Marre, Alexander Fresil, Robert de Bruse, Bastard to Robert Bruse King of Scotlande, and many Barons, Knightes, and Esquiers. Thens Bailliol and the Barons went in to S. Johns Toune, and welle fortified it.

But with yn an viii. Dayes of the Batel cam an infinite Numbre out of al Partes of Scotland afore S. John's Toune, and sone after, for lak of Vitayle, were constrynd to recoyle and disparkle themselves.

After the Barons coronid Edward Bailliol at Stone.

After they goyng toward Galeway were layd for by Jedworth by Archibald Duglas, whom they discomfitid, and toke Robert de Lowdre the Sunne, with other.

After they went to Roxburg, and ther Andrew Murref, Gardian of Scoteland for David Bruse, set upon them, but he was ther taken Prisoner.

Edward Bailliol went toward the Vale of Anand, and Archibalde Duglas lay by the way to take Prayes, but the Englischemen drave hym away, and killid many of his Men.

Embassadors of Scotland cam to King Eduard to his Par- Pag. 797. lament at York, and theyr desirid the King to help Davyd his Brother yn Law. But Answer was made, that the King

<sup>a</sup> Sic in MS. nostro. Desiderantur nempe paucula, quae ex historicis sunt petenda. <sup>b</sup> L. of the Scottes.



could not help them agayn his Subjectes, whom they had difenheritid.

Edward Bailliol gave up Berwik, Roxburg, Dedingburg, Pebilles, and Dunfres, to King Edward, and promifid to make hym Homage for the Refidew.

The Batel  
of Berwik.

After that the hole Englifch Hofte had faught with the Scottes, and had fo great a Victory <sup>a</sup> of the Toune of Berwik was gyven up to King Edward.

The fecunde Yere after the Batel of Berwik, Edward Bailliol, King of Scottes, cam to Newcaftel to do his Homage to King Edward of England.

Edward Bailliol beyng at Stryvelyn, Debate and Envy fel emong his chief Councelars, and apou that every one of them repayrid to theyr Holdes. And Edward hym felf cam in to England.

Henry Beaumont, Erle of Boghan by thenheritance of his Wife, went to Dungarg, a Caftel that he had newly fortyfied yn Boghan.

The Counte of Atheles repayrid to his Cuntery.

Richard Talbot was beyond the Montaynes yn the Landes of thenheritance of his Wife, Doughter to John Comyn of Scotland, and hering of thefe Newes went toward England, and was taken in Lownes.

Henry Beaumont was affegid in Dungarg, wher he furrendered his Caftel apou Condition that he might frely repayre in to England.

The Counte of Atheles turnid to the Part of Davy Brufe.

So that al the Englifch Enheritors of Englifchmen in Scotland wer none left of any great Reputation.

The Counte of March held on the Englifche Kinges Part, and cam to hym to Newcaftel apou Tine, and goyng homeward agayn was fore hurt of ille People in Northumbreland for Covetufnes of Mony that King Edward gave hym.

Pag. 798.

King Edward the 3. repayrid the Caftel of Roxburg, and that in Wynter, that was beten down in his Fathers tyme, and after went to London to prepare fhortely to returne with a great Hofte yn to Scotlande.

At this tyme was Edwarde de Bowne, King Edwardes Cofyn, drounid yn a Ryver yn the Vale of Anande, whil he went yn to fave a Varlet, that toke hold of his Shoulders, and pullid hym oute of his Sadel. The Varlet was favyd.

King Edward fent with Eduard Bailliol the Countes of Warren, Arundel, Oxford, and Angous, and the Lordes Percy, Neville and Latimer, with an Hofte to enter by Berwik in to Scotlande.

King Edward hym felf went yn to Scotland by Cairluel

<sup>a</sup> Sic.

with



with the Flour of his Chevalry, having also with hym the Erle of Geders, that after was Marquise and Duke with a greate Bande of Alemayns.

cam nere

These 2. Hostes mette to gether about the Ryver of Clude.

There was a great Trobylle in Bailliols Hoste for an Esquier caullid Gurnay, whom the Marchers killid apou a Surmise that one of Name was consenting to the Deth of the Kinges Father.

Bailliol got the Castel of Combrenald by Assaute.

At the Toune of S. John yn Scotland the Counte of Atheles, Godefray de Rose, and Alexander Moubray, with other, cam to the Kinges Peace.

Whil King Edwarde lay at S. John's Toune the Counte of Nemure cam with his Band to Berwik, and so be land thought to cum to King Edward of England: but he was constraynid at Edingburg by the Counte of Murref to take the Roche of the defacid Castel of Edingburg; and, apou Condition that after he should not bere wepen agayn the Quarel of Davy Bruse, he was soferid to returne to England. The Englischemen that were with hym were taken Prifoners, and theyr Ranfon appointid. Pag. 799.

The Counte of Nemure cam agayn to Berwik, and in Company of the Quene cam to S. John Toune by the Se to King Edwarde.

The Counte of Murref, about this same tyme, was by chaunce taken yn the Marches by one William Presfen.

About this tyme the Erle of Hulster was killid yn Ireland of his own People (the which Counte was Sunne and Heyre of one of the Doughters of the Erle of Glocester, and Cosyn to the King of England) whos Doughter and Heyre Lionel, Sunne to Eduarde the thyrde, after maryed.

Edwarde the 3. cam from S. John's Tounne to Edingburg and repayrid the Castelle, whither cam Robert the Seneschal of Scotland on to hys Peace. This Robert was Sunne to the Doughter of Robert Bruse King of Scotland.

King Edward put a great Garnifon yn the Castel of Edingburg, and returnid in to England.

The Wynter after King Edward sent the Counte of Atheles to be Gardian beyond the Scottisch Se: and there fighting with Andrew Murref, with the Counte of Marche, and William Duglas, that were of David Bruse Part, was slayne.

And about the same tyme Thomas Russelin cumming from the Se was slayne at Dunoter, but his Band had the Victory.

The Somer after this King Edwarde sent his Brother John Pag. 800.



Erle of Cornewale, to S. John's Toune in Scotland to succurre Bailliol, and after dyed ther of fayr Death.

King Edward, hering that the Scottes had appointid to fight with his Men at S. John's, cam yn a wonderful Spede thither, and disapointid their Purpose, and after rode beyond the Mountaynes of Scotland, and there rescuid the Counte of Atheles Wife, that was besegid yn the Castel of Loghindorm: and he having great Scarcite of Meate in his Hofte, but he was holp by foraging of Robert Ogul and other Marchiers. Then he went to Strivelyn, and repairid the Castel.

Thens he went to Botheville, and there repayrid the Castel yn *a* Wynter<sup>u</sup>, and put a strong Garnison yn it. The Lord Barklay conveyid Vitailles from Edingburg to Botheville, and descomfitid apou a Night Wylliam Duglas, that lay yn wayte to intersepte hym.

King Eduarde lost sone after al the Castelles, and Tounes, that he had fortified for lak of diligent pursuing of his Victory. King Eduarde made at his Parliament at London his eldest Sunne, Erle of Chester, Duke of Cornewalle. *b*\* Henry of \* Lancaster was made Erle of Darby, Willyam de Bowne Erle of Northampton, Willyam de Montague Erle of Salisbyri, Hugh de Audeley Erle of Glocester, Robert Ufford Erle of Southfolk, Guliam Clinton Erle of Huntingdon. And the King gave such Landes and Possessions to these Menne, that no very great Summe of Landes, apperteyning to the Corone, was lefte. So that the King was fayne to lyve of Subsidies, and Taskes, to the great Payn of his *c* People. \*

Pag. 801.

At this Parliament at London the King was advysid by his Counsel to profecute his Title to the Coroune of France.

Wherapon King Edward sent Embassadors to the Duke of Baver, beyng Emperor, that had weddid the other Sister of the Erle of Henaude, for Surety of Alliaunce, and to retayne nobile Men about hym with no smaule Coste. Henry Burwasche Bisshop of Lincoln, the Countes of Saresbyri and Hundundune were the Embassadors, and returnid to the Parliament at London with theyr Answere.

Andrew de Murref, Gardian of Scotland for David Bruse, did much Hurt in the Counte of Cairluel, and thens went to assege the Castel of Edenburg, yet in the Englissh Mennes Handes.

The Marchers of England, hering of the Sege of Edensburge, cam to rescue it. So that the cam thens to Clerkington; and the Englisshmenne cam to Krethtoun, where betwixt

*a* Asteriscum supra hanc vocem posuit Lelandus. *b* Sic in MS. nimirum cum asteriscis duob: uno in textu, altero in margine. *c* Sic, cum asterisco.



them and the Scottes was a great Fighte, and many slayne on both Parties. Then the Scottes made as they wold go yn to England, and loged them self at Galuschel, and the Englisch went over Twede.

The Erle of Saresbyri, that was nere of Pryvi Counsel with King Edwarde, tolde hym, that is Alliaunce with themperour, and the Alemayn, was very costely, and to a smaull Profite to hym. And upon this the King went toward Scotland to excuse hym of the farther Intelligence with the Alemayns, and toke the Countes of Arundel and Glocestre with hym, and the Lordes Percy and Neville to the Sege of Dunbar, on til he cam to Whitekirk, and ther, for other of his Afferes, could not be at the Sege. But the Lordes lay all Lent, and to Pentecoste, on tulle the Bisshop of Lincolne, and the Counte of Saresby wer cum again from the Allemayns. So at the last the Alliaunce with the Alemans was taken by King Edwarde: and then the Lordes being at a Point of rendering the Castel of Dunbar, hering that they, that Pag. 892. lettid the King Passage in to Fraunce for profescuting his Title thereof, shuld be countid as Traditors, disloggid them self thens with Treuues, lest they should have bene countid as Letters of the Kingges Passage.

King Edward went over to Antwerp, keping great Justes there: wher also his Sunne Lionel was borne.

Lionel  
borne yn  
Flanders.

The Marchers of Scotland, that were left behind the Lordes that went in to Scotland, where discomfitid at Presfen. Robert Maners was taken, with many other Prisoners, and many slain: because that for certen displeasaunt wordes among them self they brake Order, and faught in an onconvenient Place.

King Edward, with yn 2. Monithes of his Arrival yn to Fraunce, went to themperor Lewis to Colayne, wher King Eduardes Title to the Corone of Fraunce was pronouncid as good.

Whil Edwarde was in Braban the Frenche Galays cam to Hampton, and toke the Toune by Assaute, and destroyed it: but taryid not ther; and toke goyng thens 4. Englisch Shippes lying be Midleburge, tarying to know wither Edwarde wold commaund them any Service.

King Eduarde was made Vicar General of thempire, and they to be at his Commaundement.

King Edward sent for the Duke of Braban his Cofyn Germanyn, for the Duke of Gelder that had maryed his Sister, and for the Marquis of Julers his Brother in Law to mete with hym at a certen Day to enter into the Marches of Fraunce.

The Engliches and the Almayns assigid Honicourt, but they could not take it: at the which Assaute Thomas Poyninges



ninges was slayn, and other good Englisch Menne.

The King of Fraunce cam to Berenfos with yn 2. Miles of the Englisch Host.

Pag. 803. The King of England remeid for lak of Vitaile to Avayne; wher felle Varyaunce betwixt the Englisch Men and sum of the Almayns, so that in the Night the Almayns killid and spoillid certen Englisch Men yn a litle Village ther by, and so departid.

Joannes de Gandavo. King Edward went bak to Antwarp, wher the Lordes did hym Homage as the very King of Fraunce. And he toke to hym the Armes of Fraunce at Gaunt: and ther was John his Sun borne.

King Edwarde returnid for a tyme into England, and lefte the Countes of Saresbyri and Southfolk his Gardians in Braban, which, by reason of a folisch Yorney enterprised by them, were taken a fore Lisle of the French Men, and sent Prisoners to Paris.

The Erle of Warwik was made Gardian of Flaunders for King Edward.

King Edwarde having his Horses redy shippid to passe over at Orwel to his Allies, hering that the Navy of Fraunce, and the Admiral of Normandy lay at Scuse to stop Vitaile, and let his Passage, sent his Horses to land agayn, and forth failid to Scuse, and the morow after S. Johns Day in Somer faught with the French Navy, and got a glorius Victory.

King Edward layed Sege to Turnay, wher yn was the Counte of Owe, Conestable of Fraunce, and the Counte of Foys, with XV. C. Men of Armes: and when he had lyen a xi. Wekes at the Sege, Philip Valoyce, that caullid hym self King of Fraunce, cam with yn a 2. Myles of Turnay with his great Hoste, and there began Treatice, and there Conclusion was made for Trewys for one Yere, and that Prisoners shoulde be delyverid on booth Partes: wherapon the Erles of Saresbyri and Southfolk wher delyverid to King Edwarde, and Mounseir Montmarauncy, that was taken at the Sege of Turnay, with other, to Philip Valoys: And that the Obligations, wher yn the Fleminges were so straitly bounde yn the Court of Rome that they should bere no Armure agayn the Corone of Fraunce, shoul be cassate, and utterly voyde.

Whil the King was at the Sege of Turnay, the Erles of Marche and Sothirland made a Rode yn to England, and were discomfitid by Thomas Gray there.

Pag. 804. Robert Maners, and John Coplande, with the Garnison of Roxburg, then yn the Englisch Mennes Handes, but after won by Coyne of the Scottes on Ester Day, at the very Hour of the Resurrextion. But al they that were Capitayne of



of this Covyne dyed after an il Death. Alexander Ramsay, Capitayne of this Deade, dyed for Hunger, put in Prison for very Envy that Wylliam Douglas bare hym.

King Edward repayrid into England, and was in Yeopardy of drouning at the Tamys Mouth, and at his Arrival cauffid his Treasurers to be arrestid, by cause he was so il furnishid of Mony: the which was the greate Cause of leving of his Sege at Turnay.

The Wynter after the Sege of Turnay King Edward went to Melros, and rode thorough Part of the Forest of Etrik in a very il Season, and cam to Melros agayne, wher Henry, Erle of Darby, Sunne and Heyre to Henry Counte of Lancastre, justid with Wylliam Douglas by Covenant yn the Kinges Syte.

The <sup>a</sup> King Edward taking a Trews departid from Melros half in a Melancoly with them that movid hym to that Yornay.

The Counte of Derby went to Berwik, and there were Justes of Werre by Covenant with yn the Toune of many Knightes and Esquiers: and ther were killid ii. Englisch Knighttes.

This Season David Bailliol cam <sup>b</sup> out of Fraunce, and yn the Wynter after, about Candelmas, made a Roode in to the Englisch Marches, and brent much Corne and Houses: and yn Somer after he made a Rode yn to Northumbreland on to Tyne.

The same Yere Debate rose in Britayne, by the Death of John Duke there, betwixt the Counte Montforte, Brother by half Bloode to Duke John, and Charles de Bloys, that had to Wife the Doughter to the Counte of Penthuvir, Brother to Duke John by Father and Mother.

Counte Montfort escapid out of Prison in Fraunce, and cam to King Edward as King of Fraunce, and Edwarde maynt<sup>n</sup>enid his Quarel, and sent Water Mauney yn to Britayne; and after sent the Counte of Northampton into Britayne, as his Lieutenant, with Robert of Artoys, that dyed ther on fayr Death. Pag. 805.

The Counte of Northampton faught with the Barons of Britayne and great Pour of Fraunce at Morlays, and discomfitid them, wher Geffray de Charny was taken. Bohun comes Avonia mediterranea.

King Edward cam yn to Bretayne, and assailid the Toune of Vannes, wher ii. Cardinales cam to make Treuse betwene the Kinges, and the Toune was delyverid to them; but King Eduarde wan it afterwarde.

<sup>a</sup> Bis habetur.    <sup>b</sup> Hec etiam vox bis occurrit.



King Edward with great Peril of Tempest, and ther he gave his eldest Sonne the Principalite of Wales.

Algesiers  
won partely  
by the Aide  
of English  
Men.

The Countes of Saresbyri and Southfolk, that had beene Prisoners yn Fraunce, and were deliverid for the Counte of Murref in Scotland, and 3000. Poundes Sterlinges, with many other Knightes of England, toke there Yorney into Spayne to the Fronter of Granate to the Sege of Algesirs, a great Toune of the Saracenes apon the Straites of Marok, that the good King Alphonfus had besegid, and after wan it by Famyne.

King Edward made a great Fest at Wyndesore at Christemes, wher he renewid the Round Table, and the Name of Arture, and ordenid the Order of the Garter, making Sainct George the Patrone thereof.

King Edward sent an Army yn to Flaunders by the Meane of James Arteville, Capitayn of the Communes of Flaunders, the which when they saw <sup>at Schluse</sup> <sup>of Gaunt</sup> the Army they cutte of Artevilles Hed.

King Edward sent the Counte of Derby, the Erle of Lancasters Sunne, with many Gentil Men yn to Gascoyne, wher he discomfitid his Ennemyes at Albaroche. Ther the Erls of Lisle and Valentinoyes wer taken, and ther they did many great Feates of Armes beside.

Fig. 806.  
The first  
Erle of Staf-  
ford of the  
Staffordes.

The Baron of Staford, that after was Erle, and many other English Men were besegid yn Agiloune yn Gascoyne by John Duke of Normandy, eldest Sunne to Philip King of Fraunce: but he left the Sege be cummyng of King Eduarde yn to Normandy.

King Edward sent the Counte of Northampton and Oxford with Counte Montfort in to Britayn, that claymid to be Duke there, and that shortely after dyed there of fayr Death. The aforesayd Counte asssegid the Toune of Kemperkaretyne, and at the laste toke it by Assaute.

Charles de Bloys cam with great Pour to rescue the Toune, and the aforesaid Erle cam foreward to fight with them; but yn deade they fought not to gither.

The Counte of Northampton rode thorough the Cuntery, and wan the Toun of Rochedirien by Assaut, and so returnid yn to England with Yeopardy of Tempest. Thomas Dagworth, sent Warden yn to Brytaine, anone after this fought with Charles de Bloyse, and put hym to flyte. A nother tyme he layd Wayte for Charlys de Bloys, wher he had asssegid Rochedirien, and toke hym, and sent hym Prisoner yn to

*a Sic in Autogr.* The Army (at Schluse) they cutte of Artevilles Hed, in *Excerptis Galeanis.*



England. And at this tyme were many of the Barons of Britayn slayn. Abowt this Seafon King Edward landid at Oges in Normandy, and wan the Towne of Cane by Force,

Ew

wher the Counte of Owe the Conestable of Fraunce, and Tankerville the Chambrereyn wer taken and sent yn to Englande.

King Edward went up yn Lenght yn Normandy apou the Ryver of Sene, wher al the Bridges wer broken, and made the Bridg of Pontoyse, wher many French Men wer slayn.

Then went King Edward thorough Beauvoisin and Pykardy Pag. 807d to the Water of Sowme, wher a great Sorte of Frenchmen, wylling to stop the Passage, were slayn.

Philip Valoyse cam with his great Hofte to have stoppid King Edward at the Passage of Soum, but he was over or he cam.

King Edward passing the Forest of Crescy was sodenly be set with Philip Valoys great Hofte: but yet he chafe a Plott of Ground equal to fight yn, and wan a great Victory of hym; wher were taken John King of Boheme, the Duke of Loreyne, the Counte of Alaunfun, the Brother of Philip Valoys that caullid hym self King of Fraunce, the Counte of Flaunders, and many other Countes.

King Edward went thens to Calays, wher he lay a hole Yere at the Sege.

King Davy of Scotland, yn the meane while, wan agayne, part by Strenght, parte by Treason, part by Famyne, al the Holdes that King Eduard had yn Scotland, saving the only Toun of Berwik. And the tyme of the ii. firste Monithes of the Assége of Calays he enterid ons in Somer in to the Parties of Cairluelfhir; and a nother by Sulwath, and after assaylid the Pile of Lidel, and wan it by Assaute, and then cut of the Hedde of Water Selby Capitayne there, that afore had beene of the Covyn of Gilbetert Midleton, that kept Mitford Castel and Horton Pile agayn King Eduarde. Davy King of Scottes went forth in to the Bishoprik, and there did much Hurte, wher the Archbishop of York, the Counte of Angous, the Lorde Percy, the Lorde Neville, and Lord Moubray, with other Marchers wan the Batelle, and John Coplande toke hym Prisoner. The Countes of Murref and Strathern wer killid, and also Morice Murref, with many Barons, Banettes, and Knightes wer killid. The Counte of March, and the Seneschal of Scotland, fled. The Counte of Marche was taken, and the Counte of Menteth, that shortely after was Pag. 808d hangid and drawn at London. Wylliam Douglas, that had greatly holp the Quarel of King David, was restorid to his Castel of the Heremitage, apou Conditions that he never



after should bere Wepen agayn King Edwarde, and alway be ready to take his Part. This Duglas was sone after slayn of the Lord Wylliam Duglas yn the Forest of Selkirk.

Many Lordes, Knightes, and Esquires of Scotland, taken yn Batayle with theyr King David, wer sodenly ransomid, the which, after they cam yn to Scotland, made great Riottes agayn. After this Batayle cam to the King of Englands Peace the Countes of Berwik, Roxburg, Peblys, and Dunfres, with the Forestes of Selkirk and Etrik; the Valleis of Anand, Nide, Esk, Euwide, Muffet, Tevyot, with the Forest of Jedworth. The Castelles also of Roxburg and Hermitage wher delyverid in to the Englissh Mennes Handes.

King Edward lay stille afore Calays, and there the Counte of Flanders practisid with hym to have his Doughter Isabelle.

King Philip of Fraunce <sup>a</sup> to the Borders of Calays to remeve the Sege; but he prevailid not.

Calays beyng over cum with Famyne, the Capitayne and Burgeses of the Toune cam with Halters about theyr Nekkes, submitting them self to King Edwarde: the which put a right strong Garnison yn the Toune, and so cam yn to Englande.

Then cam to King Edward Messagers from Rome to treate for Peace for viii. Yeres folouing.

Edwarde  
the 3. refusid  
to be  
Emperour.  
Pag. 809.

About this tyme the Electors of the Empire sent to King Edward, offering hym theyr Voyces to be Emperour, Lowys of Bavar beyng deade. But he for his other great Afferes refusid it, and then was electid Charles King of Boëme, Sun to King John, that was killid at the Batail of Crescy. This Charles electid Emperour fled at the Batail of Crescy.

Henry Duke de Lancastre chalengid at the Coronation of Charles themperor at Rome a greate Part of Province, the which by Deathe of his Auncetors was faullen to hym, by reason of his Fathers Mother Quene of Navar.

King Edward had prepared to Armyes, one at Sandewiche and a nother at Orwelle, to go yn to Flaunders, to thentent to help them of Gaunt and Ypers, the which wer at Debate with them of Bruges for his Quarel. But Trewse taken betwyxt them brake this Yorney.

King Edward knowing a pryvy practise that a Genuoyse of the Garnison of Calays had for a great Summe of Mony with the French King for Delyveraunce of Calays cam very secreetely thither, and caussing as many of the French Men to be let yn as might be welle over cum, slew them, and brake al their Purpose: and there was taken Geffray Charnay very prive of the French Kinges Counsel, and a great Cause of thys Conspiracy.

Geffray Charney delyverid for Raunsom toke in a Castel  
the



the aforesaid Genuoyse, whom King Edward had made Knight, and for he had bene Cause of his taking he put the Genuoyse to great Tormentes.

King Edward faught with a Navy of the Spanyardes cummyng from Flaunders (by cause they had "afore" done hys Navy greate Hurte) and vanquisht them taking many great shippes of Castelle.

The Englisch Men of the Garnison of Calays toke the Castel of Gifnes.

The Englisch Men toke a great Parte of the Counte of Bretayne, wher Thomas Dagwort theyr Capitayne, a Man to hy a Corage to fly, was slayne yn a Skirmouche of the French Menne. This Thomas Dageworth had often tymes over cum the French Menne. Pag. 810

Gualter Bente was Gardian of Britain after Dagworth did wonderus Feates yn Britayne: but after he was put yn the Tour of London by fals Suggestion, as it was said.

King Eduarde and his Counsel wher much occupied by the Space of a Peace of viii. Yeres; procurid as it was spoken of afore by the Messagers of Rome; and for the Delyveraunce of King David of Scotland, and Charlis de Bloys Duke of Bretayn, the which had beene, in the Space of these viii. Yeres, yn divers Castelles on England yn Prison. In this tyme was a very great Pestilence yn England, and many Noble Men dyed of it beside the Communes. In this Season at a Parliament was Henry Counte of Lancastre made Duke, and Rafe Stafford Counte.

Henry Duke of Lancastre made after a Rode to Boloyne.

Prussia

And this Henry was at a nother tyme yn Wynter in Spruce: but this Yorney faillid to fight with the Infideles. Henry went thens to Cracow, whither the Tartares enterid, and were departid a litle afore his cummyng. Henry, at his cummyng to Colayne, fel, by chaunce, at hy Wordes with the Duke of Brunswik, that gave hym Gage of Bataile, and receyvid it, and had leve of King Eduarde to try it. The Bataille was apointid at Parise before John King of Fraunce; and there they were armid an a Horse bak redy to fight, but King John toke up the Quarel. Henry laborid sore for the Peace of viii. Yeris afore spoken of, yn so much that at the last, by great Difficulte, it was concludid upon Conditions at Avinion afore Pag. 812 certayn Cardinales and the Counsel of Fraunce. But this Peace cam to right smaull Effect.

About this tyme John Beauchamp, that was Capitayne of Calays, was taken aboute Arde goyng owt of Calays: wher the Syre Beauin, Capitayne of the French Band, was slayn;



but the French Men, beyng iiiij. tymes doble as many as the Englische Men, had the Victory.

Clement  
Bishop of  
Rome sum  
tyme a Prior  
yn Eng-  
lande.

Clement was Bishop of Rome after Benedict. This Clement was a Monk of Cluny Ordre, and Archbishop of Roan, and had beene before Prior of a Celle of the French Ordre in Englande. He was a good Clerk in Divinite.

In the meane whyle that King Davy was Prifoner, the Lordes of Scotland, by a litle and a litle, wan al that they had lost at the Bataille of Duresme: and there was much Envy emong them who might be hiest; for every one rulid yn his owne Cuntery: and King Eduarde was so distressid with his Afferes beyound the Se, that he toke litle Regard to the Scottisch Matiers.

At this tyme a Baronet of France, caullid Garenceris, cam with 50. Men of Armes yn to Scotland, and brought with hym x. m̄. Markes of the French Kinges Treasor to be gyven emong the Prelates and Barons of Scotlande, apou the Condition that they should breke their Trews with the King of England, and make Werre apou hym.

Rogers  
Mortimers  
Heir was  
restorid to  
the Erledom  
of Marche.

About this tyme in playne Parliament the Jugement of Mortymer, that was Erle of March by King Eduards Gift, was revokid at London; and so was the Sunne of the Sunne of Roger Mortymer restorid to therledom of Marche, and to al his Possessions, by the meanes of his great Frenedes, that allegid that Mortimer dyed with oute answering to such thynges as wer layid agayne hym.

Page 312.

About this tyme King Edward was long deteynid, by reason of a Tretice of Alliance betwixt the King of Navar, that was the Sunne of the Erle of Ewerous and hym. The which Alliaunce by Tretice afore was offerid, when Henry Duke of Lancastre was at Avinion. Apou the which King Eduarde was with his Navy apou the Costes of Gascoyn the hole Somer for Performance of this Alliaunce. But his Yorney faillid. For the King of Navar though to have more Advantage at the French Kinges hand.

King Edward went with his Hofte to Calays, and rode thorough Artoys and Pykardy, destroying 700. Paroches. And apou this King John of Fraunce, sumwhat to redubbe the Rebuke of King Eduardes Actes in his Reaulme, sent his Marescal to King Eduarde, that he should apoint a Day by Gages. And King Eduarde assignid the Place in the Marches of Calays; but King John cam not nere it by viij. lieus.

At this Season Eduard the Prince of Wales was sent by King Edward with a 1000. Men of Armes, and the Erles of Warwike, Oxford, Saresby, and Southfolk, yn to Gascoyn, the which, with the Gascoynes, rode over the Hilles of  
Langedok



Langedok with yn 2. Dayes Yorney of Avinion, and brennid the Suburbes of Narbone, and destroyed Karkafon, and the Counteries about: and yn their returning to Burdeaux rode

Erminak

over the Counte of Ermeniak; and cam to Burdeaux without Batail.

In the same tyme the Englischmen that wer in Britayne vanquishid the Vicounte of Roan, and the Syre Beaumaners. This Beaumaners had afore faught with the Englischmen by Pag. 813. Covenant 30. to 30. The Englischmen at the Begynning had the better: but at the Ende they were vanquishid.

The Lordes Percy and Neville, Gardians of the Englisch Marches, toke Trewis with the Lorde William Dugles at the tyme that he had conquerid the Landes that the Englisch Men had won of the Scottes.

Patrik Erle of March; that was a patifid with Garaunceris the Baron of Fraunce, King John of Fraunce Agent ther, wold not consent to this Trews, and so with other cam yn roode to the Castel of Norham, and imbuschid them self upon the Scottisch Side of Twede; sending over a Banaret with his Baner, and 400. Men to forage, and so gathering Prayes drove them by the Castelle.

Thomas Gray (Conestable of Norham, Sunne to Thomas Gray that had beene 3. tymes besegid by the Scottes in Norham Castel yn King Edwarde the secunde Dayes) seing the Communes of England thus robbid, issuid out of Norham with few mo. the 50. Menne of the Garnison, and a few of the Communes, and, not knowing of Patrikes Band be hynd, were by Covyn be set both before and behind with the Scottes. Yet for al that Gray with his Men lightting upon foote set upon them with a wonderful Corage, and killid mo of them than they did of thenglisch Men. Yet wer there vi. Scottes yn Numbre to one Englisch Man, and cam so fore on the Communes of England, that they began to fly, and then was Thomas Gray taken Prisoner. Patrik of Dunbar Counte of Marche, and Thomas le Seneschal, that caullid hym self Counte of Angus, one and twenty Dayes after this preparid them self upon a Nighte with Scaling Laders cumming to Berwik, and with yn vi. Dayes after tok be Assaute one of the strongest Toures of Berwik, and enterid the Toun.

This Tydinges was brought to King Edwarde at his very Pag. 814. Landing at Calays yn to England. Wherefore he taried at his Parliament apointid at London but 3. Dayes, and with al Spede cam to Berwike, and enterid the Castel, and then the Burgeses tretifid with hym, and the Toune of Berwik was redelyverid ful fore agayn the Scottes Wylle to King Edwarde.



King Edward went to Rokesburg, and there the xxvi. Day of January, anno D. 1355. Edward Bailliol King of Scottes resignid his Corone, and al his Title of Scotland, to King Edward, saying, that the Scottes were ful of Rebellion: and be cause he had no Heyre, nor any very nere of his Linage, and that he was of King Edwardes Blode: wherfore, he said, he could not telle wher better to bestow his Title, and the Corone of Scotlande, better than apon hym. Apon this King Eduarde went be yond Lambremore in Lownes, destroying the Countrey on to Edinburg.

Then he repayrid yn to England, and left the Erle of Northampton Gardian of the Marches, which toke a Trews with the Scottes that was not wel kept.

John King of Fraunce toke by Covyne the King of Navar, that had afore treatid with King Eduard for Alliaunce.

In the Yere of our Lord 1355. and the 3. Yere of the Reygne of King Edward, Prince Edward went out of Burdeaux the 6. Day of July, and went by Rule, and thorough Agenoys, Parragore, Lymosine, and Berry, where many Fortereses were delyverid to hym.. Then he cam to Remoren-

ither  
tyne, a Toune in Saloigne, where the Syres Croun, and Burfigaude, a Knight wel travelid, wer sent by the French King, and wan the Toune by Assaut. Then Croun and Burfigaud toke a strong Toure: but they after, with 50. Knightes and Esquiers, put them self in Prince Edward Mercy.

Pag. 815.

Then cam Prince Edward to the Ryver of Loyr, and cam before Toures: and this passing by Loyr he toke a 200. Men of Armes of Fraunce, by whom he knew that King John of Fraunce was cummyng toward hym.

The Cardinal of Perogor cam to Prince Edward for Treatic of Pece: and he answerid, that he was ready booth to take and to do that should be reasonable.

Prince Edward passid over the Ryvar of Vian, and hard by Prifoners that King John was cumming toward Poyters. Wherfore Prince Edward made great Haste to prevent King John with Passage over Pont Chaneny: but when he cam nere he perceyvid, that King John was passid, and a great Band of French to be left there whom he vanquisshid: and there were taken Prifoners the Countes of Aufoir and Juny, and with them an Hunderith Men of Armes, Knightes and Esquiers. The Residew wher dryven to Chenany: and this was on a Saturday the 17. of Septembre, the tennith Weke of this Yorney. The next Day Prince Edward drew toward Poyters, and shortely harde that King John was there by redy in Bataylle. Then Prince Edward light on fote,  
and



and set his Bataylle yn Order. Then the Cardinal of Peregor cam to treat agayne of Peace: and after that were ix. sent of eche Party to reason the Mater; but al cam to no Effect. For the French Kinges Purpose was to foode forth that the Princes Hoste should lak Vitayle, and by that, or other, Meanes to take hym at Advantage.

To Marefcalles of the French Host having Envy, as it was sayde, one to a nother made great Haste, and set upon the

<sup>g</sup> Vaunward and Reregade of the Prince, and were discomfitid.

The Bataile of the Delphine, eldest Sunne to John, set upon Pag. 816. the Princes Batel, and was dryven bak.

Then cam the Bataile of the Duke of Orleauce, Brother to King John, upon the Prince. The 2. other Batailes that had won their Victory gatherid toward the helping of Prince Edward, and wan among them enterly, with the Prince, the Prince the Batayle. There were taken King John, and Philip his Sunne, and 13. Countes, and an Archebischop; and of Barons and Banerettes 66. and 2000. Men of Armes.

The Duke of Burboun, and the Duke of Athenis, then Conestable of Fraunce, and the Marefcal of Clermont, and a Bischop, with many Vicountees, Barons, and Banerettes, and about 3000. Men of Armes, were slayne yn Chace of the Bataille. The Numbre of Men of Armes with Cotearmours at this Feld on the French Party were numberid to an 8000. And on the Prince scant a 1900. and 15. hunderith Archers. Wylliam Duglas, that at thys was about to go on Pilgrimage beyond the Se, at such tyme as King John was preparing his Hoste went with King John to the aforesayde Felde, and was made Knight of his Hande, fledde the Bataille <sup>a</sup> beyng and sum of his Men slayne, and returnid yn to Scotland: and this William a non, upon the Delyverance of Davyd King of Scottes, was made Erle of Duglas. And this King David Bruse, about the same tyme, made William Ramsey Counte of Fiffe, by the meanes of his Wife, whom he lovid, as it was sayde: the which Counte King David sayde that he gave it of Right for a Forfaitur, that Duncan, Counte of Fiffe, had done in King Robert Bruse Dayes, for killing of an Esquier, caullid Michael Betoyn, whom he killid for very Displeasure in a Ryvere. Wherefore this saide William Ramsey surmised, Pag. 817. that Dunecan, for to have Pardon for his Forfaite, made, by Endenture, Robert Bruse King of Scottes his Heyr in Reversion; so that he dyed with owt Heyr Male. But the afore saide Dunecan had a Doughter of his Wif, Doughter to the King of England, Countes of Glocester: the wich

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum inductionis nota, paucula desiderari subindicante.



Felton married the Duches of Gloucester.

Doughter was yn England, and should have bene solde to Robert Seneschal de Scotland; the which toke for love to her Husbände William Felton, a Knight of Northumbreland, the which at that tyme claymid the Counte of Fiffe.

Prince Edward returned with his Prisoners to Burdeaux.

Too Monithes after the batel of Poyter, the Cite of Basile al to shaken and rent with an Yerth Quake.

Duke Henry of Lancaster lay a great while at the Sege of Remes, on tille such tyme that Trews was taken for 2. Yeres betwene the Kinges, and then he left of his Sege, having therefore a great Sum of Mony of them of Britayne, that favorid Charles de Bloys Parte.

The Prince Edward sent King John to London to his Father, and after a certen tyme John was sent thens to Wyndesore. At the Fest of S. Michael folowyng King David of Scotland was delyverid for a 1000 Markes of Sylver, and his Ostages cam to Berwike, the Counte of Southirland, and his Sunne, that was borne of the Sister of King David, and Thomas Seneschal, that was namid in Scotland Counte of Angose, Thomas de Murref Baron of Bothevil, with other 20. Sunnes of Nobyl Men of Scotlande.

The Quene of Scotland, Sister to King Edward, cam oute of Scotland to Wyndesore to speke with hym, and after was with her Mother Quene Isabel at Hertford, and ther dyed about the 30. Yere of her Age.

Reg. 818.

King Edward kept his great Feast of Saynct George at Wydesore, and there were great Justes, to the which cam the Duke of Braban, and the Duke of Luneburge, Brother to Charles King of Boheme and Emperor, desiring Help agayne the Erle of Flaunders.

About this tymes the Cardinales of Peragor and Urgan cam yn to England to treat of Peace, and for the Delyverance of King John.

Thomas Lisle, a Frere Prechar and Bishop of Ely, answering not formally to the Law of England, to an Enditement of Felony surmised upon hym by his Adversaries, the Counsile of the Lady Wake, had the Temporalites of his Bishoprik seased in to the King Handes by the Declaration of the Justices of the Kinges Benche; and he beyng attachid, and delyverid to tharchbishop, went to Avinion to the Bishop of Rome, and made such Proceffe there that the Bishop of Rome began to take up this Matier of seasing the Temporalities.

During the tyme of Trews by twixt England and France, many lusty, yong English Men, that were wont to lyve by Warre, made such Riotes yn Normandy, by help of yong Men,



Men, that dayly resortid out of England to them, dyd very wonderful Feates, and having no Hed, or chief Capitayne, got them self good Forteresses bothe ther, and in Counterys ther about, as in Paitow, yn Angeow, and Humein.

And about this tyme the Communes of Fraunce, theyr King beyng absnt and Prisoner, made grete Riotes apou the Gentilmen of Fraunce, killing theyr Wifes and Childerne: wherapon the Gentilmen rayfid an Host, and discomfitid them.

*A brese Remembraunce of Feates done yn Gascoyne,  
not specied of afore yn their Placys.*

In the Yere of our Lord a 1333. in the begynning of the Clayme of King Eduarde to the Corone of Fraunce, dyvers Provostes of the French Kinges cam to assaute the Abbay of Gisters, fortified by the Englischmen and the Gascoynes, havng Hugh de Geneve Capitayne for the King of Englande: to the Rescure wherof cam the aforesaid Hugh, with certeyne Barons of Gascoyne, with 400. Men of Armes, and an 860. Servientes and Archers. And of the French Men ther were Pag. 819. about a 1000. Men of Armes. The Ryver of Ile was betwixt these 2. Bandes. They that were assigid in Gistres, isfuid forth, with oute Assent of the Capitaynes, and so skirmouchid with the French Band, that they drew bak to be more at large, and seing the Englisch Band, cryed, "let us go on, they be discomfitid." After this tyme many greate Feates and Yorneys were in Gascoyne. by the Space of about a 12. Yeres after the Departure of Henry of Lancastre, that was Lieutenant there for the King of England, and afore the coming of Prince Eduarde thither. As at the Rescous of Lissinian

uc  
Lishinyane, wher Thomas Cok, a Knight of England, was Seneschal after the Departure of Henry of Lancastre, and being abrode with 500. Glayves mette sodenly with a 1500. Glayves of Fraunce on Horse bak devidid in to thre Batayles, and discomfitid them.

The Castel of Lissinian was after, by treason of one in the Castel, got owt of the Englische Mennes Handes. And as after apperid at the Yorney of S. George at the Rescous of S. John le Angelin, wher John Ceverstoun, Knight of England and Seneschal of Gascoyne, and the Barons ther about, with 900. Men of Armes, faught with 1200. French Men of Armes, and, with much Payne, wan the Victory of them, and toke the Mareschalles of Neel and Oudenara.

This Marischal de Neele was after slayne by the Englisch Men yn Britayne nere the Wod of Onglis, where many

Barons of Britayne were slayne, as in one of the merueluste Yorney that thenglisch had in Bretayne, except the Yorney of Lankaderet, wher Thomas Dagworth, Knight of England, wonderfully descomfitid the Barons of Britayne.

Crevecure  
Castel.

Pag. 820.

The Englisch Men did great Feates yn France for the King of Navar, that had bene there Prisoner yn the Castel of Grevequer, and therefore had Warre with the French Menne.

Neere to Neneurs John Waldebeouf, an Englisch Man, cumming oute of the proude Castel of Coruen with 56. Men of Armes, faute with a young ruffeling Capitayn of Fraunce, that caullid hym self Lerchiprester, having 200. Menne of Armes, and discomfitid them, taking Lerchprestre, but, apon Conditions, sufferid hym to go at large apon his Faith to be trew Prisoner, and apon the Deliveraunce of a Forteres that Lerchiprester had, whither Waldbouf cam by the fayre Wordes of hym, and there by Treason was detaynid, and after murderid.

The Englisch Men were discomfitid by fore the Cite of Troyes by Counte Vadimonte, that cam sodenly apon them disperkelid.

John Dault, Knight of England, gathering Men of Warre out of the Garnisons of thenglisch Men in Britayne and Normandy, toke by Night the Cite of Danfoir. Then the Citizens, and the Lordes of the Countery there aboute, entretid with the Englisch Men for great Summes of Mony, that they shoulde depart, not brenning <sup>a</sup> the. Apon this thenglischment pullid doune moche of the Walles of the Toune, and taking of the Mony (for they could not kepe welle to gither wher every Man wold be a Lorde) and depertid thens. As sone as the Englisch Men were <sup>b</sup> they gatherid this Mony, and there with hyred Almayns and Estraungers for Garnison of theyre Toune: and making it far stronger then it was afore, payde not a Peny to thenglisch Men.

A nother tyme a hunderid Glayves of Englisch Men cumming to the Rescow of the Castel of Brien, that was in the Englisch Mennes Handes, discomfitid yn Burgon 500. French Men.

John Foderingey cumming of the Toune of Crael with other Englisch Capitaynes assigid an Abbey by twixt Crael and Compin that was incastellatid, and wan so much of it, that the Capitayn ther of cam, and yeldid hym selfe to one of the Englisch Capitaynes: wher of the other having Envy, and requiring Parte of the Prisoner quarelid. And among the French Capitayne was slayne. Apon this <sup>c</sup> Capitaine, to

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Sic. <sup>c</sup> Sic.

whom



whom the Prisoner had yeldid hym self, went a way with his Band yn a great Displeasure. They that were with yn the Forteres, hering such a Noyse emong the Englisch Capitaynes, cam doune ward toward them with such a Brute and Cry, that thenglisch Men thought them self betrayid, and fledde one faulling upon a nother yn the Diches, wherof summe were drounid, and sum fledde to Horsis, and made a way. So that by this meanes the Forteres was left stille in the French Mennes Possession.

John Griffith, Capitayne of the Forteres of Espernoun, that that James Pipe an Englisch Man had won, made a Rode forth nere to Chres: wher one Bek cam with 120. Men upon 6. Men of Armes, and 12. Archiers of the Englisch Ban that <sup>a</sup> strgelid from theyre Baude. Yet thenglisch Men, with Help of a few <sup>b</sup> mos of theyr Cumpany that were behynde as wel as they, and cam to help them, discomfitid the French Men, and toke Bek as Prisoner. This Bek had bene afore that taken Prisoner of thenglisch Men.

In the Yere of our Lorde 1359. thenglisch Men wan the Toune of S. Walery.

About this Season thenglich Men enforcerent the Toun of Veylye yn the Vale of Sessoun. And after wan the Toun of Pontarfy: from whens they went to rescow the Castelle of Salfoun, (wher the Alemayns theyr Companions were besegid) met sodenly with a 100. Men of Armes of Britayn whom they discomfitid. But they not folowing the Rescow of Saufon, it was gyven up.

Apon a tyme, nere our Lady of Puy yn Alvern, <sup>u</sup> Thomas Pag. 822. de la March cam with a very great Band of Men ner to Hugh Calverley, a Capitayn of thenglisch Men, but 900. with hym, and yet de la March set not upon hym.

After the Concorde was made betwixt the King of Navarre and the Dolphin of Vyen, Sunne to John King of Fraunce, many of the Forteresses, that thenglisch Men had wonne, were voyde, and delyverid agayn.

About this tyme Thomas Holand Knight, that was in Normandy, made a strong Forteres of the Chirch of Barflu, and taried ther pur Constreinder Costentyn. The which Thomas dyed hu pays apres Lieutenant to the King of England of his Landes conquerid, and was Counte of Kent by thenheritance of his Wife.

Gilbert Rodom having 53. Glayves with hym; and 80. Archers, faught with Reynald de Gulion, Capitayne of Parys, nere Stampes, that had 700. Men of Armes, and 400. Bri-

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Sic.

C c c c 2

gantes

gantes with hym. Gilbert was slayn there; yet had thenglischemen the Victory, and Reynald was there taken Prisoner, but he, by the Help of a false Englisch Man, was convayid or ever he had payid his Raunfom.

In this Yere of our Lord a 1359 Henry Duke of Lancastre <sup>a</sup> with his Retinew to Calays to bring forth with hym the Marquise of Mife, with the Alemayn that taryed for tharrival of King Eduarde: and they to gither went over the Ryver of

B

Soume, asssegung the Toune of Dray, and passing behynd the Walles, cauffid his Men to wade up to the Shoulders thorough the Water, and yet faylid of theyr Purpose of taking the Toune, and so returnid to Calays. The Erle of March arryving at Calays 8. Dayes afore King Eduarde, mad a Rood beyond Bolayne, and cam to Calays agayn. King Edward cam to Calays, and taryed ther <sup>b</sup> 8. deviding his Host in to 3. Parties, keping one to hym, delyvering a nother to his Sunne Eduarde, and the 3. to the Duke of Lancastre. The King went, the Monday afore S. Martines Day, from Calays to S. Omers by Arras, and Cambray, and Champaine toward Reyns.

Fig. 823.

Prince Edward went by Mountroil, Heding, Pontive, and Pykardy by yound the Water of Scume per Neel, by Haan, by Vermendois, where Baudewyn Daukyn, Knight, Master, of the Arblasteris of Fraunce, was taken Prisoner, and dyvers other Knightes.

About this tyme the Vicoun Benoge, that was caullid Capitayne de Busche, an Englisch Gascoyne, cam owt of his Counte from Garnison to Garnison of thenglich Men, and cam over the Ryver of Seyne by Conduct of the King of Navar, and cam to Crael, then holden of thenglich Menne: from the which Toune he scaldid in the Night the Castel of Cleremont in Beauvaisin. This Crael was kept by John Foderingey, Knight of Englande, by thassignement of the King of Navarre, upon Condition that he should render it to hym when he shoulde require: but when <sup>c</sup> was often required by the King of Navar he kept hyt, saying, that he wold not deliver it on to such tyme as he were payde such Mony as the King of Navar owt hym: and after that John Foderingey had gatherid up this Mony the delyverid the Toune.

Strait a pon this John Foderingey made hymself a sure Fortres at the Bridge of Sainct Mensus upon Ese Ryver, and there taryed.

Prince Edward went forth by S. Quintins, and by Retieris, wher the French Men them self did oren the Toune. Then

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Sic. <sup>c</sup> Sic.

he



he passid by the Castel of Purcien, and so thorough by Champain to meate with his Fathers Host.

Pag. 824.

The Duke of Lancaſtre kept the mide Way betwixt the other 2. Hoſtes approching toward them, and al 3. meting at Reins, and lying afore the Cite at Chriſtmeſtide.

Ther went this tyme a certen Numbre out of the Prince Hoſt, and ſcalid the Toune of Curmouſſe, and wan the Caſtel by throuing down a great Tour with myning.

Barptolemew Burgherſch, a Capitayne in the Duke of Lancaſters Band, had Juſtes of Warre by Covenant with Men of Warre, that cam owt of Reins: wher one French Man was ſlayne, and other ii. naufrez de fere de glayve.

The Duke of Lancaſter, the Erles of Richmont and Marche made owte of the Kinges Hoſte, and wan too Tounes, Otry and Semay, apon the Ryver of Aine, and the March of Lorayn.

A nother Band roode out of the Kinges Hoſte to the very Gates of Paris, wher no Man durſt cum owte to fight.

Ther was a Route caullid the great Cumpany, that was al the Yere in Burgoin, yn Brie, yn Champeyn, in Dairres, and the beſt Partes of the Counteris there about, to ſeke Vitaile. This Route ſcalid the Toun of Chalouns in Champaine in the Night; but they in the Toune got them to the Bridge of Mairiel Ryver, that rennith thorough the Toune, and ſo they kept the Engliſchmen owt of the beſt Part of the Toun: and ſo the Engliſchmen ſodenly departid.

A nother Rout of Engliſch Men, at the firſt Cummyng of King Eduard to Reins, went and ſcalid the Toun of Attinie in Chaumpain.

The King left the Sege of Reins, and went by Chalouns, wher he had Tretice with them of Baires.

James Audeley, Knight of England, tok by Affaut the Forteres of Chaven in the Vale of Saxfoun apon the Britaynes.

Pag. 825.

Huwen Trevidig, a Capitayne of the aforeſaid James Audeley, cam from his Caſtel of Ferte in Brye to the Hoſte of Prince Edwarde nere to Chalouns, having yn his Cumpany Capitain de Buſche that cam from Cleremont.

King Edward <sup>c</sup> repayre the Bridge over the Ryver of Mairiel, and Bridge over other great Ryvers, and then went toward Troyes; wher the Marquis of Miſe, and the Counte of Midow, and other Lordes of Alemayne. that cam yn his Yorney with King Eduarde, returnid home in to their Counte-reis, part for lak of Vitail, part for fere of Lent, that was at hande: to whom King Eduard gave theyr Coſtes.

King Edward passid over the Ryver of Seyne by Meriz, keping his way nere by Ceins, and Pounteney: and yn Burgoyne the Prince Edward, and the Duke of Lancaster followid hym: but for lak of Horse meate the Prince chaungid the Way that his Father went, and loggid at Eggliny nere Anfer, wher the Princes Host toke more Damage then it did in al this Yorney beside: and summe of his Knightes, and Esquier, and divers Varlettes, Foragers wer slayn.

Nere the Forteres of Regentz, that the Englisch Men had  
with a few other  
in Custodye by Anseir, v. Esquiers of the Princes Band went half on harnisid to a certen Mille for grynding of Corne, and ther cam apon them 50. of the Route of Moseir de Hanget; but the v. Englisch Esquires over cam them, and toke a xi. of them. Wherapon the Frenchmen yn gest caullid it the Yourney of 50. agayne v.

B

Pag. 826.

Rogerus  
Mortimari-  
us, comes  
Marcianus,  
febre obiit  
in Burgun-  
dia.

King Edward lay at Golion in Burgoin nere Montreal, for Tretice of the Duche of Burgoin. Where Roger Mortimer, Counte de la Marche, Mareschal of the Kinges Hofte, and one of the most secretest with hym dyid of the Ague the 24. Day of February.

The King toke Trews with Burgoyne for 3. Yeres, that should gyve to King Edwarde, at 3. Termes, 2000. Floreyns, at 4. Shillinges Sterling the Pece.

The Toun of Flaveny in Burgoyne, that was taken by Arleston an Englischman, was deliverid by the Handes of Nicolas Dagworth, by cause it was taken in the beginning of the Tretice of the aforesaid Trews. Nere the which Toun

Englisch

of Flaveny, Nicolas Dagworth, having but 13. Men of Armes with hym, faught with 66. French Men, and vanquishid them by meane of Charettes, that the Englisch Men had had sette about them for Defence, leving a Way to entre at pleasure; wherby they wonddid, toke, and killid their Ennemys. Norman Lesselin a Scot was taken Prisoner.

At this tyme William Aldeburg, Capitain of Honiflu in Normandy, cumming oute to make a Rode was taken Prisoner of the Frenche Men, and his Bande discomfitid. Thomas Fogge, Knight, hering of this, cam to Honyflew, and finding it disgarnishid of Vitales, foragid ther about to revitail it, having with hym Men of other Garnisons there about, and met sodenly with 250. Menne of Armes, and 200. Archers, and Arblasteres of the French Men lyyng in waite for them, The Englisch Men were in Numbre 40. Men of Armes, and an 100. Archers, and cam to the French Men with their

Stakes,



Stakes, and discomfitid them. Lewis Darcourt, and Bau-  
French

dren de la Huse, their Capitaynes, wer taken, with other  
Knights and Esquiers. Lewis Darcourt was shortly after Pag. 827.  
delyverid by the same French Men that tooke hym.

A French Man, called *a* White Knight, cam to Frege-  
ville, a Forteres upon the March of Beaux, that thenglisch  
men had, demanding of the Constable to have Batel ii. for ii.  
and had: wher *a* whight Knight, and his Esquier were dis-  
comfitid of the ii. Englisch, whos Armure wer al grene, and  
brought the ii. French in to the Forteres with them.

About this tyme John Neville, Knight of Englande, with  
13. Glayves descomfitid by Stampes 50. Frenche Men, taking  
dyver of them.

The Gascoynes and thenglisch of the Fortres of Daubeny  
fought with the French Men by yound Heere in Berry, dis-  
comfiting them, and taking dyvers Prisoners.

Thre thousand of the Coste of Normandy went to the  
Coste of England with Countenance to tary there, and so to  
cause *b* King to recoile to save his own Land; and cumming  
in Lente to Winchelsey Toun taryed there a Day an a Night,  
and then brent the Toune and recoyling to theyr Shippes  
left ii. behynd, beyng fast in Land, and a 3. Hunderith Men  
by the Communes that cam to the Socour of the Towne.

Nere Paris Robert Scot, an Englisch Knight, was taken,  
and his Men discomfitid by the French Men, and his Forteres  
that he had enstrenkid losse.

As Prince Edward passid thorowgh Gastinoys v. Knights,  
with 60. Men of Armes, and a 100. of the Communes, had  
made a Bastoil agayn the Forteres of Turnelles, that the En-  
glisch Men helde; upon whom the Prince cam sodenly to  
assaut it: but Jakes de Greville, and Hageney de Boville, with  
al the other renderid theyr selves to the Prince.

King Edward cumming out of Burgoin losse ii. Knights, Pag. 828.  
and 3. Alemayns, that wer slayné by night in theyr Log-  
inges by Ine de Vepount, a Knight of Fraunce, and his  
Company.

As King Eduard cam thorough Beaux nere Turry the Ca-  
stel by Fortune was a fier, and they with yn put them selves  
in King Edwardes Mercy. The Capitayne kept the Dun-  
geoun a ii. Daies after, and then renderid hym self to the  
King.

About this Season thenglisch men of the Garnison of No-  
gent in Brye, being 30. in Numbre, discomfitid, upon the  
River of Mairel, an 100. Men of Armes of Fraunce of the

*a* Sic. *b* Sic.

Garni-

Garnifon of Terry, and toke 60. of them Prifoners.

About the Chriftemes afore James Pipe, an Englifch Knight, was taken yn the Tour of Eſpernoun, that he had won of the French Men, and toke no good way, truſting to much to the Strenkth of his Dungeon, wher in a Maſon had made of purpoſe a ſklender and fals Wyndow, wherby he was taken in his Bedde, and Thomas Beaumont, an Englifch Knight, that cam from a nother Garnifon as a Geſt on to hym, and the Goodes were caryid to the French King Sun Regent of France.

This Thomas was an other tyme byfore taken, and with hym Otis de Holand, a Knight of England, about Graunfoures. ke

Pag. 829.

Robert <sup>a</sup> Herle, Knight of England, and Gardein of Britayne for King Edward, made a Rode agayne the Bretons Galloys nere Dowle; and as they went, thinkking to finde a Bridge that was broken with a great ryſing Water, Robert Knolles, Knight of England, that cam on the other Side oute <sup>b</sup> of at the Commaundement of the aforeſaide Robert Herle, ſtrake his Horſe with Spurres, having but 17. of his Companions with hym, the Reſidew of his Band not knowing of it, and he thinkking that Herle had bene cum over the Ryver was ſodenly entrappid by his Ennemyes, and taken, but ſone reſcuid of the Reſidew of his Bande knowing his Diſtreſſe: and ſo the French were diſcomfitid, and Knollys taken from them.

About <sup>c</sup> the Capitayne Buſche aſkid leave of King Edward to go in to Normandy to ſpek with the King of Navar, having yn his Company 20. Glayves of Englifchmen and Gaſcoyns, and aboute Drewes ther mette ſodenly with 24. Men of Armes, Knightes and Eſquires, that lay in Embuſchement to waite for Men of Englifch Garnifons: but the French Men were diſcomfitid, and Bek theyr Capitaine, caullid communely Capitayne of Villains, was taken Prifoner.

King Eduard in the Yere of our Lord 1360. logid hym ſelf afore Parys, the Wennesday in Eſter Weke, behynd the Suburbes of Saintclou. Pilerin de Vadencourt, a French Knight was taken at the Barreis, where his Hors wondid threw hym doun. The new Knightes of the Band of Prince Edward ſet upon them that iſſuid oute of the Cite of Pariſe. Richard Baſkerville the Sunne, an Englifch Knight. ſtreken to Ground, roſe, and defendid hym ſelf ontill he and his Horſe were reſcuid.

The Counte Tankerville cam oute of Pariſe to treate with King Edwardes Counſail: to whom Anſwer was made, that King Eduard wold be conformable to reaſon.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum ke ſupra r.    <sup>b</sup> Sic.    <sup>c</sup> Sic.



King Edward departid from Parife to Monthery, and his Host with hym : and the 13. Day of April, for lak of Horfe Meate, he toke a great Yorney toward Beaux, and the tyme was ille what with Haile, Snow, and Cold, with Wynd and Wete, that many feble Horfes and Varlettes dyed by the Way. Pag. 830.

About the wich tyme James Audeleis, with the Garnifons of Ferce and Nogent in Brye, scaldid the Castel of Huchie in Valoyse nere Sessoun.

A xi. Men of Armes, and viii. Archers, Walsch Men, of the Retinew of the Lorde Spensar, going to a Mille nere to Bonevail yn Beaux were set apon with 26. Glaves, and 22. Archers of French Britons : But thenglisch Men discomfitid them.

King Edward taryed xv. Dayes in Beaux nere Orliaunce for Treatice of Peace that the Counfail of Fraunce went about. Thabbat of Cluny, and Monseir Hugh de Geneve wer Mediators in this Treatice.

Too Knightes of the Duke of Lancaster Retinew, Edmund Purpoint, and Bawdewin Malet adventurid emong the French out of Reason, and therby wer taken et siaunces.

Mounseir Brian de Stapleton of the Erle of Salisbyri, and other with hym, skirmouchid in foraging with the French Men, and discomfitid them nere Yanville.

In Vengeaunce of the Arrival of Normans at Winchelsey the Navy of the v. Porthes, and the North Navy, went a 1000. armid Men, and 1500. Arches to the Isle of Dans with in 15. Dayes after Estre, and wan the Toune of Luce, and brent it. But this Yorney was lettid to procede by Commaundement of Edward, that was by the French Counfail Meanes in Treatice of Trewes.

The Peace betwen England and Fraunce was concludid, nere Chartres, apon these Covenantes that King Eduarde should have Gyen enterly, with al the olde Marches, and the Countrey of Rogerus, the Countes of Pontive and Gienes with the Appertinaunces, and Calays with the Seignory there about, clerely with oute paying any thing for it : And to have 3. Millions of Gold for the Frenche Kinges Raunfun. And the Title of Britaine, bytwixt Mountfort and Charles de Bloys, to be jugid by the Discretion of the 2. Kinges. And that the Prince of Wales, and the Duke of Normandy, and the King of Navar, with 20. other Persons of " France " ; and the Duke of Lancaster, with 20. Persons of England, to be Juges in this Matiers of Counsel as suoren to it. Pag. 831.

And apon this Treatice were right pretius Reliques sent by the Regent of Fraunce to the Prince of Wales, as of the Corone of Thorn, and the Holy Crosse.

*a Adjeci.*

And upon this the King of Navar came to Nemburg to King Edward, preparing toward Hunflew to sail in to England, and living in Normandy the Erle of Warwike Gardian of the Treues.

The Duke of Lancaſtre and the Counte Staſford came with parte of the Hoſte after Homeward, and founde in the Partes as they came great Scarcite of Vitaile, as in a Countrey deſtroied.

And thus partid owte the 3. Engliſche Hoſtes owte of Fraunce, in hope of Peace, after that this Warre had endurid 20. and 4. Yeres.

About this tyme, in the Yere a 1360. one Catarine Mortimer, a Damoiſel of London, was ſo beloved of Davy Bruise, King of Scottes, by Acquaintaunce that he had in tyme of Emprisonement with her, that he could not forbere her Companie. Wher at the Lordes of Scotland were angry, and cauſid one Richarde de Hulle, a Varlet of Scotland, to go to hur as for Buſines from Bruise: and he ſtikkid her, and killid her, ryding from Melros to Soltre; wherupon Bruise toke great Dolor, and cauſid her to be buried honorably at Newbotelle.

Pag. 831.

This Yere 1360. King John of Fraunce was deliverid at Calays, upon the aforeſaide Conditions, after that he had bene at London, Windefore, and Somerton Priſoner by the Space of 3. Yeres, and payid at his Departure one Million of Gold, and left Hoſtages for performing of the Reſidew of Covenantes: that is to ſay, his 2. Sunnes, the Countes of Angeow and of Paiters; his Brother Duke of Orliance; his Coſin Duke of Burboun; the Countes of Bloys, Alaunſon, Sainct Poul, Harcourt, Porcien, Valentinoyes, Brein, Vademont, Fores, and the Vicount Beaumont, Seignior Coucy, de Fenys, de Preux, de Sainct Venaunte, de Garedfers, de Mount Marauncy, de Haunget, the Daufine Dameryne, Sir

en

Pers de Alaunſon, William de Cinoun, Lowys de Harcourte, John de Ligny, and al theſe to tary in Englande to the final Ende of the Treatice. And upon theſe Treatice John Chaundos, Knight, was ſent, with ſufficient Autorite, that <sup>a</sup> Delyveraunce of ſuch Fortrefſes and Holdes as the Engliſch Men had there wonne.

And then divers Engliſch Bandes (that had made War of their own Adventure yn Fraunce, and then reſorting to gither were cauſid the great Bande) voidid Fraunce by King Edwardes Commaundement, and after got the Toune of Sainct Spirite, and made War in Province, and livid wonderfully upon Praies.



In the Yere a 1361. Henry Duke of Lancaster dyed in March, and was buried at Leiceſter. He was wiſe and glorious in Fortune, and in his Youth full of Honor in Armes. He had to his Heires 2. Doughters. Duke William of Bavaire and Counte of Henaw, Seland and Holand, and after becam madde, had the elder. John Erle of Richemont, Sunne to Kind Edward the 3. had the ſecunde.

John of Gaunte Erle of Richemont.

Pag. 833.

This King Eduard buildid of new the Caſtel in Tamife Mouth in the Iſle of Shepye.

About this tyme Lionel, Counte of Hulſter by his Wiſe, and Sun to King Edward, went yn to Ireland to recountre the Irifch Men that vexid there the Engliſch.

Edward Prince of Wales toke, aboute this tyme, to Wyfe, by Diſpenſation, the Doughter of the Counte of Kent, Uncle to his Father King Edward. She had bene married afore. She was a gentil Lady, and right Heire to her Father, and her Uncle the Lorde Wake.

A Rowte of the great Company of the Engliſch men, commaundid to depart owte of Fraunce, diſcomfitid in Auverne the French men, and toke divers Priſoners of the Nobyles of Fraunce, that had bene afore taken of the Engliſch Men, and there was ſlayne Jakes de Burbon, and the Counte of Salbrog. At this tyme a Route of Britons, Part of the great Company aforeſaide, were <sup>a</sup> diſcomtid in Limofine a la Garet, by William Felton, Knight of England, and Stuard at that tyme of the COUNTRY for King Eduarde.

1362.

Aboute this was a Route of Engliſch Men, with one Robert Dyer, diſcomfitid by Bertrein de Glekin Briton nere Ho yn Normandy.

At this tyme King Edward gave to Prince Edward the Duchie of Gien.

Johan Quene of Scottes, and Wiſe to Davy Bruis, and Siſter to King Edward the <sup>b</sup> 3. and was buried in the Gray Freres at London by her Mother.

King Edward, at his Parliament at London, made Lionel his Sunne Counte of Hulſtere, then being in Ire- land, Duke of Clarence, and his Sun John Duke of Lancaſtre, and the Names to remaine to their Heires Males. He made Edmond his Sun Counte of Cambridge.

Lionelle Duke of Clarence.

Edmunde Counte of Cambridge.

Davy Bruis, King of Scottes, toke to Wiſe, by Force of Love, one Margaret de Logy.

*a* Sic. *b* Adde, dyed.

Comites, vicecomites, centenarii.

Quidam vir dilectiss: mihi, nec non propinquitatis consanguinitate conjunctus.

Comes Ailwinus.

Comes Ailwinus, Ealderman, longo tempore laborabat podagra.

Wulgeat piscator Ailwini, cui in lacu Ramesiensi apparuit S. Benedictus, cepit piscem maximum (vulgo Hacaed dictum) quem, jussu Benedicti, Ailwino D<sup>o</sup>. suo obtulit; significans eodem autore ut xenodochii aram erigeret, quo loco videret inter fessa animalia taurum in caricibus Ramesiæ terram pede pulsare.

Ailwinus comes, jussu S. Benedicti, insulam de Rameseie petiit, ac liberatus podagra animalia sua in modum crucis, taurum vero in medio eorum jacere perspexit, & taurum, pede terram percutiente, locum futuræ aræ divinitus significavisse.

Qua propter præfatus Ailwinus, sedulo deum laudans, confestim truncatis lignis compaginatoribus lignorum ecclesiam citatim pulchro opere accitari præcepit.

Ac deinde schemate pulchro lapideum futuræ congregationis monachorum cœnobium construxit.

Denique revoluto quinquennio, precibus Dunstani Dorobernensis archiepiscopi, & Oswaldi Ebor: eandem eccl: S. Mariæ Virgini, omnibus Virginibus, ac S. Benedicto 6. Idus Novembr: anno D. 974. dedicari fecit.

o

Ailwinus Ealderman dedit insulam in qua fedet prædictum xenodochium, cum omnibus sibi pertinentibus pratis, pascuis, campis, paludibus, sylvarumque densitatibus.

Deinde rus illud, quod Upwood nominatur, cum Raslea, Berwico suo, Hæmingforde, Salthrech, Styvecle, Brumtune,

alias Helingey

Westun, Hyllingeas, Walfokne, cum omnibus ad easdem villas pertinentibus.

Et in Welles viginti pisces, & 60. millia anguillarum.

Pag. 836.

Wulfeva, uxor Ailwini comitis, dedit Brancester cum pertinentiis, & projectu maris.

Dunstanus archiepiscopus Dorober: dedit Weardebuse.

Oswaldus archiepiscopus Ebor: dedit Kingestune, Westune, cum Rasle, & Byrig, Berwicis suis, ac omnibus pertinentibus,

Chateres

Eyelftan, Manneffune, Slepe, Cæateric, & unam mansionem de Elefworth, scilicet orientalem.

Elfwolde,



Elfwolde, frater Ailwini comitis, dedit Hohtun, Wuttune, Riptune, Elingtune, Bitherne.

Brictuod Ealdorman dedit Hyccintune, & Iſham.

<sup>u</sup>  
alias Greveley

Livid vidua dedit Grefley, Dilingtune, Stoctune, & Gillinge. Et hæc libera omnia absque constructione pontis, arcive restauratione.

Quicumque, reus majestatis regiæ, vel cujuslibet alterius of-  
fensæ, ad locum illum confugerit, ejus rei & membrorum & vitæ impunitatem consequatur. Asylum a-  
pud Rame-  
sey.

*Nomina quorundam testium Donat: Edgari.*

Ælfgarus Wiltunensis episcopus.

Alfwolp dux. Ethelstan dux. Ælfer dux.

Oslac dux. Brightnot dux. Ethelyeard dux.

*Terræ datæ tempore S. Edwardi Confess: ut liquet  
ex charta ejus Donat:*

Eyericus, Doricensis eccl: episcopus, dedit Welington, Beornewelle, Hemingtune, & unam mansionem in Elefworth, (i. e. Occidentalem) & Grittune, & Ferefeld, & Scitlingtune, & Westune Orient: & Orfyridtune in Holandia, & 3. hidas in Broctune, & 3. in Bodekesham.

Eadnoth episcopus, successor ejus, dedit Over, & Bertune, & Knappenwelle.

Eadnoth filius Godrici dedit Acleam.

Ailwine Suart dedit Crangefeld, Cembestune, & Clopham.

Leoflur diaconus dedit Wipsingtune, Langetshille, Mætune, Pag. 837.  
Waymweche.

Leoflur nepos ejus dedit Mering.

<sup>u</sup>

Elflure de Langyath dedit Burwelle.

Joal de Lincolnna dedit Cuernintune.

Hardeknute vero rex, frater meus, dedit Hemmingford & Gilling.

*Terræ à S. Edwardo datæ.*

Et ego ipse hæc addidi de meo jure, <sup>cle</sup> Ringstede, cum omni maris ejectu, Wineboclesham cum hundredo & dim: infra <sup>b</sup> Bichamcle, cum <sup>c</sup> 60. focamannis ad hundredos <sup>d</sup> pertinentes, cum foro de <sup>e</sup> Dunham ad Wineboclesham pertinenti.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, in MS. nostro. Sed Kingested in Mon: Angl: T. I. col. 237. ubi & Wynebodesham etiam legitur. <sup>b</sup> Bichamdich Mon: Angl: <sup>c</sup> 64. M. A. <sup>d</sup> L. pertinentibus è M. A. <sup>e</sup> Bunham M. A.

*Nomina quorundam testium donat: S. Eduardi.*

Rembaldus cancellarius.

Leofricus dux. Haroldus dux. Leofwinus dux.

Edwinus dux.

Syidgarus notarius.

Hugelinus cubicularius.

Henricus primus rex, ut liquet ex ejus Donatione, instituit unam feriam apud S. Ivonem de Salepe, quæ incipiat in die lunæ in hebdomada Paschæ, & duret usque in diem lunæ sequentem, & toto illo die.

Robertus episcopus Lincoln: Robertus comes Ebor: R. de

Hoc

Curcy, & Gul: de Honetona, numerantur inter testes.

...

Henricus 2. dedit liberam warennam monachis de Ramefey in terris quas habebant in Herkingstan hundred.

Comes Cornubiæ frater regis.

Robertus de Novc burgo.

Joannes rex, ut patet ex charta ejus Donat: instituit unam feriam apud S. Ivonem de Slepe, incepturam 4. die ante festum S. Laurentii, & per octo dies duraturam.

Hugo de Gornaco. Petrus de Pratellis. Petrus de Stoke. Gul: de Stagno inter testes.

Shite d

Cranfeld, Scitlington, & Bartun in comit: Bedford.

Thereseend in comit: Hartford.

Hugo de Gurnaco, Gurney.

pag. 838.

Elefworth. Graveley. Knapwelle. Overe. Chateriz in<sup>a</sup> comit.

Helingey. Brancester. Rigfede. Winebodesham. Dapedale. Walsokne in comit: Norfolk.

Laushul in comit: Southfolk.

Dimidiatæ terræ illæ non sint intra metas forestæ nostræ.

Edwardus primus instituit mercatum in oppido S. Ivonis de Slepe in die lunæ.

*Stylus Edwardi Confessoris.*

Ego Edwardus totius Albionis Basileus.

Henricus 2. dedit manerium suum de Ripatona in feodi firmam monaster: de Ramefey.

Tran

Gul: de Thancher: R. de Oilli. E. de <sup>b</sup> Clm̄ vicec: de Abétot. N. de Albeney.

*Nomina test: cujusdam Donat: Joan: regis.*

Galfridus filius Petri comes Essex.

Gul: de Braos. Gul: Brewer.

Robertus de Turneham.

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Sic.

Hugo



Hugo de Neville.  
 Alanus Basset.  
 Gul: de Cantilupo.  
 Richardus de Riveriis.

v

Robertus de Wancy.

Custodia ferarum in Huntenduneshir data Monaster: de Ramefey, data à Joanne rege.

Richardus 1<sup>o</sup>. dedit eccl: de Ramefey 50. acras de veteri effarto, quietas & solutas de Regnard, in Huntingestan Hundred.

Richardus de Mountfichet testis cujusdam Donat: Joannis regis. Item Richardus de Clare comes Glocestre, & Hertford.

Humfridus de Bohun comes Hereford.

Radulphus filius Nicolai.

Bertramus de Criol.

Joannes de Grey.

Joannes de Lexington.

Radulphus de Bakepuz.

Petrus filius Matthei.

Robertus Walerand.

Barptolemæus Pecche.

Gul: de Grey.

Gul: Germine.

*Ex Charta Donat: Edwardi 3. ante Conquesium.*

Pag. 839.

Girth comiti, & Tholi vicecomiti de Northfolk & Southfolk, salutem &c.

Girth comes Northfolk & Southfolk. Hic erat, ut memini, filius Godwini comitis Cantii.

*Ex Charta quadam ejusdem Edwardi.*

Wluuino episcopo, Tosti comiti, Normanno vicecomiti de Hamtune, salutem &c.

Hamtune pro Northamtune.

Testes Eadgarus Stalre, & Hagelinus Camerarius.

Stalre nomen magistratus.

*Ex Charta Hardecanuti.*

Æadnotho episcopo, Thuri comiti, Kinrico de comitatu Huntendune, salutem.

*Ex Charta Gul: Bastardi regis Angl:*

Gulielmus rex Anglorum, dux Normannorum, princeps Cenomannorum.

Hii inter alios testes fuerunt Donat: Gul:

Rogerus comes.

Robertus comes.

Albericus comes.

Hugo comes.

Alanus comes.

Henticus de Ferar.

Robertus de Oleio.

Hugo de Mundeford.

Walterus Gifoird.

Haymo dapifer regis.

*Testes*

*Testes Donat: Charta Henrici ii.*

R. cancellarius.  
 Gul: de Tankerville.  
 R. Basset.  
 Milo de Glocestre.  
 Rogerus Bigot.

N. de Albenei.  
 Robertus de Olleio.  
 G. de Glinton.  
 Urfo de Abetot.  
 Gul: camerarius de Houter.

*Ex Charta Henrici ii.*

Roberto episcopo Lincoln: & Gilberto vicec: de Huntenduneshire.

*Ex Charta Henrici regis.*

Gul: Peccatum, & Elfwenna uxor ejus non debuerunt tenere terram de Oura de feodo abbatis de Ramefeie, nisi tantummodo in vita sua pro 6. li. per annum. Quare &c.

*Testes Donat: Henrici.*

David rex Scotiæ. Galfridus cancellar: Adam de Port. H. Bigot. Gul: de Aubenei pincerna. G. de Glinton. Gul: de

Albenei Bu<sup>r</sup>cton. Gul: de ponte Archar: Gul: Paganus Peverel. Gul: Espec. Robertus de Brus. Henricus filius Gul: Berengarius filius Reinerii. Datum apud Bramton.

*Testes Donat: Henrici.*

R. Comes Glocestr: A. de Ver. R. de Ver. R. de Curcy, G. filius Pagani. G. de Furm. Datum apud Falesiam.

*Ex Charta Henr: ii. regis.*

Gileburtus filius Guidonis quietam clamavit abbati de Ramefeie, Ringstede & Holm.

*Ex Charta Henrici i.*

Tenebit Wilhelmus Dispensator meus terram de Elington tantummodo dum vixerit.

*Ex Charta Henrici i.*

Habeat abbas de Ramefeie Winebodesham cum pertinent: & Biriam, quas Gul: de Hoctona camerarius meus tenuit.

*Ex Charta Henrici i.*

Reginaldus abbas de Ramefeie concessit Simoni de Bello campo terram de Holewel in Bedfordshir hac condit: &c.

*Ex Charta Henrici i.*

R. de Bellofago & R. Basseleue justitiariis de Northfolk.

*Ex Charta Henrici i.*

Reginaldus de Argentoin.

*Ex Charta Henrici i. e*

Albreda, quæ fuit uxor Eustachii de Scylleia, dedit anno



1134. Walton, cujus hoc manerium hereditas fuit eccl: de Ramefeie, consensu Walteri de Bolebec, domini feodi illius, <sup>a</sup> & Hugone filio & herede Gualteri, & Eustachio filio & herede Albredæ.

*Ex Charta Henrici 1.*

R. de Luvetot fuit in misericordia mea pro terra de Brocton de dominio abbatis de Ramefey.

*Ex Charta Henr: 1.*

Testes Ranulphus cancellarius, Radulphus Basset, Vitalis Engaine.

*Ex Charta Henr: 1.*

Testis Gul: Marcellus.

*Ex Charta Henrici 2i.*

Testes Ranulphus de Glanville, Rogerus filius Remfridi, Hugo de Morwic, Hugo Bardolph.

*Ex Charta Henrici 2i.*

Teneant abbas de Ramefeie & monachi in pace manerium de Bradenheth, sicut Gul: camerarius de Hoctona <sup>b</sup> sicut<sup>c</sup> coram Henrico avo meo illud eis <sup>c</sup> reddit.

Stephanus de Marisco, & Galfridus ejus heres acceperunt Pag. 84r. terras apud Walsoch de abbate Ramesiensi.

Robertus de Broy per Walterum ejus filium & heredem restituit Crauleiam in hora mortis, quam violenter abstulerat ab eccl: de Ramefeie.

Moyne

Oliverius Monachus movebat querelam contra Gul: abbatem de Ramefeie pro Bradenath.

*Ex Charta Richardi ii.*

Testes Gul: Mandeville comes Essex,

Robertus de Harecourt. Gul: de Stagno, R. Wancy.

Datum per manus Gul: de Longo campo cancellar: nostri.

*Ex Charta Joannis regis.*

Testes Gul: de Braos, Rogerus Lacy constab: Cestriæ, Garinus filius Geroldi, Alanus Basset, Thomas Basset, Gul: de Bodon, Gul: Bryewer, Galfridus de Say, Stephanus de Longo campo. Datum Lexovii.

*Ex Charta Joannis regis.*

Testes Simon comes Winton: Hugo Neville, Thomas de Sanford, Simon de Pateshul.

Verfus.

Inter petrosum pontem castrumque nothosum,

Falx cadet in nevolum, fortiter ultra dolum.

<sup>a</sup> F. & Hugonis filii & heredis Gualteri, & Eustachii filii & heredis Albredæ. <sup>b</sup> Ita Cod. MS. Deest in Man. Angl. <sup>c</sup> Reddidit Mon. Angl.

*Nomina 25. Baronum, qui sunt iudices in terra Angl.*

Comes de Clare.	Hugo Bigot.
Comes de Albemarle.	Galfredus de Soy. <sup>a</sup>
Comes de Gloucestre.	Gul: de Lamual
Comes de Winton.	Constabularius de Cestre.
Comes Hereford.	Richardus de Percy.
Comes Rogerus Bigot.	Joannes filius Roberti.
Comes Robertus.	Gul: Mallette.
Gul: Marescallus Junior.	Gul: de Mutbroy.
Robertus filius Gualteri.	Rogerus de Montegumerico.
Gilebertus de Clare.	Gul: de Huntingfelde.
Eustachius de Vescy.	Richardus de Mountfichet.
Major de London.	Robertus de Ros.
Gul: de Albeney.	

Pag. 842.

*Ex Charta Walteri de Bolbec de Confirmat: de manerio  
de Walton ex Donat: Albredæ.*

Testes Gul: de Aurenchis, Hugo Meilleme, Robertus de Claro, Radulphus filius Gulielmi, Henricus de Wichingtune, Berengarius Monachus, Robertus de Cumtuna, Richardus le Guiz, Robertus de Laufelle, Richardus filius Euroini, Guido filius Gileberti, Brienus filius Galfridi de Scalariis, Hugo de Tenebelle.

Helewifa, uxor Walteri de Bolebec, & mater Hugonis, filii & heredis Walteri de Bolebec.

*Annui redditus terrarum de Ramefeie.*

De Sexeligduna 40. li.	De Wistow 9. li.
De Bertune 15. li.	De Wpwodde 10 li.
De Cranefeld & Crauleie 25. li.	De Riptune 11. li.
De Ferrefeld & Bradenhac 27. li.	De Stivecle 7. li.
De Æthelingtune 30. li.	De Gidinga 6. li.
De Westune 9. li.	De Hemmingeford 15. li.
De Bremtune 6. li.	De Oura 7. li.
De Bitherna 6. li.	De Grettuna 9. li.
De Bernewella 100. solidi.	De Knappewelle 12. li.
De Saltretha 7. li.	De Elleswurtha 30. li.
De Elingtune tempore Ail- sii abbatis 16. li. Tempore Reginaldi abbatis 9. li.	De Graveleie 10. li.
De Octune, Slepe, & Ha- liwelle 60. li.	* De Burwelle 30. li.
De Wardebusc 17. li.	De Katericht 8. li.
De Broetune 18. li.	De Brancestre 24. li.
	De Ringestede & Holme 15. li.
	De Brunham 40. solidos.
	De Laufell 24. li.
	De Walsocna 5. li.

\* Pag. 843.



De Winebodesham cum  
hundredo 8. li.  
De Dunham 6. li.  
De Helingeie 8. li.  
De Snor 1. Marcam.  
De Fordham 1. marc.

De Trikingaham 8. marc.  
De Meringes 10. solid.  
De Cantebruge 27. denar. &c.  
de minutis redditibus & de-  
cimis ecclesiarum multarum.

*Ex libello de anniversariis in ecclesia Ramesiensi observatis.*

Gulielmus de Say obiit 3. Id: Januar:

Undec: Cal: Febr: obiit Jol, frater noster, qui dedit nobis  
Quenton, Cranewelle, & Sleaford.

Nono Cal: Febr: obiit Alfricus archiepiscopus.

Sept: Cal: Mart: obiit Wac, frater noster, qui nobis dedit  
Withlesmere.

Tertio Id: Apr: Turgunt, soror nostra, obiit, quæ dedit  
a Psalteriam, & Philaterium aureum, cujus pretium erat 12.  
marcarum auri.

Decimo octavo Cal: Maii obiit Ailwoldus comes, frater  
Ailwini ducis, qui dedit Hocston & Withon.

Nono Cal: Maii obiit Ethelredus rex Angl. qui dedit  
Brochtun.

Octavo Cal: Maii obiit Ailwinus comes, fundator Rame-  
sienfis monaster: qui dedit plurima ornamenta pretiosa, & 200.  
hidas terræ. Et Ailwinus niger, frater ejus, qui dedit Cran-  
felde, & Clopham, & Kempton, & Herdington, & Cherletun.

13. Cal: Junii obiit Reginaldus abbas, hujus novæ ecclesiæ  
constructor.

6. Idus Jun: obiit Hardecnut rex, qui dedit Hemingford. Fig. 844j

18. Cal: Jun: obiit Ethelstanus Manneffone, frater noster,  
qui dedit crucem unam de ligno Domini honorifice factam,  
& Slepam cum suo appendicio, & Chateriz.

Edgarus rex Angl: obiit 8. Idus Jul: qui dedit 5. hidas  
terræ in Burewelle, & ecclesiam de Gornicestre cum 3. hidis. Gornicestre.  
Et Alfwen, soror nostra, mater Ailwini ducis, comitissa;  
quæ dedit Westune.

Sept: Cal: Augusti obiit Ailwardus aureus episcopus, qui  
dedit plurima dona in auro, & argento, & palliis pretiosis,  
& vestimentis, & aliis ornamentis, & Horsheth, & Heming-  
tune.

Tertio Idus Augusti obiit Brightnothus comes, qui dedit  
Wichentun & Dodington.

Nono Cal: Sept: obiit Ofegodus frater noster, qui dedit  
Opeford

Ail

Walvifa comitissa, uxor Æthelwini ducis tertia, obiit nono  
Cal: Sept: que dedit Brancester.

Sexto Idus Sept: obiit Ailfid comitissa, uxor Oswoldi co-

mitis, fratris Ailwini ducis, quæ dedit Welingtun, & We-  
ninctun, & Bithern, <sup>c</sup> a &'' Riptun.

Tertio decimo Cal: Octobr: obiit Dominus Eadnothus  
episcopus, qui dedit Over, & Bartun, & Knappewelle, &  
plurima ornamenta.

Quinto Cal: Octobr: obiit Ailwinus, monachus & Levita,  
qui dedit Laushul, Haufted, & Criseby.

Quinto Idus Octobr: obiit Ethelfleda, uxor Ailwini ducis  
prima, quæ dedit Stivecle.

Tertio Id: Octobr: obiit Ailfinus, frater Æthelwini ducis.

Quarto decimo Cal: Novembr: obiit Dns̄ Eadnothus epif-  
copus, primus abbas hujus loci, qui attulit huc S. Ivonem.  
Et Wulfinus abbas, & Ethelwardus, filius Æthelwini ducis.  
Pag. 845. Omnes isti fuerunt interfecti à Danis quando Cnuto venit  
in Angliam. Et episcopus Ednothus sepultus est apud Ely;  
abbas & comes apud Ramesey.

Pridie Cal: Novembr: obiit Alwen, soror nostra, quæ dedit  
Potton & Hattele.

Tertio Id: Novembr: obiit Seldwara, soror nostra, quæ  
dedit unum aureum calicem, qui librabat 4. marcas & dim:  
& unam auream muscam, pulchre gemmis ornatam.

Idibus Novembr: obiit Knuto rex, qui dedit nobis S. Fe-  
licem.

18. Cal: Decembr: obiit Leguina, soror nostra, quæ dedit  
Stoktun, & Vilingtune, & Graveleie, & Gillingham, & unam  
crucem optimam.

Sexto Id: Decembr: obiit Ethelricus episcopus, qui dedit  
Shutlingdune, Thereferd, Elefswurth, Ailingtun, Bernewelle,  
Hemmington, Stow, Bodekesham, Overtun, Westmulne,  
Grettune, & in Broughton 3. hidas, cum omnibus appen-  
diciis eorum.

Pag. 846, 847, 848. vacant.

Pag. 849.

*Ex Annalibus Eliensis monasterii.*

Anno D. 156. Lucius, rex Britanniae, Romam oratores  
misit ad Eleutherium.

Fides à tempore Lucii 109. annis semper intemerata per-  
mansit in Britann:

Passus est S. Albanus, juxta Chronicon Mariani, anno D.  
cclxxxvi<sup>o</sup>.

Anno D. 450. advecti Saxones in Britanniam.

Anno D. 516. S. Augustinus venit in Angliam.

id est 11. adventus sui in Britann:

Anno D. 527. S. Augustinus ecclesiam construxit in Ely



in honorem S. Mariæ, in loco qui Cradindene dicitur, id est, Cratildene. vallis Crati, milliario ab urbe qui nunc est distans: cujus operis rex Ethelbertus fundator extitit. In quo ministros, Ministri. officium dei complentes, instituit, quos Pendæ regis exercitus inde postea fugavit, locumque in solitudinem commutavit. Non erat in tota insula nisi tantum una ecclesia ab Augustino facta.

Anno D. 673. virgo Etheldreda in loco eminentiori in Ely monaster: construxit prope fluentis alveum, & centum utriusque sexus sub monachali habitu congregavit: quibus ipsa prima abbatissa præfuit, consecrata ab Wilfrido episcopo.

Duravit hoc monaster: sub abbatissarum regimine 197. annis, usque ad annum D. 870. quo quidem anno ecclesia Elyensis à paganis combusta est.

Ex ipsis autem clericis, qui deprædati fuerant, post aliquot annos 8. reversi sunt. Verum ipsis alii succedendo, porticus ecclesiæ resarcientes, præpositum inter se constituerunt; & ita sub ipsorum naufragosa gubernatione fluctuans vacillabat eccl: Eliensis centum annis.

Anno D. 870. S. Eadmundus, rex Orient: Angl: martyrizatus est ab Hynguar & Ubba, anno post mortem S. Etheldredæ 260°. anno ætatis suæ 39. regni vero 15°.

Anno D. 970. reg: vero Edgari 10. ex quo Etheldreda fa- Pag. 859. bricas illas erexit 297. à devastatione monaster: 100. sanctus Ethelwoldus, episcopus Winton: facta cum rege conventionem, emit ab eo ex integro totam adjacentem regionem prædictæ insulæ, & ipsam ecclesiam ab Hinguar destructam innovavit: presbyteros inde expulit, ac monachos introduxit, quibus Presbyteri monachis cedunt. præfecit Brightnotum abbatem, qui 10. regiminis sui anno ab Elstritha regina martyrizatus est.

Floruit autem hoc monaster: sub decem abbatum regimine 139. annis.

Anno D. 1108. regni vero Henrici primi nono, facta est Episcopatus Elie. transmutatio abbatiæ in episcopatum per Paschalem Pont: Ro: anno pontif: sui 10°.

Anno Di. 1020. tempore Canuti regis, Ailwinus, episcopus Elmanensis, prius monachus Eliensis, præceptor ipsius regis, in Betrichesworth primo monachorum catervam induxit, quosdam de Ely, quosdam de Holme, ibi collocans, anno Elfini abbatis Eliensis 2<sup>i</sup>. tricesimo octavo.

*Ex libello de genealogia & vita S. Etheldredæ.*

Pag. 851.

Anna, filius Evi, rex Orient: Angl: & Herefwida, soror sanctæ Hildæ, parentes S. Etheldredæ.

Anna & Herefwide genuerunt duos filios, Adulphum & Jurminum, & quatuor filias, Sexburgam, Ethelbergam, Etheldredam, ac Withburgam.

Anna

Anna rex occisus à Penda, rege Merciorum, anno regni  
\* fui 19. anno vero D. 654. & in loco, <sup>a</sup> qui" Blidesburg nuncupatur, sepelitur.

Illic etiam sepultus est Jurminus, ejus filius, qui postea translatus est ad ecclesiam S. Edmundi in Betrichesworth.

Herefwitha regina occiso Anna profecta est ad Cale, monaster: Galliæ.

Successit Annæ in reg: Adelher ejus frater, cujus tempore S. Botulphus monaster: in Ikanno construxit.

Rex Adelher occisus est anno reg: fui 2<sup>o</sup>. ab exercitu Oswi regis Northumbr: Cui successit frater ejus 3<sup>s</sup>. Ethelwoldus, bonus ac verus Dei cultor.

Cui successit Adulphus, ejus nepos, Annæ filius, cujus filia Eadburga abbatissa in Reopendune famulo Dei Guthlaco sarcophagum plumbeum lintheumque transmisit; in quo idem vir Dei postea sepultus est.

Sexburga, Annæ primogenita, nupsit, anno 5. regni patris sui, Erconbertho reg: Cantuar: Quibus nati sunt 2. reges, Ecbertus & Lotharius, & duæ filiæ, Ermenilda ac Erkengota.

Sexburga post obitum viri, <sup>b</sup> qui 24. annis, regnavit, donec impuberes anno Ecfridi in robur virilis ætatis reformaverat.

Sexburga postea monaster: in Shepege condidit, ac abbas ei præfuit collectis 77. discipulis.

Ecfridus rex possessiones monasterio, à matre sua erecto, adjecit.

Pag. 852.

Cum Sexburga cuncta, quæ inchoaverat in Shepege, perfecisset, & totius Cantix tertiam partem in usus eccl: emptam suis tradidisset, relicta filia sua Ermenilda loco abbatissæ, profecta est ad Eliensem insulam, ubi à sorore sua Etheldreda abbatissa accipitur.

Defuncta Etheldreda facta est Sexburga abbatissa Eliensis monaster: anno D. 679.

Sexburg Non: Jul: obiit apud Ely, & ibidem sepulta est.

Ermenilda, filia S. Sexburgæ, nupsit, Wlphero, regi Merciorum; ex quo genuit Werburgam.

Mortuo post 17. ann: Wulphero, Ermenilda venit ad Shepege, ubi à Sexburga matre abbas facta est. Obiit Ermenilda Id: Febr: Sepulta est in Ely cum matre Sexburga, & Etheldreda matertera.

Werbungam, filia Ermenildæ, post mortem Wolpheri patris sui intravit monaster: de Ely. Cujus sanctitatem cum Ethelredus, rex Merc: ejus patruus, cognovisset, <sup>c</sup> abductam ex

<sup>a</sup> Hæc vox bis habetur in MS. asteriscusque etiam ponitur in marg. <sup>b</sup> Primum scribebatur, qui reg. 24. annis, regnavit &c. Sed reg. postea expunxit Lelandus. <sup>c</sup> Sic.



Ely principatum monasteriorum sanctimonialium, quæ in ejus reg: erant, ei tradidit.

Werbunga, mortua Ermenilda matre, facta abbatissa Eliensis.

Decreverat vivens Werbunga, ut <sup>a</sup> sepeliretur in Hehanburgensi monasterio.

Obiit Werbunga in monaster: de Triccenham 3: Non: Febr:

Hehanbergenses deduxerunt corpus S. Werbungæ ad suum monaster: Tandem in Cestram, ubi nunc requiescit, translata est.

Ethelberga, 2. filia Annæ & Herefwidæ, perpetuam servavit virginitatem.

Siderida, filia Herefwidæ, uxoris regis Annæ, ex altero viro, facta est abbatissa Lingensis monaster: in Francia.

Ethelberga, Annæ regis filia, pervenit ad Lingense monaster: ubi postea abbatissa facta obiit. Corpus Ethelbergæ post septem annos translatum est in eccl: S. Stephani; cujus videlicet natalis ibi solet cum mag: gloria celebrari die Non: Juliarum. Pag. 853.

Etheldreda, 3. filia Annæ regis, apud Orient: Angl: in loco famoso, Exninge nuncupata, orta est, ut testatur Beda libro 4. de gestis Angl: cap<sup>o</sup>. 17.

Etheldreda nupsit Tomberto, principi Girviorum Australium, biennio ante interfectionem Annæ regis, anno D. 552. & ab eodem sponso, cum quo ferme triennio sub jugo maritali vixit, in virginali contubernio insulam accepit in dotem, quæ Elge à copia anguillarum dicta est.

Tomberto defuncto, virgo Etheldreda ad propriam domum in Elge descendit.

Ecfridus, rex Northumbr: duxit in uxorem Etheldredam, Annæ regis filiam, anno sexto ab obitu Annæ.

Exactis in connubio Ecfridi regis 12. annis, Etheldreda, accepta à viro facultate, intravit monaster: Coludi, ubi, amita regis Ecfridi, Ebba abbatissa fuit, & sanctimonialis habitum accepit.

Ecfridus Etheldredam uxorem in thorum recipere ambiebat.

Etheldreda, consilio Ebbæ, fugit ad domum suam in Elge, comitata duabus dei ancillis, Sewenna & Sewera.

Etheldreda primo delituit in Coldeburgesheved, ubi collis eminet mari, ubi vestigia pedum ejus in rupe adhuc cernuntur.

Ecfridus rex Ermenburgam matrimonio sibi copulavit.

Ab hoc tempore S. Wilfridus invisus Ecfrido regi.

Wilfridus, sede episcop: ab Ecfrido rege pulsus, venit ad Elge, & mansit cum Etheldreda.

Wilfridus, relicta Elge, Romam versus tendit, sed ad- Pag. 854.  
verso vento delatus est in Frisiam, ubi evangelium paganis prædicavit.

*Versus de Wilfrido episcopo.*

Epit: Wilfridi.

Wilfridus sanctus, meritis & nomine dignus,  
 Quindecies ternos postquam egit episcopus annos,  
 Transiit, & gaudens cœlestia regna petivit,  
 Attactus multis per tempora longa periclis.

Fons è rupe exiliit apud Coludesburch monasterium precibus Etheldredæ.

Etheldreda transito Humbro flu: pervecta est ad portum Withringham nomine. Inde quasi stadiis decem ad viculum divertens, in modum insulæ paludibus fere circumdatum, Alfham nominatum, cum prædictis puellis hospitium petiit, & accepit. Ibiq; paucis diebus manens domino eccl: construxit.

Etheldredestow locus ubi Etheldreda sub arbore fessa quievit, ubi eccl: constructa in honore beatæ virginis.

Etheldreda, cum suis ancillis ad Elge perveniens, digne recepta est.

Huna sacerdos Etheldredam secutus est in Elge, ubi monaster: habere desideravit Etheldreda.

Werbunga, filia Ermenildæ, venit ad Elge, ubi normam religionis ab Etheldreda didicit.

S. Etheldreda in loco eminentiori insulæ novæ eccl: fabricam incepit anno D. 673.

Post modicum autem, auxilio fratris sui Adulphi regis, majus inibi construxit monaster: virginum deo devotarum mater & virgo. Quarum usibus ex integro insulam constituit, & per Wilfridum episcopum Romæ corroborandum destinavit.

Obiit Etheldreda antequam Wilfridus à Roma reversus esset.

Etheldreda, exactis 7. annis in abbatissæ Elyensis officio, obiit 9. Cal: Jul: anno D. 679°. ex tumore maxillæ, & in ligneo locello sepulta est.

Pag. 855.

Huna presbyter de ord: monach: sepelivit S. Etheldredam, nec postea in monaster: constitit, sed in eadem palude prope Ely ad quandam modicam insulam secessit, quæ ejus nomine Huneia appellatur, solitariam ibi eligens vitam, ubi tandem obiit & sepultus est.

Thorneienses autem videntes, miracula fieri ad ejus tumbam, ejus reliquias ad Thorney, rupto sarcophago, detulerunt.

Anno 16°. ab obitu Etheldredæ, & anno D. 695°. Sexburga abbatissa ejus corpus transtulit in novum locellum, quem detulerant à Grantecestre.

Fons aquæ lucidæ in loco, quo primo Ethelredæ corpus sepultum erat.

Anno D<sup>i</sup>. 870. ecclesia Elyensis à Paganis Hingar & Ubba combusta est, extinctis sanctimonialibus, cum florisset ibi religio, ab Etheldreda instituto, 197. annis. Clerici



Clerici partim interfecti sunt, partim fugerunt.

Post aliquot annos 8. ex clericis reversi sunt, & porticus eccl: refarciverunt.

Clerici manserunt in eccl: Eliensi usque <sup>a</sup> ad 10. annum reg: Edgari regis.

Tempore Edgari 2°. ex magnatibus ejus, Sigedwoldus episcopus, natione Græcus, & Thurstanus, genere Danus, visa loci habitudine, magis eum cupiditate quam devotioe à rege petierunt.

Dum isti pro loco coram rege decertarent, Wulstanus de Deleham, qui erat regi à secretis, medium se interjecit, hæc dicens regi: “Locus hic sanctus & celebris est, talibusque indignus possessoribus.” Quo audito, Ethelwoldus, episcopus Winton: confessor regis, emit à rege prædictam insulam, & presbyteros inde expulit, & ecclesiam innovavit, monachos induxit, Brightnotum, eccl: Winton: præpositum, designavit abbatem anno D. 970. anno à devastatione monaster: 100.

Ethelwoldus, episcopus Ventanus, iterum accessit ad Eadga- Pag. 856.  
rum, factaque conventionem ex integro emit ab eo totam adjacentem regionem prædictæ insulæ, scilicet 20. hidas terræ quas rex habuit intra insulam.

Sed & dignitatem, & locam septem hundredorum & dimidii, (duorum videlicet intra insulam, quinque vero & dimid: in provintia Orientalium Angl:) & 5. hidas apud Meldeburne, & 3. hidas cum dimid: apud Hemingforde. & 12. hidas apud Northwolde, datis mutuo 60. hidis, quas ipse ex dono domini sui Ethelstani regis apud Hertingham habuerat; datoque insuper pretio centum librarum, cum aurea cruce, mirifica arte polita, reliquiisque referta, quam gloriosius rex in munimentum donorum suorum, & loci libertatem cum textu mirifico super altare S. Etheldredæ in Ely gratanter obtulit.

Collectis omnibus terris, quas Ethelwoldus, episcopus Ventanus (intra aquas & paludes de Ely) acquisivit, Deo & S. Etheldredæ dedit, inventæ sunt 60. hydæ.

Eadgarus rex dedit S. Etheldredæ 40. hidas terræ in pago qui dicitur Hatfeld. Dedit etiam S. Ethelwoldo maner: de Sudburn, eo pacto, ut transferret regulam S. Benedicti de Latino in Angl: quod idem episcopus S. Etheldredæ obtulit.

Idem rex chlamidem suam, de insigni purpura ad modum loricæ auro undique contextam, illuc contulit.

*Ex vita Brignethi, primi abbatis Elyensis.*

Ipse fecit beatarum virginum imagines, easque argento, & auro, ac gemmis pretiosiss: ornavit, & juxta altare duas à

*a Bis occurrit.*

dextris, & 2. à sinistris, posuit, quæ & in deditioe Gul: regis excrustatæ, & quæque meliora eccl: ornamenta ablata.

Hic eccl: Elyensem, olim à Danis destructam, & leviter postea reparatam, velut ex integro novam fecit. Hic etiam transtulit corpus S. Withburgæ de Dereham ad Ely.

Withburga, minima natu filiarum Annæ regis enutrita in vico de Holkam, ubi postea ecclesia constructa, quæ Withburgestow vocatur.

Pag. 857. Withburga, audito patris interitu, and sanctimonialium profess: confugit.

Recedens ab Holkam quasi 20. milliaribus venit ad Dereham, humilem locum paterni juris, ubi monaster: condere satagebat.

Obiit Withburga 16. Cal: Apr: & in cœmiterio Derehamensis eccl: sepulta est.

Post annos autem 55. in ecclesiam, quam ipsa ibidem condiderat, translatum est anno D. 798. & in prædicta eccl: requievit annis 176. Et anno D. 974. translata sunt ejus ossa Ely 8. Id: Jul: & juxta reliquias sororum suarum collocata, ibique requierunt 132. annis usque ad annum D. 1106. quo tempore abbas Richardus in novum monasterium ea transtulit.

Fons S. Withburgæ apud Dereham.

Brightnotus crucem ex argento fecit, quæ crux leonis præpositi dicta est, quam Nigellus episcopus de eccl: postea asportavit.

Anno D. 981. Brightnotus profectus est Geldesdune ad curiam Ethelredi regis per novam forestam.

Brightnotus, accusatus adulterii falso, ut fertur, ab Ælstritha, matre Æthelredi regina, clam interfectus est, cujus corpus ad Ely perductum.

*A*  
*Ex vita Elfini 2. abbatis Eliensis.*

Transtulit corpus S. Wendredæ virginis à vico de Merche in Ely, & in scrinio, ex auro & lapidibus decenter aptato, imposuit.

Emit à rege 19. cassatos in Sadenhio, Strethele, & Lynton.

In bello de Assendune totus fere globus nobilitatis Angl: cæsus est, qui nullo in bello majus unquam vulnus quam ibi acceperunt: ubi Ednothus, Lincoln: episcopus, Ramesiensis quondam præpositus, & Wulfus abbas (qui ad exorandum Deum pro milite, bellum agente, convenerant) interfecti sunt.

Pag. 858. Fratres quoque de Ely (qui cum reliquiis illuc accesserant) prostrati sunt, ac reliquiæ S. Wendredæ ablatae, sed postea  
(ut



(ut ferunt) à Canuto rege in Dorobernia collocatæ.

Elfgiva, alias Emma, uxor Ethelredi regis, nupsit Canuto regi.

Elfinus abbas cum sedisset ann: 38. obiit, ac in Ely juxta prædecess: suum sepultus est.

Emma regina plurima ornamenta contulit Elien: ecclesiæ.

*Ex vita Leofwini 3. abbatis.*

Hic à suis dejectus cum Egelnotho, archiepiscopo Cantuar Romam perrexit, ubi à criminibus, sibi objectis, purgatus, à suis receptus est, & cum 3. præfuisset annis obiit.

*Ex vita Leofrici 4i. abbatis.*

Obiit anno 7. regiminis sui.

*Ex vita Leoffini 5. abbatis.*

Consecratus est ab Egelnotho, archiepiscopo Cantuar: apud Walewiche.

*Firmæ quæ ad annum cibum sufficerent Elyensi eccl:*

Schelforth, Stapleforth, Litolbyri, Tryplaw, Hanecheston, Newton, Meldeburn, Grantedene, Toftes, Cothenham, Wy-

nelingham, Ditton, Horningefey, Stewcheworth, Bolesham,

Catenho, Swafham, Palewik, Somersham, Bluntesham, Colu, Hertrest, Drencheston, Batelsdene, Hecham, Berking, Neding, Wederingfete, Brecham, Thorp, Derham, Northwold, Feltewelle, Merham.

---

Ailwinus, episcopus Elmanensis, antea monachus Elyensis, præcepto Canuti regis induxit in Betrichefworth monachorum catervam anno D. 1020. quibus subsidia affluenter contulit, auxilium impendente Turchillo comite.

Unius 1<sup>s</sup>. abbas in monaster: S. Eadmundi in Bederichefworth.

Ailwinus, episcopus Elmanensis, relicto episcopatu ad con-  
Pag. 859.  
templat: vitam in Ely reversus est, ubi ad finem vitæ permanfit.

Leoffinus abbas, exactis in officio 15. annis, obiit, & juxta prædecess: suos sepultus est.

*Ex vita Wilfrici 6. abbatis Elien:*

Wilfricus ante monachus fuit novi monasterii apud Winchester.

Hic emit manerium de Bercham pro 25. marcis auri.

Hic subscripta maneria dimisit Gudmundo fratri suo: par-

tem de Marham cum curia villæ, Livermere, Nacetune, Acholt, Bedenesdere, Gerboldesham. Has terras post mor-

tem Gudmundi, Normannis regnum obtinentibus, Hugo de Mountfort miles invasit, & detinuit.

Stigandus archiepiscopus Cantuar: dedit casulam inestimabilis pretii Elyen: eccl: quam Gulielmus rex ablatam jussit Wintoniæ reponi in thesauria.

*Ex vita Thurstani 7. abbatis Elien.*

Thurstanus natus apud Wichesford.

Stigandus archiepiscopus Cantuar: regem Gul: fugiens, pervenit ad Ely.

Venit etiam cum eo Ecfridus abbas S. Albani cum thesauro ac reliquiis suæ ecclesiæ.

Item, timore prædicti Gul: regis, multi nobiles Angl: confugerunt ad Ely.

Inter quos fuit Herwardus, vir strenuus, & diu loci firmitate muniti contra regem rebellarunt.

Gul: rex terras Elyensis eccl: extra insulam suis militibus divisit.

Septimo à seditione orta anno monachi de Ely Warwik petunt, & Gul: regem mille marcis placaverunt, unde spoliata sunt argento, auro, & gemmis, plurima ornamenta eccl: Elyensis.

Turstanus abbas 5<sup>o</sup>. regiminis sui anno obiit anno D<sup>i</sup>. 1071.

Mortuo Thurstano Gul: rex spoliavit eccl: Elien: max: parte ornamentorum, quæ jussit reponi Wintoniæ in thesauria sua.

Pag. 860.

*Ex vita Theodwini 8. abbatis Elien:*

Theodwinus monachus Gemmeticensis.

Gul: rex restituit ornamenta ablata ecclesiæ Eliensi.

Hic tabulam ex argento, auro, & gemmis erexit coram altari in eccl: Elien: quam Nigellus episcopus comminuit.

Theodwinus post 2. annos & dimid: non dum consecratus obiit anno D. 1074.

Mortuo Theodwino Godefridus monachus septem fere annis fidelis extitit procurator Eliensis monaster.

Hic Godefridus à Gul: rege postea factus abbas Malmesbiriensis.

*Ex vita Simeonis 9. abbatis Eliensis.*

Simeon Prior fuit Winton: eccl: ac frater Walkelini pontificis ejusdem eccl:

Illic à fundamentis novam eccl: in monaster: Elyensi incepit.

Gul: comes Warenne miserabili morte periit hoc tempore propter terras ablatas à monaster: Eliensi.

Picotus, genere Normannus, vicecomes Cantabrigiæ.

Gervasius, servus Picoti, impugnator libertatum Eliensis eccl:

Gul: rex jussit Simeonem ut præsidium 40. militum aleret in Ely.



Gul: Rufus rex jussit duplicari numerum præsidii in Ely.

Simeon, jam agens annum ætatis suæ 100. exactis in regimine 13. annis, obiit anno D. 1093.

Vacavit abbatia 7. annis.

*Ex vita Richardi 10. abbatis.*

Richardus monachus Beccensis.

Henricus 1. dedit abbatiam S. Edmundi Roberto, filio Hugonis comitis Cestrensis, & abbatiam de Ely Richardo, filio Gilberti comitis, cujus uterque parens de regia stirpe descendens illustrem sobolem sub veste monachica in Beccensi monasterio: dedicarunt. Pag. 861.

Richardus abbas ab Ely expulsus postea per episcopum Romanum dignitati restitutus est.

Richardus eccl: Elyensem, a Simeone acceptam. consummavit, in quam corpus S. Etheldredæ transtulit anno D. 1106. Kal. Novembr:

Facta est eodem tempore translatio corporum Sexburgæ, Withburgæ, & Ermenildæ.

Villa de Hadham recuperata à Richardo abbate è manibus Ranulphi Dunholmensis.

Richardus secrete cum Henrico primo, rege Angl: egit, ut abbatia Elyensis in sedem episcopalem mutaretur. Causa fuit dissensio inter abbatem Elyensem & episcopum Lincoln: de jurisdictione, visitatione, & consecratione, quæ omnia episcopus in abbatia de Ely <sup>a</sup> ambiebat. Sed abbas defendebat sua jura privilegiis regum Angl: & Donationibus pontif: Ro.

Richardus abbas obiit anno 7. regiminis sui, & sepultus est in Ely.

*Ex vita Hervei primi episcopi Elyensis.*

Pag. 862.

Herveus, Bangornensis episcopus, è suo episcopatu violenter ejectus ab Henrico rege ad Ely mittitur.

Herveus, consentientibus monachis Eliensibus, Henricum exorat ut monasterium Eliense fiat sedes episcopalis.

Henricus rex dedit Roberto episcopo Lincoln: maner: de Spaldwik, ut jus Grantebri: provinciæ concederet sedi Elien:

Herveus Romam missus obtinuit à Paschali, episcopo Romano, confirmat: sedis episc: in Ely anno D. 1108.

Herveus liberavit eccl: Elien: de jugo servitutis, & custodiam, quam debebat castello Norwicensi, ad sui castelli jus perpetua donatione convertit. Castellum Eliense.

Quadragesima libras de illis centum, quas eccl: Elien: solebat dare, de scutagio à rege sibi remitti impetravit.

Herveus gratia Henrici eos expulit, qui invito eo muniti- onem pontis in Ely servabant.

Impetravit etiam à rege locum de Chatriz, & ecclesiæ suæ possessionibus adjecit.

Similiter impetravit ut eccl: sua ubique per Angl: libera esset à teloneo.

Monachi de Thorney, sanctimoniales de Chateriz, & Canonici de Barnewelle in parochia Elien:

Redditus episcopatus de Ely æstimat: esse 1080. li.

Numerus præscriptus 72. monachorum in Ely redactus ad 40.

*Nomina terrarum charta Hervei episcopi monach: de Ely datarum.*

Infula de Suttun; Wicham; Wichesford; Wintesford; Tydbrightesey; Stunteney, cum 23. millibus anguillarum, &c.

In Grantebrigeshir, Hawkeston, Newton, Shelford, Meldeburn, Melred, Swafham, & 12. sceppæ frumenti & brafei, quas debent heredes Hardwini de Sculariis.

Pag. 863.

In Southfolk Berecham, Wineston, Stoca, Melton, Balde-  
refey, Sutheburne, Brightwelle, cum Rixmura, foca quinque  
hundredorum & dimid: Lakingheth, Undelen, Schepey, Fo-  
tistorp, & triginta millia allecarum de Dunewyco.

Turris eccl: S. Petri, quæ apud Ely in porta sita est, fulgure accensa, sed mirabiliter servata.

Via facta de Exning ad Ely, jubente Herveo, industria admirabili cujusdam Joannis monachi Eliensis.

Quidam nobilis dedit manerium de Estune eccl: S. Etheldredæ, quod Herveus episcopus postea distribuit consanguineo suo.

Præfuit Herveus sedi Elien: 22. annis. Obiit anno D. <sup>a</sup> 1133. Cal: Septembr: <sup>++</sup>

*Ex vita Nigelli episcopi.*

Henricus rex <sup>2.</sup> 3. anno ab obitu Hervei dedit episcopatum <sup>++</sup>

Nigello thesaurario suo apud <sup>b</sup> \* Burnham 5. Cal: Jun: anno D. 1133. & 33. regni Henrici. <sup>++</sup>

Hæc latius in opusculis Richardi fratris nostri historiarum studiosiss: invenitur.

Richardus  
Eliensis hi-  
storiogra-  
phus.

Nigellus commisit curam episcopatus cuidam Ranulpho, homini avaro & iniquo.

Nigellus episcopus, præfidentibus iudicibus Radulpho Basset & Alberico Ver apud Windalbyri, has ablatas terras recuperavit sedi Elien: scilicet Coveney, & Mephale, in infula. Extra autem, Stewcheworth, Wratting, Stretle, Rodinge, Tripe-

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum notula subjecta, quam itidem bis paullo inferius videmus. Certe legi debet 1131, ut è Godwino colligimus, quam videtis p. 306. <sup>b</sup> Sic, cum asterisco.



law, Impetun, Pampesworth, Merham, Cotenham, Snailewelle, Grantesdene, Tyrington, Beremotesdun, Taderege, Chintesdun.

*Laus Stephani regis Angl.*

Pius quippe ac mansuetus cum esset rex, dives, corpore validus, & tunc temporis fortiss: virorum super omnes orientales probatur extitisse.

Baldewinus de Riveris & Nigellus episcopus exordium Pag. 864. ceperunt civilis belli contra Stephanum regem.

Malignorum instinctu, monachus obnixè dissuadentibus, contra regem munitionem in Ely ex lapide & cemento statuerat Nigellus firmis: quod virtute S. Etheldredæ crebro dissolvebatur. Unde ad aquam prope machinas construxit munitionem (de lignis factam) aggere cinxit, & Alherede <sup>a</sup> nihilominum reparatum custodiae mancipavit.

Cognoscentes hoc potentes quidam patriæ, habito cum episcopo sermone, pactum <sup>b</sup> stabilium per suum auxilium locum contra regem firmissime tenere. Stephanus misit exercitum ad expugnandam insulam de Ely. Frustra autem laborante exercitu, ipse rex supervenit cum naviculis ad Alherede, & innexis desuper crateribus vadum equitibus transmeabilem fecit &c. ut rebelles aufugerint.

Nigellus clam noctu fugit cum 3. fociis ad Matildem imperatr: quæ erat Glocestriæ.

Stephanus post victoriam gratus monachis Elien:

Stephanus rex milites Nigelli coëgit castellum de Alherede relinquere, ac suis custodiendum tradidit, & res totius episcopus in manus suas accepit.

Alexander monachus Elien: & postea Prior, vir eloquens, à Nigello cum supplicibus litteris Romam missus, literas à pont: Ro: de restituendo Nigello reportavit.

Post 2. annos dirigitur à Stephano in Ely comes Galfredus de Magna Villa, cum comite Gilberto, & milites episcopi captos vinxerunt.

Nigellus à Stephano sedi restitutus recepit à comitibus prædictis castellum de Alrehede, fultus auxiliis Dæ. Imperatricis.

Nigellus, consilio Gocelini de Ely, Radulphi dapiferi, ac Alexandri pincernæ, fervorum suorum, bona Elien: eccl: diripuit.

Nigellus, dum pergat imperatricem videre, spoliatus est re- Pag. 865. bus omnibus à militibus Stephani regis apud Warham.

Nigellus, cum convenisset imperatr: rediit ad sedem suam,

<sup>a</sup> Lege, nihilominus. <sup>b</sup> Lege, stabiliunt.

qua bona patre ornamentorum spoliata, Romam se contulit, ac Lucium episcopum convenit.

Homines regis erga Ely infidias unanimiter paraverunt, adversum quos cum custodes insulæ non sufficerent rebellare, Galfridum comitem, tunc adversarium Stephani regis, incendiis patriam & seditione perturbantem, suscipiunt: cui etiam castrum de Ely, atque Alrehede, ob firmamentum tuitionis, submiserunt. Hic totus in rabiem versus, invectus Ramesiam, nobile monaster: invadens, fugata monach: caterva, custodian posuit.

Similiter apud Benewik in ipso transitu aquarum.

Inde recessum habuit per Ely quiete ad Fordham, quam contra hostes sibi convalida manu equitum firmam usurpavit.

Stephanus rex spoliat ac distrahit possessiones Nigelli.

Fames ingens in Ely coëgit monach: reliquam ornamentorum ecclesiæ: partem vendere.

Famem per vicinas regiones mag: pestis secuta est.

Comes Gaufridus interim ab exercitu regis interiit.

Nigellus à sede Ro: ad Ely rediit.

forſan Richardi

Richardus de Ponte cardi, clericus & nobilis, egit causam Nigelli apud Stephanum.

Nigellus veniens ad Jepswic placavit Stephanum, datis 300. marcris, & filium suum obsidem dedit, quem adolescentem in monaster: nutriebat, pro quo, & per quem, mag: & multis lædebatur eccl: incommodis.

Nigellus ornamenta eccl: suæ iterum spoliat.

Stephanus rex cum 19. annis reg: morbo disentericæ obiit.

Nigellus episcopus emit à rege Henrico 2. iter Thosolam paranti, Thesaurariæ regis ministerium pro Richardo filio suo 400. libris.

Pag. 866.

Nigellus episcopus 3<sup>o</sup>. Romam petit.

Eugenius episcopus Ro: refutat pallam ditiss: à Nigello sibi oblatam, quam Emma regina S. Etheldredæ dedit.

Nigellus ab Adriano pont: Ro: poena suspensionis multatus, ab ornamenta eccl: Elien: toties spoliata, relaxatus est precibus Henrici regis.

Gul: Warrenne comes, comes de Clare, comes de Almarle, Gaufridus <sup>a</sup> Marc, Henricus filius Geroldi, Robertus filius Unfrid, & Joannes <sup>b</sup> de, ab episcopo Ro: excommunicati hac lege nisi <sup>c</sup> red eccl: Elien: ablatas possessiones.

Vir nobilis quidam, camerarius comitis Britan: & Riche-mont: ad mortem pene infirmatus, habitum religionis à monach: de Ely accepit. Insuper cellam apud Deneiam, quam

<sup>a</sup> Martilli Tom. I. Angliæ Sacra, p. 627. <sup>b</sup> Fort adjiciend. ex Angl: Sacra: loc: cit. <sup>c</sup> L. redderent.



ipsi monachi sub eò firmaverant, se cum jure perpetuo illis tradidit possidendam, & charta sua confirmavit.

Tunc temporis emerunt monachi Elien: ab Alberico Picot partem suam de Deneia, remanente tamen ad usus illorum Elmeneia cum terra, quam pater Alberici Picot dedit illis in villa de Beche, id est, sex <sup>a</sup> acras cum curtilagio.

Reg: præfuit cellæ S. Jacobi & S. Leonardi in insula Deneia.

Elmeneia insula <sup>b</sup> data" cum decimis de Wilbucham & Wendeya monachis de Deneye.

Obiit Nigellus episcopus cum præfuisset annis 36. id est, anno D. 1169. 3. Cal: Jun: Sepultus est in eccl: S. Etheldredæ coram altare S. Crucis.

Mortuo Nigello, Richardus ejus filius Franciam petit, ac regem monach: Elien: infestum reddit.

*Ex vita Galfridi Ridel episcopi.*

Galfridus Ridel, archidiaconus Cantuar: consecratus est in episcopum Elien: anno D. 1174. anno 21. Henr: 2<sup>i</sup>. Sedit annis 14. additis septimanis 45. diebus etiam 3. Obiit 12. Cal: Septembr: intestatus Wintoniæ anno 1<sup>o</sup>. regis Richardi. Ideo bona ejus confiscata sunt. Pecuniam numeratam habebat 3000. marcarum & 200<sup>s</sup>.

Novum opus eccl: Elien: versus occidentem cum turri usque ad cumulum fere perfecit.

*Ex vita Gul: de Longo campo episcopi.*

Pag. 867.

Richardus cancellar: Richardi regis, & justiciarius totius Angl: electus in episcopum Elien: anno D. 1190. & prid: Cal: Januar: consecratus.

De cujus festa inthronizatione quidam sic scripsit:

“ Prævisis aliis Eliensia festa videre,  
“ Est quasi prævisa nocte videre diem.”

Gulielmus factus à Clemente pont: Ro: legatus Angl: Walliæ & Hiberniæ.

Anno D. 1191. fugit Gulielmus episcopus à facie Joannis, fratris Richardi regis Angl: & apud Dover in veste muliebri comprehenditur, ac non multo post remittitur.

Dum autem tenderet Gul: episcopus Romam versus pro negotiis regis, completis à die consecrat: 7. annis & 30. obiit apud Pictavium prid: Cal: Febr: anno D. 1197. Sepultus est in

Clun

abbatia quadam ordinis Cistert: quæ vocatur <sup>c</sup> Pum. Cor vero ejus jacet in parva tumba marmorea prope altare beati Martini.

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum duobus punctis subjunctis. Sed acras itidem in Angl: Sacr: <sup>b</sup> Bis occurrit. <sup>c</sup> Sic MS Sed Pinu Angl: Sacr: T. I. p. 633.

*Ex vita Eustachii episcopi.*

Eustachius, decanus Sarum, electus in episcopum Elien: 3. Idus Aug: anno D. 1197. & 9<sup>o</sup>. anno reg: Richardi regis.

Sedit annis 16, mens: 11. dieb: 21.

Obiit 3. No: Febr: anno D. 1215. & 16. reg: Joannis.

Dedit multa ornamenta ex auro & argento Elien: eccl:

Construxit Eustachius novam Galileam à fundamentis versus occident: partem Elien: eccl:

Eustachius perquisivit terras in Berkingham ad usum eccl: Elien: ab Hamelino Comite Warenn:

☞ Galfridus de Burgo, archid: Norwicensis, electus in episcopum Elien:

☞ Sed monachi resiliens ab electione, non dum publicata, elegerunt Robertum Eboracensem, qui sine consecratione, pendente tamen lite, tenuit episcopatum fere per quinquennium.

Pag. 868.

*Ex vita Joannis de Fontibus episcopi.*

Anno reg: Henrici 3. cassatis electis Galfredo & Roberto, datus est episcop: Elien: à Pandulpho legato, & archiepiscopo Cantuar: Stephano, Joanni abbati de Fontibus.

Sedit annis quinque, septimanis 8. dieb: 2.

Obiit prid: Non: Maii apud Dunholm anno D. 1225.

Sepultus est in eccl: Elien: versus altare S. Andreæ. Nunc vero jacet in pavimento coram mag: altari ad pedes Joannis de Crandene tectus duobus lapidibus marmoreis.

*Ex vita Galfridi de Burgo episcopi.*

Galfridus archid: Norwicensis consecr: est in episcopum Elien: anno D. 1225.

Sedit annis 3. mens: 6. dieb: 2. Obiit 16. Cal: Jan: anno D. 1228.

Sepultus est in eccl: Elien: ex boreali parte chori.

Dedit 200. acras de Moore in marisco de Wisebeche ad augmentationem prioratus.

*Ex vita Hugonis de Northwolde episcopi.*

Hugo abbas de Byri consecr: in episcopum Elien: 4. No: Jun: anno D. 1229. & reg: Henr: 3. 12<sup>o</sup>.

Sedit 25. annis, sept: 9. dieb: 2.

Obiit 8. Id: Augusti anno D. 1254.

Hic præ omnibus prædecessoribus suis pollet ædificiis, prævalet beneficiis.

Construxit aulam episcopalem in Ely, in Ditton, & in ceteris ejus maneriis fere omnibus construxit ædificia.

Ædificavit novum opus eccl: Elien: versus orientem à fundamentis, quod Presbyterium nuncupatur: quod quidem opus



opus in 17. annis perfecit, expensis 5350. libr: 18. solidorum, & 8. denar:

Construxit etiam novam turrem ligneam versus Galileam.

*Ex vita Gul: de Kirkenni episcopi.*

Gulielmus cancellar: Henr: 3. regis Angl: fuit electus anno D. 1255. 18. Cal: Sept:

Sedit anno uno, sept: 5. diebus 2.

Obiit 11. Cal: Octobr: apud Sugho in Hispania anno D. 1256. & reg: Henr: regis 38.

Cor ejus sepultum in eccl: Elien:

*Ex vita Hugonis de Balesham episcopi.*

Pag. 86

Hugo Sub-Prior Elien: eccl: electus est Id: Novembr: anno D. 1256. & 40. reg: Henr: 3.

Henricus rex & Bonifacius arch: Cantuar: electionem cassaverunt.

Hugo Romam petiit, ubi ab Alexandro 4°. pont: Ro: consecr: est prid: Id: Octobr: anno D. 1257.

Sedit annis 28. sept: 34. dieb: vero 6.

Obiit anno D. 1286. 16. Cal: Jul: apud Dodington anno reg: Edwardi regis 14.

Sepultus est in cathedr: eccl: Elien: coram magno altari 8. Cal: ejusdem mensis à Thoma Rosensi episcopo.

*Ex vita Joannis de Kirkeby.*

Win

Joannes de Kirkeby decanus Wyburnensis, & thesaurarius Edwardi 1. regis Augl: electus fuit anno D. 1286. 7°. Cal: Aug: quo tempore rex fuit Parisiis.

Sedit annis 3. sept: 26. dieb: 3.

Obiit 7. Cal: Apr: apud Ely, anno D. 1290.

Sepultus fuit à magistro Rogero de Walpole, Norwicen: episcopo, in Ely coram cruce ex parte boreali chori ante altare S. Joann: Bapt: Cal: dicti mensis.

*Ex vita Gul: de Luda episcopi.*

Gulielmus decanus S. Martini Londini, archid: Dunelmensis, & thesaurarius cameræ Edwardi regis, electus est in episcopum Elien: 4. Non: Maii anno D. 1290. & Edwardi regis 18.

Sedit annis 7.

Sepultus est in parte australi Elien: eccl: inter 2. columnas juxta mag: altare ad introitum veteris capellæ S. Mariæ.

*Ex vita Radulphi de Walepole episcopi.*

Una pars monachorum elegerunt Joannem Saleman Priorem Elien: in episcopum Elien:

Altera pars eligit D<sup>m</sup>. Joannem de Langton thesaurarium regis Edwardi.

Pag. 870.

Bonifacius episcopus Ro: Cassata utriusque electione, Radulphum de Walpole theolog: professorem à sede Norwicensi ad Eliensem transtulit. Et Joannem Saleman, Priorem Elien: præfecit sedi Norwicensi anno D. 1298.

Sedit Radulphus in eccl: Elien: 3. fere annis.

Obiit 11. Cal: Apr: sub finem anni D. 1301.

Sepultus est in eccl: Elien: coram summo altari in pavimento.

*Ex vita Roberti de Orford episcopi.*

Robertus Prior Elien: electus est 18. Cal: Maii anno D. 1302.

Robertus Cantuar: archiepiscopus cupiebat cassare electionem Roberti Orford.

Pont: Ro: consecr: Robertum Romæ.

Robertus à Roma ad Ely reversus est oneratus quindecim millibus libr: æris alieni.

Sedit annis 7. & ultra.

Obiit apud Downeham 12. Cal: Febr: anno D. 1309.

Sepultus est ante summum altare in pavimento juxta Radulphum de Walpole.

*Ex vita Joannis de Ketene episcopi.*

Rex, regina, & barones scripserunt Priori & conventui de Ely, subnixè rogantes, ut eligerent in episcopum Bonifacium de Salucz, Lombardum clericum, nobili genere ortum.

Joannes de Ketene eleemosynarius eccl: Elien: electus in episcopum.

Sedit annis 7.

Obiit prid: Id: Maii anno D. 1316°.

Sepultus est in pavimento coram summo altari.

*Ex vita Joannis de Hothun episcopi.*

Joannes, clericus Edwardi regis, electus anno D. 1316.

Frater Alanus de Walsingham factus Sub-Prior Eliensis circa 5. annum Joannis de Hothun, & postea sacrista.

Pag. 871.

Anno D. 1341. in nocte ante diem S. Ermenildæ subito ruit campanile super chorum, cum tanto strepitu ac fragore, ut putaretur terræ-motus.

Alanus sacrista emundavit locum, in quo novum campanile erat extructurus, per octo partes arte architectoria mensuratas, in quibus octo columnæ lapideæ, totum ædificium supportantes, erigerentur, & infra quas chorus postea cum stallis esset construendus f. dere fecit, & scrutari, donec inveniret locum solidum ubi fundamentum operis secure posset inchoare. Quod quidem opus usque ad superiorem tabulatum per 6. annos consummatum, anno D<sup>i</sup>. 1328.



Et statim eodem anno illa artificiosa structura lignea novi campanilis, summo ac mirabili mentis ingenio imaginata, super prædictum opus lapideum ædificanda, fuit incepta, & maximis ac onerosis impensis, præsertim pro lignis grossis, prædictæ structuræ necessario congruentibus, longe lateque quærendis, & difficultate max: tandem inventis, magno pretio comparatis, ac per terram & per mare ad Ely adductis, nec non & per ingeniosos artifices sculptis ac fabricatis, atque in ipso opere artificiose coadunatis, honorificam & optatam, deo auxiliante, sortita est consummationem.

Sumptus novi campanilis per 20. annos tempore Alani sacristæ 2406. li. 6. solidi, 11. denar:

Sumptus novæ cameræ juxta infirmariam 3. annis 60. li. 17. fol. 9. denar: & ob.

Sumptus novi muri juxta cœmeterium, cum sedis ibidem perquisitis, una cum constructione novarum domorum, & portarum, & murorum per circuitum in sacristaria per 12. annos 188. li: 13. fol: 11. denar:

Crux, quam Edgarus rex dedit eccl: Elien: furto, cum aliis ornamentis, tempore Alani sacristæ sublata.

Locus nomine Quenesbour ad partem australem turris exterioris in Ely.

Crux Edgari indicio furis relata.

Frater Alanus ex parte boreali juxta villam in longum à Pag. 872. cœmeterio parochialis eccl: usque ad officium eleemosynariæ murum erexit lapideum bonum, & altum; & alterum à loco ubi incepit usque ad angulum capellæ S. Mariæ, cingens muris totum officium sacristariæ.

Joannes de Hothun episcopus Elien: contulit Priori & conventui de Ely quoddam manerium in Northwold, vocatum Dageney, pro quo excambiatum fuit cum Thoma de Chep-ham quoddam aliud maner: in Litlebyri in Essax, vocatum Overhale, & Netherhale, cum Merecroft, & aliis pertinentiis.

Joannes de Hothun episcopus fieri fecit illam novam fabricam, pulchram valde, incipientem ab opere bonæ memoriæ Hugonis de Northwolde, protendentem ad novam fabricam chori, expensis 2024. libr: 12. fol: 8. denariorum ob: quadr:

Sedit Joannes Hothun in episcopatu ann: fere 20.

Obiit apud Somersham, paralyti percussus, 18. Cal: Febr: anno D. 1336.

Dedit eccl: Elien: calicem aureum, & duos urceolos aureos.


Sepultus est in eccl: Elien: ad partem orientalem altaris in choro versus mag: altare, sub quadam pulchra structura lapidea, cum imagine episcopi de alabastro super tumulum.

*Ex vita Simonis de Monte acuto.*

Frater Joannes de Cranden, Prior de Ely, electus in episcopum Elien: 4. Id: Mart:

Sed hæc electio cassata fuit ab episcopo Ro: & Simon de Monte acuto translatus est ab Wigornia in sedem Elien:

Joannes de Cranden, Prior Elien: fecit novam capellam mirandi decoris ad hospitium Prioris.


Joannes de <sup>a</sup> Craden, Prior Elien: perquisivit quoddam hospitium in <sup>b</sup> Canteburgia pro scholaribus nostris monachis ibidem hospitandis. Sed postea, pro quibusdam beneficiis eccl: Elien: factis per Gul: Bateman episcopum Norwicensem, concessum fuit & collatum dictum hospitium Scholaribus de aula S. Trinitatis Cantabrigiæ;  cujus aulae cum scholaribus dictus pater reverendus fuerat fundator primus.

Alanus de Walsingham ex sacrista factus Prior Elien:

Simon de Monte acuto episcopus Elien: circa fabricam novæ capellæ S. Mariæ, ex parte boreali suæ cathedr: eccl: inceptam, multas & largas impensas tradidit. Sed morte præventus tantum inchoatam reliquit.

Frater Joannes de Wisbech Christi fidelium eleemosynis leviter inceptam consummavit.

Frater Joannes Wisbech <sup>c</sup> dictæ capellæ" fabricam incepit anno D. 1321. Cujus fabricæ primum lapidem posuit vir venerabilis & artificiosus frater Alanus de Walsingham, Prior Elien:

 Frater Joannes Wisbech dum fodit loca fundamenti capellæ S. Mar: propriis manibus, inter alios invenit ollam æneam, nummorum plenam, & stipendia operariorum ex illis quam diu duraverunt persolvit.

Frater Joannes Wisbech, <sup>d</sup> cum"; subsidio Simonis episcopi, & aliorum virorum honorabilium, nec non & communis plebis eleemosynis, per annos 28. & sept: 13. opus prædictum sollicitudine max: continuasset, & structuram lapideam, simul cum imaginibus infra capellam & extra <sup>e</sup> numero" 147. præter minutas imagines, in tabula supra altare, & præter ad ostium introitus in capella, opus etiam ligneum, plumbo tectum, & agabulum orientale, cum duabus fenestris, ex utraque parte capellæ, ferro & vitro pulcherrime apparatis, consummasset, anno D. 1349. Cal: Jul: tempore communis pestilentiae obiit.

Simon episcopus sedit ann: 8. & modicum plus. Obiit 20. Jun:

Sepultus est in nova capella S. Mariæ.

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Cantebriam MS. <sup>c</sup> Bis habentur in MS. <sup>d</sup> Adjeci. <sup>e</sup> Bis occurrit.



*Ex vita Thomæ Lile, alias Lidle, episcopi.*

Pag. 874.

Mortuo Simone, monachi Elien: elegerunt Alanum de Walsingham, Priorem Elien: in episcopum.

Sed hac cassata electione, Clemens 8. pont: Ro: ex plenitudine potestatis suæ fratrem Thomam de Lile de ord: Prædicatorum in episcopum Elien: præfecit anno D. 1344. mense Jul: & Avenioni consecravit.

Hugo de Hinton, nobilis armiger, filius Joannis de Hinton, pugnavit, tempore Eduardi 3. una cum fratre Gul: de Hinton, milite, in transmarinis partibus, & in regno Hispaniæ contra inimicos crucis Christi. Qua pugna Gul: Hinton, miles, occisus est, & Hugo in lumbis pene ad mortem vulneratus; sed ex vulnere postea convaleuit.

{ Joannes  
Gulielmus de Hinton.  
Hugo  
Radulphus

Radulphus de Hinton.

Thomas primis annis sui <sup>a</sup> episcop: Thomas ingentem numerum fervorum; sed postea numerum redegit in ordinem.

Thomas egregius prædicator fuit.

Quidam maligni homines quasdam domos Dominiæ de Wake apud Colne in comit: Huntendune combusserunt, quod crimen congestum est in episcopum & suos.

Unde episcopus à Justitiariis damnatus est multa noningentiarum <sup>b</sup> librarum Dominiæ Wake: quæ quidem pecunia post in brevi eidem extitit persoluta.

Thomas episcopus regem petit, postulans justitiam contra iniquam condemnationem.

Richardus de la Vache, miles, testis verborum regis Edwardi, offensi nimia licentia verborum Thomæ Lile erga eum.

Radulphus Carles, genere Normannus, cubicularius Thomæ episcopi, occidit Gul: Holm, familiarem Dominiæ Wake; & hæc causa infelicitatem Thomæ adauxit.

Grantisdene maner: Thomæ Lile episcopi Elien:

Gulielmus de Stanstede Senescallus Thomæ episcopi, ac custos totius insulæ.

Bona temporal: Thomæ episcopi confiscata.

Gul: de Whitlesey archid: Huntendunensis.

Recessit Thomas episcopus ab Angl: fugiens offensum regem anno D. 1360. ac episcopum Ro: Avenioni convênit. Pag. 875.

Sedit Thomas Lile in episcop: Elien: 17. fere annis.

Obiit Avenioni 9. Cal: Jul: anno D. 1361.

Sepultus est in eccl: Sanctæ Praxedis, juxta Avenionem, inter sorores fratrum Prædicatorum.

<sup>a</sup> F. episcop: ingentem numerum fervorum retinuit; sed &c. Vide Angl: Sacr: T. I. p. 655. <sup>b</sup> Adjeci ex Angl: S.

*Ex vita Reginaldi Brian episcopi.*

Mortuo Thoma Lile, Innocentius episcopus Ro: transtulit Reginaldum episcopum Wigorn: ad sedem Elien: Sed morte celeri præventus ad Ely nunquam pervenit.

Joannes de Bokingham clericus, mortuo Reginaldo, electus est in episcopum Elien:

*Ex vita Simonis de Langham.*

Cassata Joannis de Bokingham elect: pont: Ro: Simonem de Langham, abbatem Westmonaster: 10. die mens: Januar: anno D<sup>i</sup>. 1361. sedi Elien: præfecit.

Simon episcopus eccl: parochialem S. Crucis ex parte aquilonari monaster: dedicavit.

Sedit Simon 5. ann: postea translatus ad archiepiscopatum Cantuar: ac deinde ab Urbano 6. pont: Ro: in presbyterum

X

Card: S. Sixti electus est.

*Ex vita Joannis de Barnet episcopi.*

Joannes translatus est ab Urbano 6. pont: Ro: à Batoniensi eccl: ad Elien: anno D. 1366.

Sedit ann: 6.

Obiit apud Hatfeld 7. Id: Jun: senex, ac plenus dierum, anno D. 1373.

Sepultus est in eccl: Elien: juxta mag: altare ex parte australi. Fecit fieri 3. fenestras in presbyterio ex parte australi eccl: Elien: & 2. ex parte aquilonari.

Vacavit sedes per annum, sed non completum.

*Ex vita Thomæ Arundale episcopi.*

Electus fuit in episcopum Henricus de Wakefeld, domus regiæ thesaurarius.

Sed rex scripserat pro Joanne Woderone suo confessore.

pag. 876.

Cassata hac electione Gregorius, pont: Ro: contulit episcopatum D<sup>o</sup>. Thomæ Arundale, filio Roberti comitis Warrenæ & Arundale, anno D. 1374. & ætatis Thomæ episcopi Elien: 22<sup>o</sup>.

Sedit ann: 14. mens: 5. dieb: 18.

Translatus est hinc in archiepiscopum Ebor: & post in Cantuar:

Vacabat sedes Elien: 13. diebus.

Construxit Thomas Arundale ædificia perpulchra & sumptuosa in suo palat: apud Ely, & in aliis maneriis eccl:

Contulit: eccl: Elien: unam tabulam de auro cum lapidibus pretiosis ad valorem 300. Marcarum. Quæ tabula quondam fuit regis Hispaniæ, postea D<sup>i</sup>. Edwardi, nobilis Principis Angl: de quo Thomas episcopus hanc tabulam emit.



*Ex vita Joannis de Fordeham.*

Joannes translatus est de sede Dunelmensi ad Elien: per Bonifacium episcopum Ro: 5. Cal: Octobr: anno D. 1388.

Sedit ann: 37. mens: 3. dieb: 4.

Obiit plenus dierum 30. Cal: Decembr: in maner: de Dunham anno D. 1425.

Sepultus est apud Ely in occident: parte capellæ S. Mariæ.

Vacavit fedes septimanis 21. & 6. diebus.

*Ex vita Philippi Morgan.*

Rex Henricus 6. & multi nobiles scripserunt conventui Elien: ut eligerent in episcopum Gulielmum Alnewik, utriusque juris doctorem, & regis confessorem, ac privati sigilli custodem.

Monachi Elien: elegerunt Petrum Ely, Priorem Elien: in episcopum.

Martinus quintus episcopus, cassata elect: Petri, transtulit Philippum Morgan, utriusque juris doctorem, à sede Wigorn: in Eliensem anno D. 1425.

Sedit ann: 9. sept: 26. diebus 4.

Obiit in maner: suo de Hatfeld 8. Cal: Novembr: anno D. 1434.

Sepultus est London: apud Cartusianos.

*Ex vita Ludovici Lufburne.*

Pag. 877

Monachi Elien: elegerunt in pastorem suum Robertum Fitzhugh episcopum London:

Hic ante confirmationem suam apud S. Ositham obiit.

Tunc rex scripsit conventui Elien: ut Thomam Rodburne, episcopum Meneven: in suum pastorem eligerent.

Conventus Elien: elegit Thomam Boucher, filium comitissæ de Stafforde, episcopum Wigorn: in pastorem Elien:

Thomas Boucher cancellarius Universitatis Oxon:

Henricus rex non admisit Thomam Boucher electum.

Eugenius 4. pont: Ro: misit bullas confirmator: electionis Thomæ Boucheri: sed Thomas timore statuti, "Præmunire" facias", non ausus est eas recipere.

Rex dedit episcopatum Elien: Ludovico Lufburne, archiepiscopo Rothomagensi, card: 4. Coronatorum, cancellario Franc: & Normanniæ, ac consanguineo suo, in commendam dicto archiepiscopatu.

Eugenius revocat bullas ad Thomam Boucher transmissas anno D. 1437.

Sedit Ludovicus annis sex, & totidem mensibus.

Obiit in maner: suo apud Hatfeld anno 1443. 18°. die Sept.

Intestina Ludovici sepulta in eccl: de Hatfeld. Cor vero

Rothomagi. Corpus in eccl: Elien: inter 2. columnas marmoreas juxta altare Sanct: reliquiarum.

*Ex vita Thomæ Boucher episcopi.*

Thomas, ante electus sed cassatus, iterum eligitur, ac à sede Wigorn: ad Elien: transfertur anno D. 1443. 12. die Mart.

Sedit ann: 10. sept: 23. diebus 5.

Deinde translatus est ad sedem Cantuar: per Nicolaum 5. pont: Ro: anno D. 1454.

Sedes vacavit 14. diebus.

*Ex vita Gul: Gray episcopi.*

Gul:

Nicolaus 5. dedit episcop: Elien: Thomæ Gray, procuratori Henrici 6. regis Angl: in curia Ro:

Sedit annis 24. sept: 11. & dieb: 2.

Obiit apud Downeham 4. die Augusti.

Sepultus est apud Ely inter duas columnas marmoreas.

Dedit pecuniam ad reparationem mag: campanilis, & ornamenta eccl:

*Ex vita Joannis Morton episcopi 26. Elien.*

Joannes Moreton, doctor legis civilis, clericusque Rotulorum D<sup>i</sup>. regis Edwardi 4. electus est in episcopum Elien: 8. die Aug: anno D. 1478.

Vacavit episcop: 5. annis.

Paginæ 18. vacant.

Pag. 897.

[*The Copy of an ould Roule of Armes.*]

Lempereur de Alemaine de or a un egle peyr a deus testes.

Le rey de Fraunce de asur poudre a flurette de or.

Le roy dengleterre de goules a treys lepardes de or.

Le roy despaine esquartile de argent e de goules, a deus chastelles de or en les quarters de goules, a deus Liunceus dazur en les quarters de argent.

Le roy de Cecyle dazur poudre a florettes de or a un lamben de goules.

Le roy de Navar de goules a un charbucl de or lesance.

Le roy de Chastelle de goules a un chastel de or.

Le roy Dalmayne de or a un egle de fable.

Le roy darrogon pale de or e de goules.

Le roy de Boesme de argent a un lion de fable corone de or a un croyz dor sur lespaule.

Le roy de Hongerye de or estenzele a deus passanz dazur.

Lempereur de Constantinople de goules poudre a crofyle dor a un croyz dor passaunt a quatre roundeles dor en quatre quarteres e en chek un roundelle un Croysille.

LLewelin ab Griffin esquartile dor e de goules a leparz del un e lautre.

Le



Le roy dacre dargent poudre a croysille dor a une croyz dor byllette.

Le roy Deschosce dor a un lion de goules a un bordure dor flurette de goules.

Le roy de Chipre de vert besante de goules a un croyz dor passant.

Le roy de Norway de goules a un cheuald dor selle.

Le roy de Denemark dor a un beuf de goules.

Le roy de Man de goules a treys gambes armes o tutte le quisses et chek un cornere feyt un pee.

Le roy dermenye dor a un lion rampant de goules a un bordure de goules endente. Pag. 898.

Le baucent del temple dargent al chef de fable a un croyz de goules passant.

Le baucent del hospitale de goules a un croyz dargent fourme.

Le counte de Poyters party dazur e de goules per le goules poudre a turelles dor lazur poudre o flurettes dor.

Le counte de Bretagne eschekere dor e dazur a une Kantele dermine a un bordure de goules.

Le counte de Blaes pale de veyr e de goules al chef dor.

## A

Le counte de brenes eschekere dor e dazur a une bordeur des goules.

Le counte de S. Paul pale de veyr et de goules al chef dor a une labeu dazur.

Le counte Deu dazur billette dor a un lion dor.

Le counte de Flaundes dor a une lion de fable rampant.

Le counte de Bar Dazur pudre a croisille dor a deus bars de mere.

Le counte Dartoys dazur pudre a florette dor a une labeu de goules pudre a circle dor.

Le counte Waldemond burle de une grose burlure dargent et de fable.

Le counte de Ruffye dor a un lion rampant dazur.

Le counte de Wandome dargent al chef dazur a une lion rampant de goules.

Le counte de Grantpre a une menune burlure dor e de goules.

Le counte Daluerne dor a un gunfanun de gules.

Le counte de Forest de goules a un dauffin de mer dor.

## S

Le counte Messons dor a une lion rampant de goules a une bordure entere de goules.

Le counte de Gynes veyre dor et dazur. Pag. 899.

Le counte de Henaud cheverone dor e de fable.

Le counte de Tolosa de Goules a un croyz dor pate et perse a une bordure dor. Le

Le counte Chaumpaine dazur a une bende dargent a cuses  
fures dor diasprez.

Le counte de Restelle de goules a treis rastelles dor.

Le counte de Joeny de goules a une egle dargent.

P

Le counte de Rige dazur a un lion raumpant barre dargent  
et de goules coronee dor.

Le duke de Breban de fable a un lion rampant dor.

Le duk dostriche de goules a un fesse dargent.

Le duk de Bavaire macle de argent e dazur.

Le duk de Poulane dor a un egle de fable a une creffant  
en la petryne dargent.

Le duke de Loreyne dor a une bende de goules a treis  
egles dargent en la bende.

Le duk de Luneburg dargent a un lion de goules rampant  
a la bowe croyze e coronee dor.

Le counte de Guerd de goules a un bende dargent a litte  
dor fures.

Le counte de Belingne dazur a un bende dor a deus li-  
uncels dor raumpantes.

Le counte de Rampuile dor a treis rofers fur chek une  
rofer une rose chek une rofer verte.

Le counte de la petite pierre dor al chef de goules a une  
chefrune dargent 6. chef.

Le counte de Munjoye a une egle de veyr.

Le counte de Leonsteine dargent a une lion de goules  
corone dor estant fus une mote dazur.

Geffrey de Neville dargent a une sautour de Goules.

John le fiz John esquartere dor e de Gules a un bordure  
endente dargent e de azur.

Le counte de Albemarle de goules a une croyz de veyr.

Le counte Patriz de goules a une lion rampant dargent.

Fig. 390.

Le counte de Lascele pale dor e de fable.

Le counte de Marre dazur bylete dor a une bende dor.

William de Brequyn dor a treys peuz de goules.

Le counte de Cestre dazure a treys garbes dor.

Alein Lasser dargent a chef de goules.

William Hansard dazur a treys molettes dargent.

William de Ros dazur a treys buz dor.

Le counte Chaloun de goules a un bende dor.

John Comyn de goules a treys garbes dor.

Le counte de la Marche burle de une menue burlure dar-  
gent e dazur.

Le Counte de Valence burle dargent e dazur a merlozle  
goules bordaud.

Thomas de Clare dor a treys cheverouns de goules a une  
labu dazur.

Roger



Roger de Leyburne dazur a sis Liuncels d'argent.

Gul: Longespe dazur a sis liuncels dor.

Moun frer au tel a une cauntel dermin.

Hernol de la Wede barre dor e de goules frette d'argent.

Henry de Bernam les armes le roy de Fraunce al chef pale d'argent e de gules.

Le Meyre de Segney d'argent a un croiz de fable a merlor de fable bordeauz.

Gaultier de Gistelle a goules a un cheffron dermine.

Walter de Furnivalle d'argent a un bende de goules a sis Merlor de goules.

John de Gurney d'argent a une croiz de goules engrale.

Perys Pigot dazur a sis merlor dor a une bende dor engrale.

Richard Fiz Nicol dazur a un quinte foyl dor a iii. estalopes d'argent Bordeautz.

Walter de Stoteville burle d'argent e de goules a iii. cos Pag. 901. de fable.

Geffrey de Gaunt Barre dor e dazur a un bende de goules.

Warin de Mont chesy dor a iii. escochons barry de Veyr et de Goules.

John de Monemuth dor a iii. cheverons de goules a une fesse d'argent.

Robertus de Mortimer barrey dor e de vert flurete del une e de aultre.

Gualter de Falconberge de fable a une quintefoil d'argent a merlor de argent bordiauz.

Hugh Bigot de goules a un leun dor passant.

Rafe Basset pale dor e de goules a une cantel d'argent a une croys de fable patee 6. cantelles.

Rauf Delahaye d'argent a ruell de goules.

Aleyn de la Zouch de gable bezantie dor.

Roger de Somery dor a deus leons dazure.

Hugh Sengayne de goules a iii ronelles dor a une dans dor 5. chefe.

Geffrey Tregoz dor a un Leparde de goules 6. chef a ii. gymcles de goules.

Geffrey de Segrave de fable a treys garbes d'argent.

Robert de Tatishale eshekere dor e de goules al chef Armine.

William de Boyvile esquartile dor e de fable a une lion passant de Goules. 6. cantel dor

John de Brusse dor a treys cheverons de goules a une bod Dazur endente.

Roger de Mortymer barre dor et dazur al chef pale al chantel gerone a un esbochon d'argent.

Marmaduke de Twenge d'argent e une fesse de goules a treys papagays.

John de Burgh macle de veyr et de goules.

John Giffard de goules a 3. Lions dargent passantz.

Pag. 902.

Geffrey de Genevile dazur al chef dermine a un lion recoupe de goules en lazur iii. breffer dor.

Robert de Clifford eschekere dor e dazur a une fesse de goules.

William Crepyn dargent a treys barres de goules engrelles.

Amary de Miland de fable a un lion dargent rampant a la cove furche lescue bylete dargent.

f

Henry de Chenoufe dargent a un croyz de goules a quatre lions rampant dazur.

John de Mount Morency dor poudre degle e dazur a une croyz de goules.

Le duk de Burgoyne bende dor e dazur a une bordure de goules.

Le counte de Cleve de goules a un eschochon dargent a une charboche dor flurte.

Le counte de Lucenburg burle dargent e dazur a une lion de goules rampant corone dor.

Le Counte de Musein de Goules au lapard dor rampant a la cove furche.

Le counte del Monte dargent a un lion rampant de goules a la cove croyse corone dor a une labeu dazur.

Le counte de Kyburk de gules a un bend dor a ii. lions rampant dor.

Le count de Friburg dor a un egle de goules a une bordure de veyr.

Le counte de Wirtemberg dor a iii. perche de deym de fable.

Le counte de Trerfeyn dor a un byse de goules.

Le counte de Whitingwen veire dor e de goules a une eschuchon dazur a un fautour dargent.

Le counte de Colefeyn dor a un chers de fable.

Le counte de Herford dazur a sis Liuncels dor a un bende dargent lyte dor.

Pag. 903.

Le counte de Cornwale dargent a un lion rampant de goules corone dor a une bordure de fable befante dor.

Le counte de Winchestre de goules poudre a fause lofenge dor.

Le roy de Portugal de goules poudre a turelles dor a une labeu lazur.

Counte de Danmartyn de Boleyngne barre dargent & dazur a une bordure de goules.

u

Mi Mir Bilebatid de Trie dor a une bende gobone dargent et dazure.

Reynalde



Reynalde de Trie dor a un bende dazur a un label de goules.  
 Le counte de Vian de goules a une egle dor.  
 Roger de Moubrey de goules a un lion rampant dargent.  
 Robert de Rofs de goules a treis buz dargent.  
 Hugo de Nevile dazur a un lion rampant dor.  
 Geffrey de Luscy de goules poudre a croisil dor a treis  
 luz dor.

Robert de Nevile de goules a une fautor dargent.  
 Garin de Bassingburn geroun dor et dazur.  
 Thomas Bardulf dazur poudre a croisil dor e treis quinte  
 foildes dor.  
 Gul: sū frer dazur a treys quinte foiles dor.  
 Fouke de Karketon de goules et un fautor dargent engralle.

Nicolaus de Manford unde dargent e de goules.

Richard de la Moore esquartile dargent et dazure endente.  
 Eustache de Bailiol de goules a un faus eskochin dargent.  
 Le counte de Pennebrok party dor e de vert a un lion  
 rampant party de or e de goules en lunge.  
 Le counte de Warwik eschekere dor e dazure a un che-  
 veron dermine.

John de Plescy dargent a treis molettes de goules perces.  
 Le counte del Ile de goules a treis barres dor diasprez. Pag. 904.  
 Walter Belchaump equartile dor e de goules a un bende  
 de goules.

Guy de Rocheforte esquartile dor et de goules.  
 Jon de Berner esquartile dor et de verte a une labeu de  
 goules.

Geffrey de Belchaump esquartile dargent e de sable.  
 Rare de Camoys dor al chef de goules a treis gastelles  
 dargent 6. chef.

Walter Maljust dargent a deus barres de goules.  
 Arnald del boyis dargent a deus barres de goules a une  
 Kantel de goules.

Ingram del Merk de goules a une lion rampant dargent.  
 Walter Martel de goules a treis martelles dargent.  
 Randewin de Friville de vevr a une croyz passant de goules.  
 William Dodingceles dargent a une fesse de goules a deus  
 roueles de gules v. chef.

Robert Agenyn de goules a une fiorette dor.  
 Philip Marmion de vevr a une fesse de goules.  
 Edward de paveley dazure a un croys dor recerfele.  
 Hugh de Hufe Barre dermine e de goules.  
 Philip de fiz Marmion ebartile dargent e de goules en-  
 dente.

John de Sein-John dargent a chef de goules a deus roueles dor v. chef.

Robert de Vauffe eschekere dargent et de goules.

Bawdewin Peche veyre dor e de goules.

Bawdewin de Cryke dazur a une manche dermine.

Peres de Meuclerk dazur a treys quintefoiles dargent.

Pag. 905.

Walter de Meinjohn dazur a treis fermar dor.

Walter de Berg eskartile dargent et de goules a une croyz de goules passant.

Richarde de Haselington dargent treis crescantz de fable.

Morice le fiz Gerald dargent a un fautour de goules.

Richard Talbot dor a un lion de goules a une color dor a une bordure de vert besante dor.

John de Harcourte de goules a deus barres dor.

Hugh larcheueusk burle de une menune burlure dargent et dazure a une bende de goules.

Geffrey de Mergynes de goules a une fesse dor et une dazur dor v. chef.

Robert de Creseques dazur, al chef dor a treis gemelles dor.

Hugh de Baucoy le labiau verte dor a une croyz de goules recerfele a une labeu de fable.

Launcelot de Meinmark dargent a un bende de goules engralle a une labeu dazur.

Eschalard de mont Tyrelle dargent a une bende de goules engralle a fis escalopes dazur.

Thomas de Coscy barre de veyr e de goules et une bende dor.

ch

Robert de Basseges pale de veyr et de goules al chef dor a une flurette de fable recoupe.

William de Chauegu dargent a une fesse de goules engralle a une labeu de fable.

Philip de Mountfort de goules a une bende dargent a la cove furche a une labeu dazure.

Henry de Bansterfeyn de vert a iii. fause losenges dargent al chef pale dor e de goules.

Gauter Bertant pale dor et de goules a une cauntel dazur a une ronel dargent.

Pag. 906. vacat.

Pag. 907.

*Owt of a Charte of the Genealogie of the Dukes of Yorke:*

Cadwaldrus rex.

Yerworth Drwyudon heire to Brute.

Lewelinus Princeps Northwalliæ. Gladusa Duy filia & heres.

Rogerus Mortimer primus comes Merchiæ.

Eadmundus Mortimer secundus comes Merchiæ.

Eadmundus Mortimer.

Eaduerdus



Eaduerdus Mortimer desponsavit Margaretam Findeles.

Rogerus Mortimer desponsavit Joannam de Montagir.<sup>ue</sup>  
Erat hic tertius Merciae comes.

Eadmundus Mortimer quartus comes Marchiae.

Philippa filia & heres Leonelli ducis Clarentiae, & primi  
Hiberniae, & 2<sup>a</sup>. Hiberniae.

Alicia nupta Henrico Percy, postea Thomae Domino de  
Clifford.

Henricus Percy comes Northumbriae, filius Henrici &  
Aliciae. Luna insigne Perciorum.

*Proles hujus Henrici.*

Henricus Luna.

Richardus Luna.

Gulielmus episcopus Luna.

Caterina Luna.

Georgius Luna.

Rodolphus Luna.

Anna Luna.

Thomas Percy.

*Proles Aliciae, & Thomae Cliffordi.*

Thomas Clifford Draco.

Thomas Clifford Draco.

Joannes Clifford Draco.

*Genealogia regum Franciae.*

S. Ludovicus.

Philippus pulcherrimus.

Isabella heres Franciae.

Eduardus 3. & Franciae rex.

Eduardus princeps.

Gulielmus Hatfelde.

Leonellus dux Clarentiae, primus Hiberniae.

Joannes de Gaunte dux Lancastriae.

Pag. 908.

Eadmundus dux Eboracensis desponsavit heredem Hispaniae.

Thomas Wodestoke dux Glocestriae.

Gulielmus Vindelesforanus.

Joannes de Gaunt.

Isabella filia Petri, regis Hispaniae, heres Castelliae & Le-  
gionum, uxor Joannis de Gaunt.

*Progenies derivata ex Joanne de Gaunt.*

Henricus quartus rex Angliae Vulpes.

Henricus quintus rex Vulpes.

Catarina regina Lupus, uxor Henrici quinti.

Henricus sextus <sup>a</sup> Vulpes<sup>u</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Linea per hanc vocem ducta.

Philippus de Valesia rex Franciæ, à quo  
 Carolus de Valesia rex Lupus, à quo  
 Philippus de Valesia rex Lupus, à quo  
 Joannes rex Franciæ Lupus, à quo  
 Carolus quintus rex Franciæ Lupus, à quo  
 Carolus sextus rex Franciæ Lupus, à quo  
 Carolus septimus rex Franciæ Lupus.

Catarina, filia & heres Caroli sexti, uxor Henrici 5<sup>ti</sup>, & mater Henrici sexti.

Sequitur progenies Mortimariorum ab Eadmundo comite quarto.

Rogerus <sup>a</sup> Morti, ejus nominis tertius, comes Marchiæ, & tertius Hiberniæ, à Leonello avo, & Philippa matre sua.

Sequebatur Anna, quarta Hiberniæ.

Et collaterales duo.

<sup>b</sup> quartus

<sup>c</sup> comes

Eadmundus <sup>a</sup> quintus Marchiæ filius Eadmundi 3. & Philippæ. Adjunctus est & idem Rogerus Mortimer sine titulo.

Progenies Eadmundi Ducis Eboracensis, quinti filiorum Eaduerdi 3. regis Ang:

*Progenies Eadmundi quintogeniti Eadwardi 3. regis Angl:*

Eadmundus dux Eboracensis.

Richardus comes Cantabrigiæ.

Richardus dux Eboracensis 9.

Gulielmo

Elisabeth, descendens à Richardo comite, nupsit Domino de Boucher.

Hic linea producta de Richardo comite Grantebrige ad nomen Elisabethæ, & altera ad Annam Rogeri, 2. comitis Mercii, Mortimarii, Tertii Hiberniæ.

Ita ut Anna quarta Hiberniæ titulo numeretur.

Eadmundus Mortimer comitum Merciorum titulo quintus.

Subsequitur Rogerus Mortimer sine titulo.

Ex Anna linea ad Richardum ducem Eboracensem deducta.

Altera linea deducta à Richardo, comite Grantebrige, ad Richardum ducem Eboracensem.

Pag. 909.

Thomas Wodestoke, sextogenitus Eadueardi, dux Glocestriæ.

Anna ejus filia nupta comiti de Staforde <sup>d</sup> occiso apud Salopiam.

Hæc postea nupsit Gulielmo Bourcher.

Essex

Henricus comes de Ew, filius Gulielmi Boucheri & Annæ.

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Sic, cum nota inductionis. <sup>c</sup> Sic. <sup>d</sup> Occisi MS.



Elisabet nupta Dnō Henrico Bouchero. Hæc lineam duxit  
à Richardo comite Cantabrigiæ.

Eduardus.

Gulielmus Boucher.

Henricus.

Joannes.

Hunfridus.

Joannes.

Thomas.

Richardus, dux Eboracensis, Quintus Hiberniæ, filius Richardi comitis Cantabrigiæ, & Annæ, quæ filia & heres Philippæ Leonellicæ fuit.

Eadueardus, filius Richardi Ducis Eboracensis, & Annæ Mortimariæ, verus rex Angl: & Franciæ, nec non Castellæ & Legionum, & Dominus Hiberniæ.

Falco insigne Richardi Ducis Ebor:

In medio insigne Cervi coronati & catenati.

Ad dextram sol aureus.

Ad levam luna excrescens, in cuius medio leo incedens.

Rosa alba, cujus à dextra leo ensifer erectus stat.

A leva Taurus niger, & erectus, auratis cornibus, sceptrum gerit, tyaramque in sceptri vertice.

Insignia  
Eadueardi  
regis.

*Ditiones Eadueardi Quarti regis Angl:*

Normandie. Cornewalle. Gian. Marche. Hulster. Geneville. Batelesmer. Lacy. Hampton. Warine. Kente. Clare. Longespe. Glocester. Verdon.

*Progenies Richardi Ducis Ebor.*

Anna Ducissa Excestriæ.

Eadmundus comes de Ruthelande.

Elisabeth Ducissa Suthfolk.

Margareta.

Gulielmus.

Joannes.

Georgius dux Clarentiæ.

Thomas.

Richardus dux Glocestriæ.

Urfula.

Sextus Hiberniæ mœnia subvertet, & diversas portiones in unum reducet. Antiquum nomen insula Titafer . . . . .

Item Bede saith: " Insula tunc uti sic debet nomine Bruti."

Merline saith, " Nominis Bruti nominabitur insula, extuane-  
" orum peribit."

Pag. 911.

*Thinges excerptid owt of a Rolle for Inheritaunce of Landis in partition of Richard Beauchampe, Erle of Warwik, his 3. Doughters and Heyres.*

Richarde Beauchampe, Erle of Warwike, had 2. Wives. The first was Elizabeth, Doughter and Heire to Thomas Lord Barkeley, and Margarete his Wife.

Margarete was Doughter and Heire to Waren Lorde Lisle.

Erle Richard of Warwike had by Elizabeth only iii. Doughters, Margarete, Eleonar, and Elizabeth.

Margaret was married to the Erle of Shreusbyri after the Deathe of his first Wife.

The Erle had Issue by her one Sunne, and one Doughter.

The which Sunne hath also a Sunne, and a Doughter.

The Sun of this young Lorde Lisle had no Issue.

His Sister was married to Syr Eduarde Gray, yongger Brother to the Lorde Gray of Groby, and hath Issue yet lyving.

Elenor, 2. Doughter to Richarde Erle of Werewike, was married to the Lord Rose, attainctid in Edwarde the 4. Dayes.

They begot a Sunne caullid Edmunde, after Lord Rose, and ii. Doughters.

Eadmund was taken for an Idiote.

The elder Doughter of the ii. that were Sisters to Edmunde, was married to one Maners.

The yongger was married to Syr Thomas Gray, younger Brother to Syr Raufe Gray. This Doughter had no Issue.

The Doughtter married to Maners hath a Sunne and 2. Doughtters.

The Sunne is married, and hath Issue.

The 2. Doughters married one to William Fairfex, a nother to Thomas Fairfex, Childern to Sir Guy Fairfex, chief Justice of the King Banke.

Elizabeth, the 3. Doughter of Richard Erle of Warwike, was married to Syr George Neville Lorde Latimer, which had Issue a Sunne and a Doughter.

The Sunne, namid Syr Henry Neville, married one of the Doughters of the Lorde Berners, which had Issue Sir Richarde Neville Knight Lorde Latimer, and Thomas Neville.

The faid Doughter to George Lorde Latimer dyed with-  
owt Issue.

Pag. 912.

The faid Sir Richard Neville Lorde Latimer hath Issue John, William, Thomas, Humfre, Marmaduke, George, Christopher, Margaret married to the <sup>a</sup> Broke Sunne and Heire, Dorothe, Elizabeth, Catarine, Elizabeth, Susan, Johan.

*a Sic.*



*Genealogia Berchelegorum.*

Thomas Lorde Berkeley, Father to Elisabeth the Lady Beauchampe, was Sun and Heire to Thomas Lord Berkeley, Sunne to Maurice, Sun to Thomas, Sunne to Maurice, which Maurice weddid Ifabelle, Doughter to Edmonde, Sunne to <sup>a</sup> \* Richarde King of Hierusalem. And by the said Ifabelle gat iii. Sunnes, Maurice the eldest Sunne, Thomas and Roberte younger Sunnes. Maurice the eldest Sunne was Sunne to Thomas; which Thomas was Sunne and Heire to Robert Fizhardinge; which Robert was Sunne and Heire to the yongger Brother of the King of Denmarke; which Robert in the tyme of King William Conqueror inhabited hym self in Brightestow, and ther foundid the Priorie of S. Augustine.

And for as much as Sir Roger Barkeley, the which was  
Dordis  
Lorde of Dursley, had but a Doughter caullid Eve, and was married to the Bloode of the <sup>b</sup> Fitzhardinges. And at this tyme I am not certeine wither Eve was married to the faide Roberte Fitzharding, or to Thomas his Sunne.

But by cause that Eve was Doughter and Heire to Roger Barkeley, which was booth Lorde of Dordefley and Barkeley. But by cause of thenheritaunce by his Wife Eve, the Name of Fitzhardinges was turned yn to the Name of Barkeley, and so did continue til the Name cam linially to Thomas Lorde Barkeley, which married Margaret, the Doughter and Heire to Waren Lorde Lisle, and was Father to Elisabeth, married to Richard Beauchampe Erle of Werwike. |

Richarde Erle of Warwich married againe after the Death of Elisabeth his first Wife, by whom he had a Sunne and a Doughter.

Henry Sunne to Richard Duke of Warwike.

Anne Sister to Henry.

Anne married to Richard Neville, Heire to Richard Erle of Salisbyri.

Henry, Duke of Warwik, had a Doughtter and Heir, caullid Cecile, and over lived her Father, and had no Issue.

Then Anne, Sister to Duke Henry, made Claime to the Pag. 913.  
hole Warwikes Land, entending to defete the iii. Doughters of Richard Erle of Warwikes firste Wife, because that Anne was sole Heir by Blood to Cecile: and 3. Sisters, Doughters

were

to Erle Richard, but of the Halfe Bloode.

<sup>a</sup> Hic asteriscus à manu Lelandi.    <sup>b</sup> Sequentia hoc plane modo concipiuntur.

The Lorde Beauchamp and the Lord S. Amande where Heires Males to Erle Beauchaumpe, as it appered by the Kinges Recordes and Fines.

How be it Duke Henrie dying seafid difapointid the Heires Male, and præferrid Cecile.

Cecile died with yn age, and fo could be no Difcefor.

The Lorde Beachamp and the Lord S. Amande deceasing with owt Heir Male, caufeth the iii. Sisters, Doughters to Erle Richarde, to clayme the Warwikes Landes, as Heires but to Richard and Anne. And in this maner the faide 3. Sisters to Sir Richard Beauchampe and the faid Anne to be fole Heires.

And the Poffeffion of Cecile to make no mater. Considering that ther was no Fee fimple in Poffeffion in Duke Henry Beauchamp, Cecile was v. Yeres with yn age, and occupied but in the Kinges Right.

*The Childern of Richard Knight Lorde Latimer.*

John borne anno D. 1493. Margarete, Dorothe, William, Catarine, Elifabet, Sufan, Thomas, John, Hunfrei, Marmaduke and Marmaduk, George, Christopher and Christopher.

Finis Partis fecundæ Tomi primi Lelandi Coll.









---

De Rebus ANGLICANIS

OPUSCULA VARIA,

E Codicibus Manuscriptis descripta, et nunc  
primum in Lucem edita.

ANNO 1770.

---

\_\_\_\_\_

THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES

COLLECTION OF DOCUMENTS

RELATIVE TO THE ...

...

\_\_\_\_\_

...



D E

JOCALIBUS Abbatis de Redyngg,  
 REGI EDWARDO III<sup>o</sup>.

Pro Expeditione suorum Negotiorum mutuo  
 datis.

Ex Rot. Pat. de Anno 12<sup>mo</sup> ejusdem Regis.

**E**DWARDUS Dei gratia Rex Anglie, Dominus Hi-  
 bernie, Dux Aquitanie; omnibus ad quos presentes  
 litere pervenerint salutem. Noveritis nos recepisse  
 per manus dilecti Clerici nostri Edmundi de La  
 Beche Custodis Garderobe nostre, de dilecto nobis in Christo  
 fratre Ricardo Maurdyn Monacho Urbis de Redyngg, de Jo-  
 calibus ipsius Abbatis, unum Calicem cum patena auri puri  
 ponderis triginti vii. s. & undecim denariorum, & precii  
 xxii. libr. & xv. s. Et alium Calicem cum patena auri puri  
 ponderis iij. libr. x. s. & viii. d<sup>s</sup>. & precii. L. iij. libr. &  
 ix. s. Et i Scrinium auri puri ad modum parvi feretri,  
 garnitum de Sapphiris, Perlis orientalibus, Camahutis ru-  
 biis, et vala . . . et alia diversa Petria pro reliquis imponendis,  
 ponderis xx. libr. & ix s. & vii d<sup>s</sup> & precii per estimationem  
 communem ducentarum Librarum: Que idem Abbas pro  
 expeditione negociorum nostrorum mutuavit. Quos quidem  
 Calices, patenas, & Scrinium, prefato Abbati restituere,  
 aut precium inde eidem solvere promittimus bona fide.  
 Teste me ipso apud villam Sancti Edmundi vi. die Junii  
 Anno Regni nostri duodecimo. Acta sunt hec tempore  
 Edwardi Regis tertii, a conquestu. Anno Gracie.  
 M.ccc.xxxviii.

T H E

## PREPARATIONS at OXFORD

in August 1605,

*Against the coming thither of King James, with the Queen and young Prince, together with the Things then and there done, and the Manner thereof.*

**F**IRST of all, the Gests of his Majestie's Progres were thus given out, viz.

- Saturday the 13th of July, Havering, the King's House,  
Nights foure.
- Wednesday the 17th to Laughton, Sir Robert Wroth's,  
Nights 3.
- Saturday the 20th to Theobald's, the Earle of Salisbury's,  
Nights 3.
- Tuesday the 23d to Hatfield, the King's House,  
Nights 3.
- Friday the 26th at Sir John Rotheram's near Luton,  
Night 1.
- Saturday the 27th to Amptill, the King's House,  
Nights 5.
- Thursday the 1st of August to Bletso, the Lord St. John's,  
Nights 2.
- Saturday the 3d to Drayton, the Lord Mordant's,  
Nights 3.
- Tuesday the 6th to Apthorpe, Sir Anthony Mildmay's,  
Nights 3.
- Friday the 9th to Rockingham, Sir Edward Watson's,  
Nights 3.
- Monday the 12th to Horrodon, the Lord Vaux,  
Night 1.
- Thursday the 15th to Ashby, the Lord Compton's,  
Nights 3.
- Friday the 16th to Grafton, Lord Cumberland's,  
Nights 4.
- Tuesday the 20th to Hanwell, Sir Anthony Cope's,  
Night 1.
- Wednesday



Wednesday the 21<sup>st</sup> to Woodstock, the King's House,  
where he stay'd till his coming to Oxford.

Tuesday the 27<sup>th</sup> to Oxford, Nights 3.

The Advertisements for the Heads of Houses were sent from the Earl of Dorset, Chancellor of Oxford, about the 15<sup>th</sup> of June, to deliver with great charge unto their Company, viz.

1. *Imprimis*, That they admonish all Doctors and Graduates, Fellows, Scholars, and Probationers, to provide before the 1<sup>st</sup> Day of August next, Gowns, Hoods, and Capps according to the Statutes of their Houses, and Orders of the University; and that all Commoners and Halliers do wear rounde Capps, and such Colours and Fashions in their Apparell as the Statutes do prescribe.
2. *Item*, That whosoever shall be seen by the Vicechancellor or Proctors, or other Overseers appointed by the Delegates, in the Street, or any public Place, during the King's Majesties abode, otherwise apparelled then the Statutes of their Houses or of the University do appoint for their Degrees, shall presently forfeit 10 Shillings, and suffer Imprisonment at the Discretion of the said Officers, the said Forfeit to be levyed by the Vicechancellor or whome he shall appoint.
3. *Item*, That upon the Day when the King cometh, all Graduates shall be ready at the ringing of St. Marie's Bell, to come in their Habits and Hoods, according to their Degrees, and all Scholars in their Gowns and Capps shall stand quietly in such Order as shall be appointed, untill his Maj. be passed into Christ Church, and the Trayne being passed, every one to resort to his own College.
4. *Item*, That all Scholars, Batchelors, and Masters do diligently frequent the ordinary Lectures, during the Time of his Majesties Aboad.
5. *Item*, That no Scholer of what Degree soever presume to come upon the Stage in St. Maires, upon Paine of One Months Imprisonment, and 40 Shillings Fine, and that no Master of Arts presume to come within the Compass of the Rayle or Stage below where the Disputers sitt, but with his Hood turned according to his Degree, and that none but Masters of Arts and Batchelors of Law shall presume to come into that Place.

6. *Item*,

6. *Item*, That the Scholers which cannot be admitted to see the Playes, do not make any Outcries or indecent Noife about the Hall, Stayres, or within the Quadrangle of Christ Church, upon Pain of present Imprisonment, and other Punishment, according to the Discretion of the Vicechancellor and Proctors.
7. *Item*, That they warne their Companies to provide Verses to be disposed and set upon St. Marie's, or to other Places convenient, and that those Verses be corrected by the Deanes or some other appointed by the Head.
8. *Item*, That a short Oration be provided at every severall Howse to entertain his Majesty, if his Pleasure be to visit the same, and Verses sett up.
9. *Item*, That University College, All Soules, & Magdalen College do sett up Verses at his Majesties Departure, upon such Places where they may be seen as he passeth by.
10. *Item*, That the Fellows and Scholers of the Body of each House be called home, and not permitted to go abroad till his Majesty be gone from the University, and that they may be at Home by the First of August.

Dr. Parry to preach a Latin Sermon 3 Quarters of an Hour long.

Dr. King to preach an English Sermon.

Dr. Reynolds to read One Lecture.

Dr. Williams to read another.

*Questiones, Deo propitio, discutiendæ publice in Comitiiis coram Serenissimo Rege, Mense Augusti Anno 1605.*

*Questiones in Theologiâ.*

*An Sancti et Angeli cognoscant Cogitationes Cordium?* Neg.

*An Peste grassante, teneantur Ecclesiarum Pastores agros invisere?* Neg.

Moderator, Dr. Abbot, Vicechancellor,

Respondens, Dr. Aglionbie,

Opponentes,



Opponentes, {  
Dr. Gordon,  
Dr. Rives,  
Dr. Holland,  
Dr. Harding,  
Dr. Tomson,  
Dr. Field,  
Dr. Ayrie.

*Quæstiones in Medicinâ.*

*An Mores nutricum a Puerulis cum Lacte imbibantur? Neg.*  
*An Creber suffitus Nicotianæ exotica sit sanis salutaris? Neg.*

Moderator, Dr. Warner,  
Respondens, Dr. Paddy Eques Auratus  
Opponentes {  
Dr. Aileworth,  
Dr. Bust,  
Dr. Guinne,  
Dr. Gifford,  
Dr. Ashworth,  
Dr. Chennell.

*Quæstiones in Jure Civili.*

*An Judex in judicando teneatur sequi legitimas probationes in  
judicio deductas contra veritatem sibi privatim cognitam? Affirm.*

*An Induciæ vel Fœdera sint bona fidei vel stricti Juris? Sunt  
bonæ fidei.*

Moderator, Dr. Gentilis,  
Respondens, Dr. Blincowe,  
Opponentes, {  
Dr. Weston,  
Dr. Bird,  
Dr. Martin,  
Dr. Hufsey,  
Dr. Budden,  
Dr. Lloyde.

*Quæstiones in Morali Philosophiâ.*

*An tueri fines Imperii sit majus quam amplificare? Affirm.*  
*An justum et injustum consent lege tantum, non naturâ? Neg.*

Moderator,

Moderator,	Mr. Fitzherbert, Proc. Sen.	
Respondens,	Mr. Ballowe.	
Opponentes,	{	Mr. Barkham,
		Mr. Langton,
		Mr. Kinge,
		Mr. Winniffe,
		Mr. Juckes,
	{	Mr. Thornton.

*Quæstiones in Philosophiâ naturali.*

*An opere artis possit Aurum conflare?* Negat.  
*An Imaginatio possit producere reales effectus?* Affirm.

Moderator,	Mr. Porter,	
Respondens,	Mr. Andrews,	
Opponentes,	{	Mr. Lapworth,
		Mr. Baskerville,
		Mr. Clayton,
		Mr. Mocket,
		Mr. Pinke,
	{	Mr. Boulton. Oxon. 1605.

Against the King's coming to Oxford, it was provided, that all Rayles, Posts, Barrs of Windows, Casements, and Pumpes should be newly paynted, and all Armes newly tricked. The like was done also in all the Streets of the City, and at the severall Gates thereof, the Dials and such like were also new painted. The Streets were finely paved, and clean sweept.

*Jovis 22<sup>o</sup> Augusti 1605.*

This Day at Six in the Afternoon I came to Oxford, bringing with me from the King's Attorney Generall a Booke ready for his Majesties Signature, for two Parsonages given to the University, for the Benefit and better Maintinance of our Two Readers in Divinity. There I found the Earles of Worcester, Suff. & Northampton, with the Lord Carye, who had been to view St. Maries and Christ Church, which was to be the Lodgings for his Majesty and the Queen, and the Prince's Lodging in Magdalen College. They (but especially Lord Suff.) utterly disliked the Stage at Christ Church, and above all, the Place appointed for the Chair  
of



of Estate, because it was no higher, and the King so placed that the Auditory could see but his Cheek only, this dislike of the Earle of Suff. much troubled the Vice Chancellor and all the Workmen, yet they stood in Defence of the Thing done, and maintained that by the Art perspective the King should behold all better then if he sat higher. Their Chancellor also after his coming tooke Part with the University, and on the Sunday Morning the Matter was debated in the Councill Chamber. In the End, the Place was removed, and sett in the midst of the Hall, but too far from the Stage, viz. 28 Foote, so that there were many long Speeches delivered which neither the King nor any near him could well hear or understand. The stage was built close to the upper End of the Hall, as it seemed at the first Sight. But indeed it was but a false Wall fair painted and adorned with stately Pillars, which Pillars would turn about, by reason whereof with the help of other painted Clothes, their Stage did vary Three Times in the acting of One Tragedy. Behinde the foresaid false Wall there was reserved 5 or 6 Paces of the upper End of the Hall, which served them to good Uses for their Howses and Receipt of the Actors, &c.

Veneris 23<sup>o</sup> Augusti 1605.

This Day very late at Night the Earle of Dorset Lord Treasurer of England and Chancellor of Oxford came to Oxford, and was entertained at Christ's Church with an Oration which he heard very unwillingly, because he commanded the contrary. He lodged at New College.

Sabbati 24<sup>o</sup> Augusti 1605, being the Feast of St. Bartholomew.

This Day the Chancellor with the Vicchancellor and other Doctors came to the Sermon in St. Maries Church (made by Mr. Gryme) and before him Six Bedells, he having a white Staff in his Hand. The Three Esquire Bedells were in fair Gowns, Velvet Capps, and Chains of Gold. Dr. Abbat then Vicechancellor went next him almost Side by Side, the Rest of the Doctors following Two and Two together. The Sermon being ended, the Chancellor viewed and commended the Stages in St. Marie's which were built in Manner following, viz.

The King was placed in his Estate, with his back towards the Quire; the Place was very large and fair, raised upon an Ascent of Seven Steps, to a half Pace, above which, Two Steps higher stood the Cloath and Chair of Estate. His Entrance was in at the South Doore, and by the South Wall (the short Seates there and all other Pewes and Seates in the Church being taken away) through a very fair Alley to the said Place. The South Side and North Side of the Church was built with double Galleries, the uttermost Gallery being higher then the inner, of equal Height with the Place where the Chair of Estate stood, and were chiefly reserved for Men of great Place.

The lower Gallery on the South Side was for Doctors of Law and Physic. In the Space betwixt the Two first Pillars in the Gallery towards the North sat the Chancellor, and in the lower Gallery of the same Side right under the Chancellor sat the Vicechancellor, and the Doctors of Divinity according to their Seniority sat in the same Gallery. In the middle Space upon Forms, there provided, sat Bachelors in Divinity and Masters of Art, every Man in their Hoods and Square Capps. In the West End of the Church was built 13 Seates, ascending One above another very high. The like was built from the higher Gallery upward on the North Side some 7 or 8 Ascents to the Roofe of the Church. On these Galleries were Gentlemen and Strangers placed, but not One Woman seen in the Church, saving the Queen and about some 8 or 10 Ladies that attended her Majesty. The Answerer had a Seat made of Purpose, and placed beneath the Pulpit on the left Side. The like Seat was placed for the Moderator hard above the Pulpit nearer to the King. The Opponents were placed in a Seat made of Purpose for Six Men on the North Side, their Backs close to the lower Gallery, and a faire Deske before them decently covered. The Rayles before the King, and the Noble Men which sat in the Galleries, were very richly covered with Tapestry hanging down, and Cushions suitable, whereof there were great plenty. The Vicechancellor's Seat was very richly adorned with Cloath of Veluet wrought on with Gold, and a very fair Cushion.

Solis 25<sup>o</sup> Augusti 1605.

This Day the Lord Treasurer went to the Court at Woodstock, where I was commanded by our Chancellor to attend for the Dispatch of our Business. There were (as I heard)

Two



Two learned Sermons at Oxford, and at the Court Mr. Gwerdon, Dean of Salisbury, preached, whome the University of Oxford had graced with the Degree of Doctor a few Days before, reserving his Creation to be done before the King at the beginning of the Divinity Act.

Lunæ, 26° Augusti 1605.

This Day at Seven of the Clock in the Morning there was an English Sermon at All Hallowes, a Church near unto St. Marie's, which was continued at the same Houre for Foure Days next after, in the same Church. At 8 of the Clock all publick Lectures were read in their severall Schooles, and from Nine till Eleven they contiued their Disputations, which they call *Quodlibets*, in every severall School of Arts, which Disputations were in this Manner, viz. First a Master of Arts replyeth upon a Batchelor, and after a while another Batchelor sayth, *Placet tibi Domine*, and then the Batchelor replyeth, and perhaps a Second, and a Third, the Master of Arts then sitting as Moderator, but if no Bachelor desire a *Placet*, the Master of Arts must continue the Time. And in the same Schools from One till 3. Disputations were by Batchelors and Sophisters continued. This Day the Lord Chamberlain and diverse other Earles and Lords came to Oxford and reviewed the King's and Queen's Lodgings in Christ Church, and the Prince's Lodginge in Magdalen College, and dined all with the Chancellor at New College in the Warden's Lodging, where the Vicechancellor and some other Doctors with the Bedells dined. They spared not to pull down a Wall or Study in Christ Church, to enlarge the Roomes for the King's and Queen's Estate.

Martis 27 Augusti 1605.

In the Forenoon all Things were performed as on the Day before. At One of the Clock in the Afternoon the Vicechancellor and Doctors went to the Chancellor at New College, and from thence presently to meet the King in Manner following, viz. First, 3 Esquire Bedells rode on Foote Cloaths, in fair Gowns, with Gold Chains, in Velvet Capps, carrying their Staves as at other Times, but bare headed (as did the Serjeant of the Mace) who rode next behind them. Immediately after them rode the Chancellor, talking with the Vicechancellor, the Vicechancellor bearing back about Half the Length of his Horse. After them 6 or 8 Doctors

also in Scarlet Two by Two upon the Foote Clothes. Then the Two Proctors in their Civill Hoods, and after them Ten or Twelve in black Gownes and Civill Hoodes, upon the Foot Clothes riding Two by Two. These were some of them Heades of Halls, and some of them ancient Bachelors in Divinity. All these University Men did weare square Capps. They stayed first at a Place called Aristotle's Well, being about a Mile from the City, but for that it was a narrow Place, much anoyed with Dust, the Lord Chamberlain sent them Word to come a little forward into a fair Meadow, where they all, saving the Serjeant of the Mace, alighted from their Horses, and stayed a little beside the high Way expecting the King. In the mean Time the Maior of the City, 12 Aldermen in Scarlet, and some Six Score Commoners in black Coates guarded with Velvet, and lay'd on with Bellament Lace, passed forward by them some Forty Score. Whereat the Vicechancellor and Doctors were much discontented, and made known their Grief to the Chancellor, who presently called his Serjeant at Armes, and willed him to tell the Maior and his Brethren that they had forgot themselves, and had proceeded beyond their Bounds, and that he required them upon their Perill, to come back again behind him and the University, and not to dare to speak to the King till they had first done. The Maior sent Two of his Aldermen who alighted from their Horses, and came on Foot to the Chancellor, craving Pardon and excusing the Matter, first for that they were sent for by the Lord Chamberlain to come forward out of the Dust, and secondly, for that they did not see his Honor, as they passed by. To whom the Lord Chancellor answered, I think we should understand the Lord Chamberlain's Minde as well as you, he sent us Word to stay here, and it were not best for you to presume to go before us. So the Maior and his Company returned back behind the Chancellor about some Twenty Score.

Immediately after the King came riding on Horseback, with his Queen on his Left Hand and the Prince before them, the Duke of Lenox carrying the Sword. The Nobility attending the King was very great, and richly attired in every Respect. The King came somewhat near them, and then stayed his Horse. The Chancellor went towards his Majesty 5 or 6 Paces, and then kneeled down, but what he said I could not hear. The King gave him his Hand and pulled him up; he retired to the Vicechancellor, by whome the Three Bedells stood, and the King coming a little nearer, the Vicechancellor began his Speech, which he delivered



upon his Knee with good Grace and clear Voice; in which Speech he highly commended their University and preferred it before all others in the World, *ratione Cœli et Soli, Antiquitatis, Pulchritudinis Ædificiorum, multitudinis Collegiorum, Studentium, et doctorum Virorum!* And last of all, that it pleased his Highness to vouchsafe first of all to come and see the same, and so ended.

Within less then a Quarter of an Houre that done, the Bedells delivered up their Staves to the Chancellor, who delivered them to the King kneeling, the King putting them back, with his Hand smiling, bad him take them again. After that they presented to his Majesty a Greek Testament in Folio washed and ruled; and Two Pair of Oxford Gloves, with a deep Fringe of Gold, the Turneothers being wrought with Pearle. They cost as I was informed 6<sup>lib.</sup> a Pair. They also gave unto the Queen Two Pair of Gloves much like the former, and a Pair unto the Prince. So they went on a little forward, the Bedells bearing their Staves before the King with the Armes upward, and next them went Three Serjeants at Arms, then the Sword Bearer who was that day (as I said) the Duke of Lenox, then the Prince, King, and Queen, and all the Nobility.

So they came to Mr. Maior and his Brethren. The Town Clerk (in the Absence of the Recorder) made a long Speech in English, extolling highly the late Queen and her Government, the great Fear at her Death, the exceeding Joy, and infallible Hope that succeeded upon it. After this the Maior surrendered his Mace to the King, who put it upon him again, and then the Maior gave the King (after their Oration done) a fair standing Cupp, having 50<sup>lib.</sup> of Gold in it, both worth 100<sup>lib.</sup> Also to the Queen they presented another worth 40<sup>lib.</sup> and to the Prince another standing Cupp gilt and covered, worth 30<sup>lib.</sup> So then they marched on slowly towards the City. Next before the Sword Bearer rode the Three Serjeants, then the King at Armes in his Coat Armour, and on his Right Hand the Vicechancellor, and on his Left Hand the Maior of the City carrying the Mace on his Shoulders, which was very near as fair as the King's Maces. Next before them rode the Doctors in Scarlet and square Capps, and before them the Proctors, and before them some Six Heads of Halls, no Doctors, and 6 or 8 more antient Batchelors in Divinity all in Black, and next them the Three Esquire Bedells, then the Aldermen, and so the Burgers, the best next the King and the meanest foremost. The Chancellor went next before the King, with the Lord Chamberlain, not as Chamberlain, but as Treasurer.

rer. I marvelled why the Bedells rode so far from the Vicechancellor, and further from the King, the Proctors and some others answered, they went before the University, and secondly, that their Chancellor was there in Person.

This being done, he rode on untill he came unto St. John's College, where coming against the Gate, Three young Youths in Habit and Attire like Nymphs confronted him, representing England, Scotland, and Ireland, and talking Dialogue-wise each to other of their State, at last concluded yielding up themselves to his gracious Government, The Scholars stood all on One Side of the Street, and the Strangers of all Sorts on the other; the Schollers stood first, then the Batchelors, and last the Masters of Arts. At Carfax the Greek Reader, standing in One of the Answerers Seats with a Desk before him, made an Oration in Greek, with good Action and Elocution and (as Dr. Hamond sayd) in good familiar Greek. The King heard him willingly, and the Queen much more, because she sayd, she never had heard Greek.

From thence to Christ Church, where at the Hall Stairs Foot, the University Orator made a good Oration, only preferring their University because the King came thither first, and passed over all other Matters without Comparifon. Thence he went to the Church to solemn Prayers, at the first Entrance whereof, there was layd a fair Carpet with Cushions, whereon the King and Queen kneeled. From thence was carried over the King and Queen a fair Canopy of Crimson Taffety, by Six of the Canons of the Church. It was carried on Six Staves gilt with Silver, and on the Topps great Silver Knobs and Pikes on the Topp of them. The Edges were double, and double hanged and fringed with red Silk; the whole Society standing in their Surplices on both Sides the middle Alley to the Quire Doore, where the Dean of the Church presented unto the King certain Verses in Latin, and to the Queen certain Verses in English. So the King and Queen proceeded to the upper End of the Quire, where Places were provided for them behind the Traverse. The Service was very solemn, the Quire full, and excellent Voices, mixt with Instruments. When Prayers were done, they came back in like Sort to the Doore, where Six Footmen took the Canopy and carried it away for a Fee. Then they went all to the King's Lodging, and a while after the Prince accompanied with Three Coaches full of Noblemen, and a Number of young Ones a Foot, went to Magdalen College to his Lodging where he was entertained. It is to be remembred that on Munday at Afternoon, the Delegates, viz. the Vicechancellor and Heads, met at St. Marie's,  
and



and there they concluded, and chose out of every House and Hall One who should have Proctor's Authority joyntly and severally to punish or imprison any disorderly or unruly Scholer or other Person, and by this Meanes none could be unknown.

On Tuesday while the Vicechancellor and some 8 or 10 in Scarlet rode to meet the King, with Proctors and 12 or 16 others, with Three Esquires Bedells as aforesayd; the other 3 Bedells attended a Deputy, who with the Rest of the Heads and other Delegates looked that all should be in Order in the Town.

The Comedy began between 9 and 10, and ended at 1, the Name of it was *Alba*, whereof I never saw Reason; it was a Pastoral much like One which I have seen in King's Colledge in Cambridge. In the acting thereof they brought in Five or Six Men almost naked, which were much disliked by the Queen and Ladies, and also many rusticall Songes and Dances, which made it very tedious, insomuch that if the Chancellors of both the Universities had not intreated his Majesty earnestly, he would have been gone before Half the Comedy had been ended.

Mercurii 28 Augusti 1605.

The Bell rang out at Seven to an English Sermon in All Hallowes as aforesayd. At Eight of the Clock there was appointed a Sermon *ad Clerum*, at which Hour the King was asleep, so Word was brought that Nothing should be done untill his coming. The Doores were kept by the Guards and other Officers appointed by the Lord Chamberlain, saving that the Proctors took in Doctors and Masters of Arts in their Habits (and none else) at a back Doore. About Nine the King came in great State, the Earle of Southampton, Sword Bearer for that Day. After the King was placed in his Estate, and the Nobility had taken their Places, the Proctors saying *ad Creationem*, the Father in Divinity (viz. Dr. Holland) asked Leave of the King upon his Knees, that he might create his Sonn, after the Manner of the University, whereunto his Majesty gave Consent. In which Creation he first spake of his Gown, the Colour and Dye thereof, then he felt whether he was booted or not, and gave Reason why he should be booted: In the third Place he gave him a Bible: 4thly, A Capp, Ring, and Osculum pacis, and so the Act began. He would have been long, but that the Proctors bad him conclude.

## The Divinity Acts.

The Vicechancellor read the Questions, and the Verses which were written upon the same, and sent the Paper to the King, and Seven Copies more to the greatest of the Nobility. Then the Answerer read them over in like Sort, and then made a short Exposition of both the Questions, which they call a Supposition, in which he spent a Quarter of an Hour or thereabouts. Then Dr. Holland replied Two Syllogisms, and then animated his Son in One Word, and sett him to follow the Argument after him. Five other Doctors replied exceeding well, One in One Cause, and another in another, every Man One Argument, which they followed learnedly and well, and were as well answered. The Answerer ever repeated their Arguments *clarâ voce*, that the whole Auditory might hear. The King was most attentive, and would shew when he liked the Argument by Word, or other outward Gesture, One Argument was grounded out of Verse of the Epistle of St. James, Chapt. which was once well answered by the Respondent, but the Opponent came to it again, by which Time the King had found the Place in a Testament, which he had of the Dean of the Chappell, and then stood up and sayd *Audi, Audi*. He read the Place in Latin, and then readily and eloquently expounded the meaning, and concluded with the Answerer. After they had all disputed, the Vicechancellor determined in brief with good Grace and good Acceptance.

About Two after Dinner the King came again, and with him the Queen and Prince, and the Law Act began, the Proctor first saying, *Egregie Opponens propone Quaestiones*, so the senior Opponent read One Question, and after read the Case upon the same, and then read the Second Question, and another Case to the Purpose, and so desired the Answerer to shew his Minde, and how he would defend those Questions. The Answerer read the Questions and the Cases as the senior Opponent had done, and after made his 3 Congies to the King, and then begun, and ended within One Quarter of an Hour, as every Man did in every Faculty, both they which answered, and they which replied and determined. They all replied very well, and the King observed them much, and yet talked much to diverse about him, but of a sudden 3 or 4 Times he spake, and interpreted the Law as he did to the Moderator Twice. He determined One Question in this Manner, viz.



*Regis Determinatio super questione illâ.*

*An Judex teneatur in judicando sequi legitimas probationes contra veritatem sibi privatim cognitam ?*

“ Duplex est Juramentum illud, quo Judex quilibet tenetur  
 “ in judicando, quorum altero, Deo obligatur, ad Conscientiæ  
 “ suæ integritatem et intemeratam puritatem ; altero autem  
 “ Principi obligatur suo, nempe ut legitimas semper probationes  
 “ secutus in judicando, Obedientiam suam et fidelitatem legibus  
 “ ac statutis Regiis debitam præstet. Jam quia contingit  
 “ sæpissime, ut in processu Judicii, difficultas inde oriatur ex  
 “ contrarietate veritatis, quæ alia Judicis privatæ cognitioni  
 “ videtur, ab illâ quam legitimæ suadent probationes, sunt  
 “ hæc quidem, quoad id fieri potest inter se concilianda : ut  
 “ sciat Judex quomodo se gerere debeat in Judicio exhibendo.  
 “ Ego igitur sic statuo, Elaborandum inprimis Judici, ut  
 “ Principi suo vel etiam Regi lucem veritatis sibi privatim  
 “ cognitæ producat, atque ita auctoritatem huic veritati con-  
 “ ciliet, sin id maxime contendens parum effecerit, exuendam  
 “ potius Judicis personam ut indicat privati testis, et sic  
 “ quovis modo integram servet conscientiam in promovendâ  
 “ veritate, quam ut Judicis personam ad extremum Con-  
 “ scientiæ et veritatis naufragium diutius sustineat.

In the second said Law Act, after the King first spoke, the Scholers began a *Plaudite* ; at the second Time the graver Men crying in the End *Vivat Rex*. At the Third Time *the Prince, Nobility, and all*, and that with great Vehemency. The same Day after Supper about Nine of the Clock, they began to act the Tragedy of *Ajax Flagellifer* wherein the Stage varied 3 Times; they had all goodly antique Apparell, but for all that, it was not acted so well by many Degrees as I have seen it in Cambridge. The King was very weary before he came thither, but much more wearied by it, and spoke many Words of Dislike.

Jovis 29. Augusti 1605.

The like was done at the Physick Act on Thursday Forenoon which began at Nine, and lasted till Twelve: The Earle of Worcester being Sword Bearer for that Day. It was very well performed, and concluded with a discreet and learned Speech by Dr. Warner. He dissuaded Men from Tobacco by good Reasons and apt Similes, perswading them, especially Noblemen, to imitate their Prince, and do as Alcibiades did with his Pipes being a Boy. He concluded his

Speech with a Prayer, that God should give all Blessings and such Health of Body to his excellent Majesty, that he might never stand in Need of any of them. From thence the King went to New College, and dined with the Chancellor in great State. In the Afternoon were Two Philosophy Acts very well performed; that of Natural Philosophy First and better, after which the Queen and Prince went away immediately. The second Replier excelled (viz. One Mr. Baskerville) after 20 Syllogisms the Proctor cut him off, but the King sayd, *Imo vero procedat hic*, so he disputed again 'till the King cut him of. After he said to the Nobles about him, God keep this Fellow in a right Course, he would prove a dangerous Heretick, he is the best Disputer that ever I heard. Of the next he said at the first, He never heard a worse, who would have proved by an Enumeration or Induction that Tobacco must need be good, because Kings, Princes, Nobles, Earles, Lords, Knights, Gentlemen of all Countries and Nations, reckoning a Number, loved it. The King gave instance that there was One King that neither loved nor liked it, which moved great Delight. The Opponent afterwards disputed well. The like fell out with the Fourth Replier, as it did with the Second, for after the Proctor had cut him off, the King bad he should proceed. The King determined one of these Questions in Manner following, viz.

*Determinatio Regis super Quaestione illâ.  
An Aurum Artis Operâ possit confici?*

*Triplici ratione istius Quaestionis pars negativa struitur, alterâ; Tertia et ultima ab experimentiâ deducta. Primam quod attinet, Dicitur Geneseos—Deum intra spatium sex dierum. omnes omnino rerum Species creasse: Inter quas, ut Metalla plane omnia, ita inter Metalla aurum suo quodam jure est percensendum, ut jam denuo ab homine de novo creari non possit. Siquidem omnia a Deo semel sunt creata, ne recreari idcirco ullâ arte humanâ poterunt aut peritiâ, quanquam transmutari posse non negarim. Quod si quisquam præterea Mortalium hoc potuisset unquam, merito equidem Salomonem, hac in parte cæteris præferendum puto, Regem ut præ aliis ditissimum, ita procul dubio longe sapientissimum, utpote qui omnis generis doctrinâ polleret, et intimas rerum naturas fuerat perscrutatus, quem tamen in magnifico illo, et specioso Templi edificio, aliorum Suppetiis usum legimus, aurum sibi ab Indis asportantium undiq. ad hoc negotium, nullius nempe Artis sibi conscium quâ ipse aurum, quo tum indigebat, conficeret! Nedum igitur quisquam alius mortalium hoc poterit. Quod ipse*



*ipse Salomon non potuit. Imo quid quod Chymici ipsi nec Semen agnoscunt aliquod, ex quo Sparso Seges Auri proveniat uberior nec Matricem ponunt, inquam cæterarum rerum more agat, qui aurum velit generare. Sic homo non nisi ex Muliere generat Hominem, nec Vitulum Bos nisi ex Vaccâ. Jam vero Terra quæ potest esse sola auri Matrix peculiaris et propria, extra quam non possit produci, ex Chymicorum Sententiâ, in auri fabricatione Matricis vim non obtinet. Sed et destinatum quoque tempus, quod reliquis edendis partibus valde est necessarium hujus generationi prorsus denegatur: Cum tamen Mulier non ante novem Menses transactos, fœtum exponat suum, idemque in aliis utiquam rebus generandis liquido appareat: Chymicis è contra vel in instanti aurum se posse conficere profitentibus. Ultimo quot nos Principes Viros etiam cujus vis conditionis Homines ex divitibus ad extremam Paupertatem redactos semper sumus experti, dum huic arti Studerent at ex paupere qui hinc dives evaserit nullus unquam fuit.*

The Proctor would have omitted the last Replier in the Second Philosophy Act to give the more Scope to his Fellow that moderated, but the Opponent stood up and the King sayd *Audiamus etiam et illum. Disputet de amplificatione finium Regnorum.* So he heard them to the last Word, and 'till it grew dark. That done he stood up, moved his Hatt off his Head, and spake very graciously to that Effect he did at Hinchinbrooke to the Vicechancellor, and others of the University of Cambridge at his Coming into the Realm, viz.

ULTIMA JACOBI REGIS DICTIO QUA FINITIS JAM PUBLICIS

DISPUTATIONIBUS, OXONIENSES EST ALLOQUUTUS.

*“ Ego quo minus essem literatus, et naturali quadam aversione meâ, et negotiis communibus semper sum impeditus:  
 “ Hoc tamen vobis de me persuasum volo, quod jam eloquor,  
 “ Literarum et Literatorum fui, sum, et ero Mecenas amantissimus. Quo magis mihi condonabitur si durantibus exercitiis vestris hisce Interloquutionibus meis, Prisciano vestro vim feci aut injuriam obtuli aliquam. Academiam vero quod attinet vestram, et exercitia illa quibus me excepistis laute, probo omnia approboque: Id vos monens sedulo, ad quod ornatissimus, quidam in vestris Theologis, cautè vos heri hortatus est nempe ut ne hic pedem sistatis, sed progressus faciatis indies. Deum inprimis colite, verbum Dei et doctrinam ejus puram, quemadmodum hic inter vos præ-*

“ dicatur conserveate : Romanas superstitiones fugite : Fugate  
 “ schismata, et novellas opiniones respicite [renuite] praxin  
 “ semper cum Theoricâ conjungite. Hæc si feceritis, Dei  
 “ gloriam promovebitis, me gaudio implebitis, et expectationem  
 “ illam, quam de vobis jam antea concepi, replebitis. Vobis  
 “ denique ipsis fructum assequemini, quem inde asportabitis  
 “ uberrimum.

Vulgique Sequutus  
 Ultima plausus erat.

That Night after Supper about Nine began their Comedy called *Vertumnus*, very well and learnedly penned by Dr. Gwynn. It was acted much better then either of the other, and chiefly by St. John's Men, yet the King was so over-wearied at St. Marie's, that after a while he distasted it and fell asleep, when he awaked, he would have bin gone saying, I marvell what they think me to be, with such other like Speeches shewing his dislike thereof, yet he did tarry till they had ended it, which was after One of the Clock. The Queen was not there that Night.

Veneris 30 Augusti 1605.

There was an English Play acted in the same Place before the Queen and young Prince, with all the Ladies and Gallants attending the Court. It was penned by Mr. Daniel and drawn out of *Fidus Pastor*, which was sometimes acted by King's College Men in Cambridge. I was not there present, but by Report it was well acted, and greatly applauded. It was named *Arcadia Reformed*. But early in the Morning before this Play begun, viz. About Six of the Clock a Bedell saying *Omnes Doctores, Magistri Regentes et non Regentes, ad Convocationem per fidem horâ septimâ*. At which Houre the Vicechancellor with some of the Heades went to their Chancellor to New College, but returned suddenly to St. Marie's without him. At which Time there was a great Concourse of Graduates of the University, but the Nobles came not till Eight of the Clock, and some of them at Nine. The Earle of Northampton was the First that went in with the Vicechancellor, and satt on his right Hand upon a Forme (for there was but only One Chair which the Vicechancellor satt on). He went in a black Gown and a Regent's Hood, having been before incorporated there. And first there passed a Grace for the Earles of Northumberland, Oxford, Essex, and in general for all other Noblemen, Knights, and Officers of



of the King, Queen, and Prince, which were Men of Account, whereunto Consent was asked by the Proctors, of the Doctors, and then the Proctors turning to the House, the House gave their Consent by generall Acclamation saying, *Placet*; so the Earle was presented by Dr. Paddy in very good Termes. After that the Proctor gave to him, viz. the Earle of Northumberland the Oath, *in hæc Verba* (so near as my Memory will serve) viz. *Honoratissime Comes, in verbo honoris tui dabis fidem ad observandum Statuta, Privilegia, Laudabiles Consuetudines et Libertates istius Universitatis, in quantum non contrariantur alicui Sacramento, prius à te suscepto.* He answered *do fidem.* To every One in particular he sayd after: *Idem Juramentum quod præstitit Honoratiss: Comes in sua Persona, præstabis tu, &c.* Then he stood before the Vicechancellor and the Rest of the said Noblemen by him, some Two Yards distant. The Vicechancellor stood up and laying his Hand upon his Breast, admitted them *in his Verbis, Ego auctoritate meâ et totius Universitatis admitto vos ad gradum Magistri in artibus in ista Universitate Oxoniensis.* Which done they were placed by him on Formes, and then the Vicechancellor with good Words and good Grace gave them Thanks in 3 or 4 Periods, that they would vouchsafe to accept of so small a Matter and so much honour their University. These and other Noblemen, the Vicechancellor standing did admit, but the Knights and others of inferior Place he admitted sitting still in his Chair. After this Admission the Proctor propounded a Grace that they might have Voices or Suffrages as well in that Place as in their Congregation. These Noblemen and diverse Knights were admitted in scarlet Gowns and Hoods, and so were diverse after them, while they came but slowly. Afterwards they pressed in so thick that the Register being there, with Pen and Ink in his Hand could not take their Names, neither did he or any Man else aske what they were: So they looked like Gentlemen, and had gotten on a Gown and a Hood they were admitted.

Sir William Paddy, Dr. of Physick, presented most of the Nobility. Sir John Davies presented the Knights and Courtiers, the Prince's Servants, and others. Doctors presented our Doctors and Batchelors in Divinity, *more nostro*, and Masters of Arts presented our Masters of Arts.

After Nine the King came to view the Library, upon whome attended a great Part of the Nobility, amongst whome were the Lord Chamberlain and our Chancellor, who were by Sir Henry Savill entreated to stay their Coach and come into the Convocation, which they willingly did, and because  
there



there was some Scarcity of Robes, the greatest Part of the Company being gone, and (as I guessed) the Convocation being prolonged for the coming of these Two Noblemen, the Proctor propounded a Dispensation to this Effect: *Supplicatur Venerabili Convocationi, ut Illustrissimi et Honoratissimi Viri qui non habent habitus, admittantur et incorporentur sine habitibus.* So after that some were admitted in Gowns and Hoods of Doctors, either Divines, Lawyers, or Physicians promiscuously, and some without. Our Chancellor in his Cloak, Sir Thomas Monson in his Doublet and Hose, being green, and divers others in like Sort. While these Noblemen were thus admitted, the Earle of Worcester satt by the Vicechancellor on his right Hand in his Cloak, and the Earle of Northumberland in his Hose and Doublet, with his Rapier by his Side, and his Horne about his Neck. So after a while all they departed, and went unto the King, and after the Admission of a few mean Men, the Convocation was dissolved.

The Oath to the Supremacy was not offered to any Man this Day. Knights and Gentlemen were sworn to the same Effect that the other were, but upon the Bible, and without Limitation of any former Oath unless they were incorporated, and then with Reservation, *ut in Academiâ Cantabrigiæ.* Noblemen admitted so far as I can remember, Northumberland, Essex, Oxford, Pembroke, Mountague, Effingham, Delaware, Lord Kinlofs, and diverse other Scottish Lords and Masters which I cannot name. Sir John Harrington Sonn to the Lord Harrington, with other Knights and Gent. very many and some very mean. Incorporated the Earle of Suffolk, Earle of Salisbury, the Viscount Cranborne, Lord Compton, Walden, and others. The Names of such as now and then accompanied the Vicechancellor sitting by him while these Things were done, viz. the Earle of Northampton, Earle of Cumberland, Earle of Worcester, Earle of Rutland, Earle of Southampton, and others.

There was great Labor made that the Prince might be admitted Master of Arts, but the King would not consent thereunto. It is not to be forgotten, that over Night about Supper Time, the Vicechancellor went to some of the Nobility, and sent Dr. Aglionbie and diverse others whome he thought gracious, to the severall Places where they supped, to acquaint their Honours with the Time of their Convocation: What more I could not learne.

In the Time of this Convocation, viz. about Nine, the King came to the Library, and from thence returned by Brazen Nose College where he heard an Oration. He came out



of his Coach, and walked about the Square, viewed their College, and commended the Garden within the Square, which at that Time was finely kept. From thence he went by all Soules College where he heard an Oration, and from thence to Magdalen College, and there heard an Oration, and from thence returned to Christ Church to Dinner, where in Time of Dinner Dr. Lyly of Baliol College made unto him a learned Oration, but too long.

After the King had dined, there was posting to Horfe; at the Stairs Foot where the King entered into the Court, the Junior Proctor made a short Oration, and delivered it with good Audacity. That done their Chancellor having the Grant of the Perpetuity to the University for the Use of the King's Reader, delivered it to his Majesty in a long Box who took it in his Hand, and gave it to the Vicechancellor, but sayd little or Nothing that I could learn; only he and the Queen gave their Hands to be kissed of the Vicechancellor and the Rest of the Doctors, and bad them farewell and trouble themselves no further, who otherwise had their Horses and Foot Clothes ready to have carried him out of their Liberty. Then the King, Queen, and Prince went all into One Coach, and passed through the Town, by Magdalen College, not staying any where.

The Maior, and Twelve in Scarlet, with their Serjeant, Town Clerk, and 4 or 5 in black (who I think were Baylies or such like Officers) rode before his Majesty through the Town to the further End of the Bridge and there stopped. The Maior carried the Mace as he did at his Majestie's entering. There were Verses sett upon the Walls of such Colleges as were in his Way, viz. All Souls, Corpus Christi, and Magdalen, which the King seemed not to see, or not to regard, neither did a Man step out of the Train to view or read any of them; so they were by the Boyes rudely pulled down. The Scholers stood along by their Colleges, some orderly in their Hoods and Habits fit for their Degrees, some more confusedly and disorderly without any such Respect.

### Other Things worthy to be observed.

The young Masters of Arts and Batchelors of Arts did wear Gowns and Hoods so like, that they could not easily be distinguished, viz. Black wide sleeved Gowns faced down to the Foote with Taffaty, and about the Arme to turn up to the Elboe, and black civill Hoods on their left Shoulders.

At

At public Meetings some of the young Masters of Arts were in Hoods lined with Miniver, but not One with white Taffity. All the Rest saving Batchelors in Divinity were in Hoods of changeable Taffity, and those of all Colors. The Batchelors in Divinity had their Hoods lined with black. The Doctors in Divinity disputed in Scarlet Gowas faced down to the Foot with Velvet, with wide Sleeves faced and turned up as the other. Likewise the Doctors of Divinity which were Auditors were in Scarlet Gowns, and their Hoodes turned as they are here when they go to preach. The Doctors of Law and Physick, both Disputants and others, were in scarlet Gowns and changeable Hoods.

All Men were uncovered in St. Maries, while the King was in Prefence, both at the Disputations, and at the Comedies in Christ Church.

The King would very freely shew his like or dislike of any Thing that was done or sayd, if not in Words, yet at least in outward Gesture. At a privy Nipp, if it favoured of Wit and Learning, and was cleanly carried, he would laugh hartily.

Few Replyers did præfari at all, if any were long, and not very excellent, he would say, Away, away, tush, tush, or such like, but not very lowde. Sometimes he would talk with the Queen, and sometimes with the Noblemen about him. He was as earnest at all Disputations, as he is wont to be at his Sports, and the longer he tarried, the more he would interpose his Speeches, sometimes in Brief, *Huc deventum est*, or *Hoc probandum est*, or such like. Sometimes he would distinguish or determine of a Doubt, and sometimes inforce an Argument.

Memorandum, That amongst all the Students, when they satt bare-headed in St. Marie's Four or Five Houres together, I could not see any One that wore his Hair but in decent and comely Manner.

It was reported credibly and expected, that the Playes should be acted again the Week following to give Satisfaction to the University, which before could not see them acted, but on Saturday at Night I heard of a certain, that the Apparell was packed up to be sent away, and there was an End.

For the better contriving and finishing of the Stages, Seates and Scaffolds in St. Marie's and Christ Church, they entertained Two of his Majestie's Master Carpenters, and they had the Advice of the Comptroller of his Works. They also hired One Mr. Jones a great Traveller, who undertooke to further them much, and furnish them with rare Devices,  
but



but performed very little, to that which was expected. He had for his Pains, as I heard it constantly reported 50<sup>lib.</sup>

The Money to defray all these Charges was levied upon the Heades of the Students, according to every Man's Place and Ability, as for Example, in a little poore Hall the Head was assessed to pay 20<sup>sh.</sup> and the Pentioners of the same 4<sup>lib.</sup> and yet they made account that they should have a second Assessment.

The King's Officers complained much of the Taxors or Clark of the Market, for that there was no Care had of the Prices of Victualls, Horsemeat, &c. And the Clark of the Market generally threatned that if he lived to see the Court at Oxford again, he would deal therein as in other Places without the Libertie. And to say the Truth, Things were unreasonable, viz. Hay for an Horfe (if he stood in a Stable) at 12<sup>d.</sup> a Day and Night, if he stood without Doores at 8<sup>d.</sup> Oates at 3<sup>sh.</sup> and 3<sup>sh.</sup> 4<sup>d.</sup> the Bushell, whereas they were sold in the Market at Woodstock for 18<sup>d.</sup> 20<sup>d.</sup> and 22<sup>d.</sup> the best.

The Lord Treasurer their Chancellor stayed till Monday next after the King's Departure. He sent to the Disputers and Actors 20<sup>lib.</sup> in Money, and Five Brace of Bucks; so he sent to every College and Hall Venison and Money, after this Proportion, viz. to Brazen Nose College Five Bucks and Ten Angells. To St. Edmund's Hall Foure red Deer's Pies, and Foure Angells.

The Schollers were uncivill at St. Marie's, for the Morninge before the King came they satt at the Sermon hard by the Vicechancellor with their Hatts on: And afterwards whether they scorned or were unprovided of Capps, I know not, but there were above One hundred of them sent to Prison. Nay One of them told me there were an Hundred and Forty sent to Prison by Command upon their Oathes, and so they went without any Officer of their own accord after they were so commanded.

## SUPERSTITIOUS PRACTISES

PREVAILING IN

W A L E S

in the Year 1589.

[From a Manuscript late in the Library of John Anstis, Esq;  
Garter.]

**B**EINGE occasioned the last Yere to travaile into mine owne native Countrey in North Wales, and havinge taryed ther but a While, I have harde by dyvers, of great and abhominable Idolatrye committed in that Countrey, as that the People went On Pylgrymage to offer unto Idoles far and nere, yea, and that they do offer in these Daies not onely Money, (and that liberally) but also Bullocks unto Idoles. And havinge harde this of fundrye Persones while I was there; upon Whitfoundaye last I went to the Place where it was reported that Bullocks were offered, that I might be an Eye Witnesse of the same. And upon Mondaye in Whitsonne Week ther was a yonge Man that was comed thither the Night befor, and had lodged in the same House wher I dyd lodge, with whome I had Conference concerninge the Maner of the Offeringe of Bullocks unto Saints (as they terme them) and the yonge Man touled me after the same Sort as I hade hard of many befor, then dyd I aske him whether was ther any to be offered that Daye? He answered that ther was One which he had brought to be offered: I demanded of him where it was? he answered, that it was in a Close harde by. And he called his Hoste to goe with him to see the Bullocke, and as they went I followed them into the Close, and the yonge Man drove the Bullocke befor him (beinge about a yere oulde) and asked his Hoste what it was worth? His Host answered that it was worth aboute a Crowne, the yonge Man said it was worth more, his Hoste answered and said thus. Upon Sonndaye



Sonndaye <sup>a</sup> was Senight Mr. Viccar bought here a Bullocke about the Bigness of your Bullocke for Sixteene Groats, therfor you are like to have no more for yours; then the yonge Man said, how shall I do for a Rope against auon to tye the Bullock with? His Hoste answered, We will provyde a Rope, the yonge Man said againe, Shall I dryve him into the Church-yarde? His Hoste answered, You maye; then they drove the Bullocke befor them toward the Church-yarde: And as the Bullocke dyd enter throughe a litle Porche into the Church-yarde, the yonge Man spake aloude, **THY HALFE TO GOD AND TO BEYNO** <sup>b</sup>. Then dyd I aske his Hoste, Why he said the Halfe and not the Whole? His Hoste answered in the yonge Man's hereing, He oweth me thother Halfe, therfor he offereth but the One Halfe. This was in the Parishe of *Clynnog* in the Bishopricke of *Bangor*, about Fifteene Myle from *Bangor*, in the Yere of our Lord 1589. Yf aney doubt of the Truth hereof, I am ready (by God's Help) to stand to the Prooffe of it, whensoever I shall be called. There be many other Things in that Countrie that are verye grosse and superstitious: As that the People are of Opinion, that *Beyno* his Cattell will prosper marvelous well; which maketh the People more desyrous to buye them. Also it is a comon Report amongst them, that ther be some Bullocks which have had *Beyno* his Marke upon their Eares as soone as they were calved. Moreover the People dare not cut downe the Trees that growe upon *Beyno* his Grownde, least *Beyno* shoulde kill them or do them some One Harme or other. Also the People do carye Beades openlye, and make suche clappings with them in the Church, as that a Man can hardely here the Minister read for the Noice thereof, alledginge that they can read upon their Beades, as well as others upon their Books. And further, accordinge to the Number of their Churches and Chapells in that Countrie, so is the Number of their strange Gods: For the People of everye particular Parishe have the Saint or Idole (after the which that Church is named) in suche Estimation, as that, in their Extremities, they do praye unto him for Help, for when some sodayne Danger do befall them, they do usuallye say *Beyno*, *Kybie*, or *Brothen*, as the Name is of that Saint or Idole after the whiche the

<sup>a</sup> By the which Words it is manifest that there was another offered that Daye.

<sup>b</sup> *Beyno* (as they say) is the Saint of that Parishe. which is called *Clynnog*, and is the cheefest of all the Saintes. For he hath raised Six from Death to Life, and will raise the Seventh, and when the Saints have lost all their Dignitie, *Beyno* shall Worke the First Myracle.

Parishe (where they dwell) is called. But when they have some more Deliberation, then they say *God* and *Beyno*, *God* and *Tanwg*, or *God* and *Mary* and *Michael* help us, &c. And above all, the Signe of the Crosse is most superstitiously amongst them abused, for when they shut their Windowes they will make a Crosse. When they leav their Cattell in Houses or in the Fieldes, they will make a Crosse. When they goe out of their Houses in the Morninge, they make Crosses in their Forheads; they<sup>a</sup> laye Crosses upon the Dead as they cary them to be buryed, and when they are buried, they lay Crosses upon their Graves; and to be briefe, yf any Thinge (otherwise then well) do befall either any of themselves, or of their Cattell, their comon sayinge is, You have not crossed yourself well to Daye, or you have not made the Signe of the Roode upon the Cattell, as yf they woulde attribute the not makynge of a Crosse to be the Cause of the Hurte or Damage that is befallen them. I know of many other Things which are to be tollerated, all which (least I shoulde be to tedious unto the Reader) I am constrained to pretermit at this tyme. These Things I have sette downe for this Ende, that they which are in Authoritie (understandinge of them) might not onelye have some Occasion to search further, and to know perfectly what Things be amisse in Deede: But also with all expedition labour to reforme all, least the Lorde in his fierce Wrath cause the Land to spue out the Inhabitants thereof, for committinge and sufferinge suche horrible Wickednes.

<sup>a</sup> When they are in the Church they make Crosses upon their Breast and upon their Forheades.



A  
D I S C O U R S E

O F

SHERBORNE CASTELL and MANNOR,

Written in the Year 1620.

[From the original Manuscript in the Possession of Thomas Astle, Esq;]

OSMOND Earle of Dorset, a Norman by Byrth, and a greate Favorite, had Sherborne gyven him by the Conquerer amongst dyvers other Advancementes. Afterwards, upon the Vacancye of the See of Salisbury, Osmond forsakinge his temporal Authoritie, and beinge in greate Grace with the Kinge, became Bysshop of that See, and got the Castell of Sherborne to bee annexed to that Bysshopprick, settinge a Curse upon them that did goe about to plucke the fame from that godly Use; this Bysshopp was a Man of that Integrety and Holynes that hee was canonized at Rome, and sett downe in our Almanacke for a Saint.

This Castell with the Land thereunto apperteyninge continued in the Bysshoppes untill the Tyme of Kinge Stephen; at which Tyme One Roger, then Bysshopp of Salisbury, (whoe reedyfied both the Castell of Sherborne and the Castell of the Devyzes, comonly called the *Vyze*) beinge well knowne to be a Bysshoppe of greate Wealth, the said Kinge wantinge Mony for many Purposes, but especyallye for the Compasinge of a Mariage betwene Eustace his onely Sonne, and Constancia the Frenche Kinge's Sister, seased upon the Wealth of the said Bysshopp, tooke the Castell of Sherborne and kepte yt. Not longe after, the right Heire to the Crowne, Mawde the Empreffe, and Henry Fitz-Empresse her Sonne invaded England with such a Power, as that Kinge Stephen was dryven by Composition to make Henry Fittz-Empresse Heyre apparent to the Crowne, and to disinheryt Eustace his owne naturall Sonne. After that Tyme, whyle  
the

the said Castell contynued in the Crowne, greate Trobles arose to the Kinge. Sometyes the Father was against the Sonne, sometyes the Sonne against the Father, the Barons against the Kinge, and the Kinge against the Barons: From the Kinge the Castell was graunted to some of the noble Race of the Mountacutes, and while they had it, Two of them lost there Heades successively One after the other. In the Tyme of Kinge Edward the III<sup>d</sup>. One Robert Wyvyll beinge Bysshoppe of Sarum, brought a Writt of Right against William Mountacute Earle of Salisbury for the said Castell, wherein hee proceeded soe farr, as that there Champions were entred the Lists to try the Combatt. But the Kinge tooke up the Matter, and ordered the Bysshop to give a Some of Mony to the Earle, which was don accordingly, and the Castell restored to the Bysshoprick. Then the same contynued therein untill the Tyme of Kinge Edward the VI<sup>th</sup>. at which Tyme the Duke of Somersset gott a long Lease thereof, whoe graunted the same unto Sir John Horsley, the best of his Abylitye that ever was of that Name in those Parts. After which, within Halfe a Yere, the Duke of Somersset lost his Head, and Sir John Horsley declyned in his Estate, untill hee grewe soe bare that hee was owt lawde for X<sup>li</sup>. King Edward dying, and Nicholas Heath, Archbysschoppe of Yorke beinge Lord Chancellor of England, John Capon, Bysshopp of Sarum exhibited a Bill in the Chancery against the said Sir John Horsley, shewing that the Lease made to the Duke was by Menaces and Threats, and for Feare of his Liffe, uppon which Bill the Lord Chancellor releevd hym and decreed the Castell for the Bysshopp. After that yt contynued in the Bysshoprick untill about the 33<sup>d</sup> Year of Elizabeth, at which Tyme Sir Walter Rawleigh gott yt, and by reason of his Atteyder yt came againe to the Crowne. And soe from the Kinge's Most Excellent Majestie unto our Most Noble and hopefull Prince Henry, who held yt not full a Yere, and soe yt returned to the Crowne. Thence shortly after it came to the Earle of Somersset, with whome howe the Case now standeth, let them to whome it apperteyneth judge. Since his Atteyder yt ys graunted to Sir John Dygbye, Vicechamberleyne to the Kinge. Anno Dni, 1617.



COPY OF A WARRANT

FROM THE

PRIVY-COUNCIL,

Enabling Sir Edward Dering, Bart. to have Access to the publick Records, and to take any Notes or Transcripts of them without paying any Fee for the same.

From the Original now in the Possession of the present Sir Edw. Dering, Bart. and communicated by Thomas Astle, Esq.

**W**HEREAS the Study of Antiquities is by good Experience founde to be verie serviceable and usefull to the generall Good of the State and Commonwealth, and forasmuch as Sir Edward Dering, Knight and Baronet, is studious in that Kinde, and that we have good Hope and Assurance that by his Endeavours therein he may be the more enabled to promote the publique Service. We have for his further Encouragement herein, and by theis Presents do, will, and commande all you whom it may concerne, that forthwith upon the Sight hereof, you readily shewe unto him all or any Records, Rolles, Registers, or Bookes, within your severall Offices, and that you suffer him to take any Notes or Transcript of them what he shall choose. The which Searche and Transcripts shall by him be made and taken without any Fee or Fees to be by him paid unto you or any of you. Hereof faile you not, as you will answere the contrary at your Perille. Given at Whitehall this Fowerth of Aprill 1627.

G. Cant,  
Tho. Coventry,  
Marleburgh,  
E. Worcester,  
T. Buckingham,  
Montgomery,  
Pembrook.

To

To all Officers that are Keepers of Records within the Tower of London, the Cities of London and Westminster, or elsewhere within the Realme of England.

Jul. Cæsar. Provided that Sir Edward Dering, by vertue hereof, shall not make search in any Records since the First of King Edw. the Sixt, which concern the Receipts and Issues of his Majestie's Revenues within the severall Offices of Sir Robert Pye or Sir Edward Wardour, nor shall search the Records of Attainder of Treason and Felony in the King's Bench, without Leave granted from the Lord Chiefe Justice or Mr. Attorney Generall,



COPY OF A WARRANT

FROM

LORD TREASURER WINCHESTER

For the Records of Parliament and Chancery to be delivered into the Tower in order to be digested.

AFTER my very hearty Commendation, I wrote to you in the Favour of Mr. Bowier, Keeper of the Queen's Records in the Tower, and sent you a little Bill of his Sute to you, and praied you to declare the same to my L. Keeper, as you both together might consider of his Service, and that now the Houses in the Tower be made perfect in the Tower for the Records, and large enough to take a great Quantity to be there well preserved; that you both will be mindfull of him to further him to the Queenes Majesty, that he may have the Records of the Chancery, and the Records of the Parliament streated unto him, as heretofore they have been used to be done, and he will see them sorted, and kept to the Queen's honour, and common Weall of her Nobles and Subjects, and in this I have moved my L of Leic. for him, and sent him a Book of his making for me, Sithen's Hillary Term declaring my Armes and Pedigree, which I think bee well done, and therefore I have desired my said Lord to show it to the Queen, and to my Lord, and you, that his Service may be known, whereof will grow a great Reformation among the Heralds, that maketh their Books at Adventure and not by the Records. So fare you heartily well. Written the 11th of April 1567.

Your loving Friend,

WINCHESTER.

## COPY OF A WARRANT

TO THE

## MASTER OF THE ROLLS

For the Records of the Chancery to be brought to  
the Tower.

ELIZABETH R.

**T**RUSTY and well beloved, Wee grete you well. For as much, as it is not meet, that the Records of our Chancery (being accompted as a principall Membre of the Threasure belonging to ourself, to our Corone and Realme, should remain in private Places and Houses for doute of such Danger or Spoile, as heretofore hath happened to the like Recordes in the Time of King Richard the Second, and King Henry the Sixth, our Progenitours. But rather to remain in our Towre of London under the Custody of the Keeper of our Recordes there for the Time being, as not onely by due Custome of our Progenitours from time to time used may appeare (for that as wee are informed) all the Recordes of our said Chancery from the Time of our Progenitour Will<sup>m</sup>. the Conqueror, unto the last Year of the Reign of King Edward the Fourth our Progenitour, have been from time to time thereunto brought, and now there at this Time doe remain. But also (as wee are informed) the same is by Recorde manifeste, and apparante. The stay and removing of which Recordes from the Time of the said King Edward the Fourth hath been by reason, that there wanted a convenient Place in our said Towre to place, and bestowe them in: And now being certified by our right trusty, and right well beloved Cousin, and Chancellour the Marquesse of Winchester, Lord Threasorer of England, that he hath within our said Tower provided, and made a most apt, sure, and convenient Place for the bestowing of our said Recordes. And being by him specially and sondrely moved to have due Regard for the removing of our said Recordes into our said Tower, and remembring on the One  
Side,



Side, how necessary the same is for the State of ourself, our Corone and Realm, and of the other Part how therein the good Examples and Custumes of our said Progenitours shall bee continued. Wee will therefore, and straitly command you, that ye uppon the Sight of these Presents doe deliver, or cause to be delivered unto William Bowyer, Gentl. Keeper of the Records within our said Tower of London, all the Parliament Roules, Patent Roules, Thre<sup>rs</sup>. Roules, Close Roules, Fine Roules, Bundelles of Escheators Inquisitions, Attaindars, and Surrendars, and all other Roules and Recordes whatsoever of our Chauncery, of and for the Times and severall Reigns of King Richard the Third, King Henry the Seventh our dear Grandfather, King Henry the Eighth our most dear Father of famous Memory, and King Edward the Sixth our dear Brother, and of every of them. And that the same bee delivered by and according to such Writt, Order, and Form, as heretofore hath been used, <sup>a</sup> or according to such Writ, Order, and Form as hath been heretofore used for the removing of Records into our Receipt or Treasury of the Exchequer.

And this Bill signed under our privy Signet shall bee unto you a sufficient Warrant, and Discharge in that Behalf.

A

## D E S C R I P T I O N

O F T H E

## HOUSE or CASTELL of THORNBURY,

As found by the Jury at a Court of Survey held for the Manor and Castle of Thornbury upon the 6, 7, 8, and 9th Days of March, in the 5th Year of the Reign of Queen Elizabeth in the Year 1582.

[From a Manuscript in the Possession of Thomas Astle, Esq;]

## The HOUSE or CASTELL of THORNBURY,

Containing these Rooms following, viz.

**T**HE House or Castle of Thornbury aforesaid is standing and being within Two Miles of the River of Seaverne, which runeth on the North Side thereof, and is bounded and adjoynd unto the Church-yard of the Parish Church of Thornbury aforesaid on the South Part, the Park there called New Parke on the North and East Part, and One small Parcell of Ground called The Petties on the West Part. At the first Entry towards the said Castle is a fair Bace Court, containing by Estimation Two Acres and an Half, compassed about with Building of Stone for Servants Lodging to the Height of 14 or 15 Foot, left unfinished without Timber or Covering, set forth with Windows of Free-stone, some having Barrs of Iron in them and some none. At the Entry into the Castle (being on the West Side of the same) are Two Gates, a large and a lesser, with a Wyckgate. On the left Hand thereof is a Porter's Lodge containing Three Rooms, with a Dungeon underneath the same, for a Place of Imprisonment. Next adjoyning unto the same is a fair Room, called The Dukes Wardropp, with a Chimney therein;



in; within the same is a fair Room or Lodging Chamber with a Cellar or Vault underneath the same, over all which are 4 Lodging Chambers with Chimneys; on the right Hand of the said Gates are Two fair Roomes called the Duches Wardropp, and over the same are 2 fair Chambers called The Steward's Chambers. Within all which is a Court Quadrant paved with Stone, containing by Estimation Half an Acre, encompassed with the Castle Building, and leading from the Gates aforesaid to the great Hall, at the Entry whereof is a Porch, and on the right Hand of a small Room called The

On the left or North Side of the same Court is One fair wett Larder, a dry Larder, a privy Bake-house, and a Boyling-house, with an Entry leading from all the same Rooms of Office to the great Kitchen, over all which are Five Chambers for ordinary Lodging, and over the same again is One long Room called The Cock-loft. The great Kitchen having 2 fair large Flues or Chimneys and One lesser Chimney, and within the same Kitchen is a privy Kitchen, over which is a Lodging Chamber for Cooks. On the back Side of which last recited Building are certain decayed Buildings, sometimes used for a back House and an Armery, with certain decayed Lodgings over the same. From the great Kitchen (leading to the great Hall) an Entry; on the One Side whereof is a decayed Room, called The Scullery, with a large Flew or Chimney therein, and a Pantry to the same adjoining. On the other Side of the Entry are Two old decayed Rooms heretofore used for Sellors, on the back Side whereof is a little Court adjoining to the said Kitchen, and in the same is a fair Well or Pump for Water, partly decayed; between which decayed Cellars, and the lower End of the said Hall is a Buttry, over all which last recited Rooms are Four Chambers called The Earl of Stafford's Lodging, partly decayed, with One Room called The Clerk's Treasury thereunto adjoining. From the lower End of the great Hall is an Entry leading to the Chappel. At the Corner of the End of which Entry is a Sellor. The utter Part of the Chappel is a fair Room for People to stand in at Service Time, and over the same are Two Rooms or Petitions with each of them a Chimney, were the Duke and Dutchess used to sit and hear Service in the Chappell. The Body of the Chappell itself fair built, having 22 Settles of Wainscote about the same for Priests, Clerks, and Queristers. The great Hall fair and large, with a Hearth to make Fire on in the midst thereof. Adjoining to the upper End of the same Hall is One other Room called The Old Hall, with a Chimney in the same.



same. Next adjoining to the same is a fair Cloyster or Walk paved with Brick Paving, leading from the Dutches Lodging to the Privy Garden, which Garden is Four Square, containing about the Third Part of One Acre, Three Squares whereof are compassed about with a fair Cloyster or Walk paved with Brick Paving, and the Fourth Square bounded with the principal Parts of the Castle, called The New Building; over all which last recited Cloyster is a fair large Gallery, and out of the same Gallery goeth One other Gallery leading to the Parish Church of Thornbury aforesaid. At the End whereof is a fair Room with a Chimney and a Window into the said Church, where the Duke sometimes used to hear Service in the same Church. Near adjoining unto the said large Gallery are certain Roomes and Lodgings, called the Earl of Bedford's Lodgings, containing 13 Rooms, whereof Six are below, Three of them having Chimneys in them, and 7 above, whereof 4 have Chimneys likewise. All which Houses, Buildings, and Roomes aforementioned are for the most Part built with Free stone, and covered with Slatt or Tyle. The lower Part of the Principal Building of the Castle, is called The New Building, at the West End thereof is a fair Tower. In which lower Building is contained One great Chamber, with a Chimney in the same: The Sealing and Timber Work thereof decayed, being propped up with certain Pieces of other Timber. Within the same is One other fair Chamber with a Chimney therein, and within the same again is One other fair Lodging Chamber, with a Chimney therein, called The Duchesse's Lodging, with One little Room or Closet between the Two last recited Chambers, within all which is One Room, being the Foundation or lowermost Part of the said Tower, called the Dutches's Closett, with a Chimney therein, from the which said Dutches Lodging leadeth a fair Gallery paved with Brick, and a Steyer at the End thereof ascending to the Duke's Lodging being over the same, used for a privy Way. From the upper End of the great Hall a Steyer ascending up towards the great Chamber, at the Top whereof are Two Lodging Rooms. Leading from the Steyer's Head to the great Chamber is a fair Room paved with Brick, and a Chimney in the same. At the End whereof doth meet a fair Gallery, leading from the great Chamber to the Earle of Bedford's Lodging on the One Side, and to the Chappell on the other Side. The great Chamber very fair, with a Chimney therein, within the same is One other fair Chamber, called The Dining Chamber within, a Chimney therein likewise. And within that again is One other fair



fair Chamber, with a Chimney therein also, called The Privy Chamber, and within the same again is One other Chamber or Clofet, called the Dukes Jewell Chamber. Next unto the Privy Chamber, on the inner Part thereof is a fair round Chamber, being the Second Story of the Tower, called The Duke's Bed Chamber, with a Chimney in the same. From the Privy Chamber a Steyer leadeth up into an other fair round Chamber over the Duke's Bed Chamber (like unto the same) being the Third Story of the Tower, and so upwards to answer a like Chamber over the same, called the same again, where the Evedents do lye. All which last recited Buildings, called The New Buildings, are builded fair with Free-stone covered with Lead, and On the East Side of the said Castle is One other Garden, containing by Estimation Three Quarters of One Acre adjoining upon the Earl of Bedford's Lodging, at the West Corner whereof is a little void Court of Waste Ground. On the North Side of the Castle adjoining upon the Chappel is a little Orchard, containing by Estimation Half an Acre, well sett with Trees of divers Kinds of Fruits. All which Castle, Buildings, Courts, Orchards, and Gardens aforesaid are walled round about with a Wall of Stone, Part ruened and decayed in divers Places thereof, containing in Circuit and Quantity by Estimation 12 Acres of Ground or thereabouts. On the East Side of the said Castle, adjoining to the utter Side of the Wall thereof, is One fair Orchard Quadrant, containing by Estimation Four Acres, paled about well, and thick sett with Fruit Trees of divers Kinds of Fruit.

[Ex Rot. Escheat. de An. 5. Hen. V.]

## P R O B A T I O

Ætatis Johannis Fratris & hæredis Riccardi de Holland, Filii & hæredis Johannis Holland Comitis Huntingdon.

**T**HOMAS Coaling examinatus dicit, quod bene constat ei de ætate, &c. Quia Abbas de Stanestoke fuit unus compater dicti Johannis Holland; et vidit quod dictus Abbas dedit predicto Johanni Holland statim post Baptismum, unum Cyphum aureum, cum circulo aureo formatum ad modum Lilij, cum 10 Libris auri in eodem Cypho: et nutrici 20<sup>sol.</sup> Johannes Shaldon prior de Plimpton alter compater dedit ei 20<sup>li.</sup> Auri. Johanna Uxor Johannis Pomeray Chevalier portabat dictum Johannem versus Ecclesiam baptiffandum, et Johannes Pomeray Chevalier Maritus dictæ Johannæ, et Johannes Dypham Chevalier dictam Johannam inter se in brachijs suis versus dictam Ecclesiam conducebant; et 24 homines portabant 24 tortices non illuminatas ante dictam Johannam, quæ quidem tortices immediate post nomen dicti Johannis datum, illuminata fuerunt.



## B A P T I Z A T I O

REGINÆ ELIZABETHÆ apud GRENWICH,

Anno Regni Regis Henrici Octavi.

[Ex MS. in Coll. Corp. Chr. Cantab. Miscel. G. Num. 381.]

UNIVERSIS Sanctæ Matris ecclesiæ filiis præsens publicum instrumentum lecturis, visuris, et auditoris, et quorum in subscriptis interest seu interesse poterit quomodo libet in futurum evidenter appareat et sit notum, quod anno domini 1533. Indictione sexta, regni illustrissimi et metuendissimi Principis et domini nostri Henrici Octavi Dei gratia Angliæ et Franciæ Regis et Fidei Defensoris et domini Hiberniæ invictissimi anno vicesimo quinto, Mensis vero Septembris die 10<sup>o</sup> post meridiem in porticu ecclesiæ conventus fratrum minorum ordinem Sti. Francisci observantium, prope manerium sive hospitium dicti domini nostri regis villæ Grenewiche Roffen: dioecess: notorie situatum. Reverendissimus in Christo Pater et Dominus, Dominus Thomas permissione divina Cantuariensis Archiepiscopus totius Angliæ Primas et Apostolicæ sedis Legatus, ac preclaræ mulieres Domine Agnes recolendæ memoriæ Domini Thomæ Norfolkciæ defuncti dum vixit, Ducis Norfolkciæ, ac Margarita ejusdem Memoriæ domini Thomæ Dorset defuncti Marchionis Dorset etiam Relicta, frequenti multitudine utriusque sexus Nobilium Personarum stipati sive comitati, præclarissimam et Nobilissimam Infantulam dicti Domini nostri Regis ex serenissima Domina Anna Regina Angliæ, sua Coniuge et Uxore legitima filiam primogenitam susceptam et procreatam, quatuor Dierum ætatis tunc (uti vulgo communiter et passim dicebatur, et etiam ex aspectu et habitu corporis ipsius Infantulæ apparuit) existentem Reverendo in Christo Patri Domino Johanni permissione divina Londoniensi Epo: Mitra, Baculo Pastoralis, et Capa amictio et ornato, assistentibus eidem tunc ibidem venerabilibus et Religiosis viris Dominis Guilielmo S. Petri Westmonaster: Roberto S. Albani, Roberto S. Salvatoris de Bermondsey, et Roberto de Stratfordia, exemptorum Monasteriorum Abbatibus, Capis et Mitris indutis, pastorales baculos in manibus suis tenentibus, catechizandam, exorcizandam

et baptizandam obtulerunt. Et consequenter ibidem ad et juxta interrogationem dicti Reverendi Patris, sciscitantis quo nomine dicta infans appellaretur, Elizabethæ sibi nomen concorditer imposuerunt et dederunt. Quibus sic gestis, dictus Reverendus Pater dictam Infantulam per nomen Elizabethæ juxta impositionem dictorum Reverendissimi Patris Archiepiscopi Patrimi, et Ducessæ ac Marchionissæ Matrimarum more Ecclesiæ solito catechizavit, exorcizavit, ac deinde adhibitis piis ceremoniis, et orationibus, ac admonitionibus circa baptizandorum catechizationem adhiberi et dici solitis, eandem infantulam in navem Ecclesiæ Conventualis-prædictæ usque ad fontem Baptismalem, ad baptizandam eandem Infantulam ibidem more Regio splendide erectam et ornatam in ulnis dictæ Dominæ Ducissæ Norff. delatam, more Ecclesiæ debito per dictum nomen Elizabeth ad dicti Reverendissimi Patris Patrimi, et dictarum Dominarum Ducissæ Norff. et Marchionissæ Dorset: Commatrimarum Sponsionem fidem Christi vice et nomine ejusdem Infantulæ expressæ profitentium, hiis verbis. Ego baptizo te in nomine Patris, Filii, et Spiritus Sancti, Amen. Baptizavit. Quibus sic modo quo proferatur expeditis, circumspectus vir Tho. Wriothesley alias Garter Rex armorum Anglorum, nomen, titulum et dignitatem ipsius Dominæ Elizabethæ ibidem publice et solemniter in vulgari publicavit, et ex scripto declaravit sub hiis quæ sequuntur verbis, viz. God of his infinite Grace and Goodnesse geve and send good Lyfe and longe to the Right Highe and Right Excellent Princesse of England the Ladie Elizabeth. Ac consequenter post premissa, nonnullas orationes et ceremonias ad summum altare dictæ Ecclesiæ super hujusmodi Infantula dictus Reverendus Pater Episcopus London perfusit. Super quibus omnibus et singulis dictus Reverendissimus Pater Patrimus et præpotentes Principes, Domini Tho. Norff. et Carolus Suff. Duces, ac clarissimi viri Domini Tho. Dorset: Et Henricus Exon. Marchiones, et Henricus Essex, Henricus Wigorn, et Tho. Wilton Comites. Nec non Georgius Vicecomes Rocheford, atque Nobiles viri Jhoannes Hussy, et Tho. Borough Barones, ac W. Fitzwilliam Thesaurarius, et W. Pawlet Contrarotulator Hospitii dicti Domini nostri Regis Milites, ac Tho. Cromwell Armiger Jocalium domini nostri Regis Magister, et me Protonotarium subscriptum, unum vel plura publicum seu publica instrumentum sive instrumenta exinde conficere, ac dictum Reverendum Patrem D. Johannem Ep. London, et venerabiles Patres Abbates memoratos, nec non spectabiles viros Stephanum Pecock Civitatis London prætorem, Johannem Allen, Michalelem Dodmer, W. Hollyde Milites, Johannem Hard-



inge, Rad. Warren, Rich. Choppinge, ejusdem Civitatis Alder-  
manos tunc ibidem præsentés, Testimonium perhibere de et  
sup. eisdem rogarunt et requisiverunt. Acta fuerunt hæc  
omnia et singula prout supra scribuntur et recitantur, sub An-  
nis Domini et Regis et Indictione prædict. præsentibus tunc  
ibidem testib. prænominatis, una cum numerosa populi multi-  
tudine ibidem ad præmissa videnda et audienda congregata.

Et ego Ric. Watkins in legibus Baccalaureus Protonotarius  
Regius, qui præmissa fieri vidi et audivi, &c. Testimonium  
præmissorius Regius quia præmissæ Baptizationi, ac nominis.  
Impositioni, ac Tituli et Dignitatis dictæ Nobilissimæ Dami-  
næ Elizabeth Proclamationi presens personaliter interfui ;  
eaque omnia et singula, sicut supra scripta sunt, sub annis  
Domini ac Regis ac Indictione memoratis, sic fieri vidi et  
audivi, ac in nota sumpsi ; Iddeo hoc presens publicum In-  
strumentum manu alienâ me interim aliter præpedito, fide-  
scriptum exinde confeci, publicavi et in hanc publicam au-  
tericam formam redegi, signoque et nomine meis solitis et  
consuetis signavi rogatus et requisitus. in fidem et Testimo-  
nium omnium et singulorum præmissorum.

T H E  
M A R R I A G E

O F

Lord Ambrose Sutton, Earl of Warwick, to Lady  
Ann, Daughter of Francis Ruffel, Earl of  
Bedford.

[From a MS. in the Possession of Thomas Astle, Esq.]

ON the 11th Day of November 1565 was maryed at the Queen's Majesty's Pallayes of Westminster, the Right Noble Lord Ambrosse Sutton, Erle of Warwicke, to the Lady Anne, Daughter of Frannces Russell Earle of Bedford, that is to say, the sayd Anne lying in the Courte, she came from her Chamber and went to the Queenes Majesty's great Closett, ledd by the Erles of Oxford and Rutland, being accompanied with divers Lords and Gentlemen before her, and the Queen's Mayds of Honnor, and other young Gentlewomen after her; the sayd Bryde was apparelled in a Kirtle of Cloath of Silver mixed with Blew, a Gowne of purple Velvett embroydered about with Silver, a Call of Gold on her Head, her Trayne borne by Katherine Knoles, Daughter of Sir Francis Knolles, Vicechamberlayne.

Note, The Mayds of Honnor were apparelled in yellow Satten, garded with greene Velvett, and layd on with Silver Lace. And after that the sayd Bryde was com to the Closett, the Lords returned and fetched the Lord Bridegrome, he being apparelled in a Gowne of purple Velvett furred with Sables and embroyderred with Gold: The Erle of Lecester followed him in a Gowne of purple Satten, with a broad Garde of Gould embroydered. After they were both in the Closett the Lords went for the Queene, who cam to her Closett accompayned with the Nobility as accustomed, and after the Queen had byn there a while, the Bryde and Bridegrome were there maryed, the Erle of Lecester giving the Bryde: After the Wedding the Service followed, the which ended, the Erle cam First fourth, and then the Bryde  
after,



after, ledd by the Erle of Pembrouke and the Lord Clynton, Lord Admirall; then the Queen's Majesty returned from the Cloffet as accustomed. The sayd Bryde dyned in the Councell Chamber, which was gorgelſy hanged with very rich Hangings of Arraſſe, at a longe Borde which was fett with Lords and Ladies.

Item, For the more Solempnation whereof, the ſayd Sunday in the Afternoone and the Two Days next after, was then and there holden and kept Juſtes, Turney, and Barryers, by iiij. Gentlemen Chalengers againſt all Commers, viz. Mr. Henry Knowles, Mr. Chriſt. Hatton, Mr. Thom. Leighton, and Mr. Rob. Colſett, which Challenge, before the Day, was notified to all Gentlemen both by Proclamation, and alſo on Sunday the 14. of October the Queene's Majesty being at Supper with the Lady Cicilia of *Swethen*, being her Churching Day, at Bedford Houſe. After Supper York Herault in the Queen's Coate of Arms entered, and declared that there was a Poſt come from a ſtrang Cuntry, with a Meſſage to her Majesty and the honourable Princeſſe, there: which the Queene commanded to bring in, which York did with a Trumpett iij. Tymes ſounding, then the Poſt came in and kneeling downe before her Majesty, declared that iiij. Strangers, Knights, at the Marriage aforenamed, would hold Juſts, Turney, and Barryers againſt all Commers, if it pleaſed her Majesty and the ſaid Lady Cicilia to give the loking on, which was Edwards of the Chappell in his Boots and Spurres; to answer theſe Chalengers, came the ſame Day Robert Erle of Leceſter, Henry Lord Herbert, Sonne and Heyre to the Erle of Pembroke, Arthur Lord Gray of Wilton, Walter Wyndſor, Henry Norreis, Tho. Merkham, Henry Knebett, Edward Cary, Arthur Digby, Henry Makewilliam, Thoas Cornewalleys, John Davers, Frances Hervy, Edward Dyer, Robert Wiſeman, Raffe Lane, Lancelott Boſtoke, Edward Powell, Bryan Anneſlowe, Wry. Worthington, Richard Buckley, Thomas Gorge, and Robert Alyxander. And about the Queen's Majesty being come into the Gallery and the Lady Cicilia, the Chalengers cam from the Mewes the Queene's Maſteſtie's Stable in this Maner, but Firſt Edwards rodde to the Queene, with a Trumpett, to know the Queen's Pleaſure, whether ſhe would licence the ſayd Strangers to com and do their Endeavor; after the which they cam, Firſt there Trumpettors with Banners of there Coullers, white, and reade, and blacke, then Sir Adryan Poynyngs, his Baſſe, as Mr. Knowles was, which followeth his Horſe trapped with a rich gylte Barbe of Steele, and he in like Manner armed,

his



his Viser open, as Patron to Mr. Knowles, with a Plume of Feathers, reade, white, and blacke, then Mr. Henry Knowles his Horse, Caparyfoned of Crymsene Satten, on the same a Wrethe of white and blacke Sarsenett, made in Maner of Lozenges, and in every Lozenge a rased Staff of white Tynfell Sarsenett, his Basse on the same Sorte. Then after him an Amasson apperelled in a longe Gowne, with long Sleeves of Crymsen Satten, wrought and garnished as afore, with a Sword by her Side, and on her Face a Viser, like a Woman with long Hair hanging downe to there Boots, her Horse Caparyson of white Tynfell Sarsenett layd with blacke Wreathes Lozen-wise, and in every Lozenge a read Rose of Tynfell Sarsenett, in her Hand a Targett of her Maister's Arms. Then a spare Horse with a Caparysson of blacke Tynfell Sarsenett, with Wrethes of white in Manner of Lozenges, and in every Lozenge a Branch of reade Acornes of Tynfell Sarsenett. Then Sir Henry Gates as Patron to Mr. Leighton, armed, and his Horse barbed as Sir Adryan Poyning's before, and after him the said Tho. Leighton full furnished as Mr. Knowles, and after him his Ammasson, with a Targett of his Arms in the same Manner as before, and after the Ammasson the like spare Horse. Then Mr. George as Sir Adryan Poynings, as Patron to Mr. Hatton, and after him his Ammasson, and after the Amazon the spare Horse in all Things as the other before. Then Mr. Francis Horsey, after him Mr. Robert Colfett, after him his Ammasson, then his spare Horse in all Things as before. Note, The said Challengers had there Horses, Basses, and Ammassons all alike. And after they had environed the Tylte, they toke the upper Ende next to the Queene, and there stodde, and there Targetts were fastened upp on iiij. Posts under the Queen's Window: After the Challengers were entered the Tylte Yard, then the Defendants cam from Durram Place, being the Earl of Lecester's House, in this Maner. First the Trumpetts with Yellowe Scarfes of Sarsenet, then divers Gent. as well Pencioners as others, then all the Officers of Armes, except Garter, wering the Queenes Cote of Armes, with yellow Scarffs of Sarsenet, then the Merquese of Barden, of Pleasure, but no Defendant, then the Erle of Lecestre, Base and Comparisson of purple Cloath of Tissue, which Bases in a Course falling to the Ground, and so being the Harauld's Fees, he had it agayne, and sent them for it Twenty Nobles, and after him the other Defendants before-named One after another. Note, That all the Defendants ran not the First Day, for that the Day was too shorte, but they that ran not this Day ran the next Day, and they came



to the Tylte in all Poynts both Challengers and Defendants as the Day before. The Night done they departed, the Challengers First, and the Defendants next after. Note further, That the seconde Day they that ran the Day before, ware noe Armour but their Collers, the other armed.

Item, On Twesday about ii. of the Clocke in the Afternoon, the Queene being com into her Gallery, the iiij. Challengers cam in like Maner as the other Day into the Tylte Yarde, apperelled with Basses as the Day before, and armed for the Torney, and so proceeded to the Tylte Yard; at the upper End whereof was prepared the Place of Torney, but before them as formost rode the Earle of Warwicke armed and appoynted as the other. Then when the Challengers were placed, the Defendants cam in like Maner as on the Sondag before armed for the Torney, and when they were come and placed, there began the Erle of Warwicke and Mr. Markham, the sayd Erle tornd no more, but only with Mr. Markham, eyther of them should have strake iiij. Strokes at Passage and so joyned, but for Want of Time the stroke but ij. Strokes at Passage, at which Torney Mr. Henry Makewilliam was overthrowne, Horse and all, by Mr. Henry Knowles, by reason whereof his Horse and Harnessse was Fee to the Officers of Armes, and so adjudged by the Erle Marshall and Judges there, but the Erle of Lecester, for that the said Gentleman with the Rest of the other, did furnish themselves and cam in his Company, would not suffer him to be at Charge, but redeemed the Horse and Harnessse for xxli. And also whereas bothe the First and ij. Day there was divers of the Gentlemen, as well of the Challengers as of the Defendants, that lost Pieces of their Bases, Feathers, and Pieces of their Armour, for Redemption whereof the Owners thereof gave unto the said Officers of Arms fertayne Mony, and had the same agayne, for the sayd Officers had all that fell to the Ground, as their Dutyes of auncient Tyme belonging. After they had all done they departed in the Order as the Day before. Also this Day the Erle of Lecester at his House of Durrham Place made a great Dyner.

T H E  
C H R I S T E N I N G  
O F  
P R I N C E E D W A R D

The most dearest Sonne of King Hen. 8th of that  
Name.

[From a Manuscript in the Hand Writing of Peter Le Neve,  
Esq; now in the Possession of Joseph Edmondson, Esq;  
Mowbray Herald.]

**B**Y the Provision of the living God on the 12th Day of  
October the Feast of St. Wilfride, the Vigil of St. Ed-  
ward, which was on the Friday about 2 of the Clock in the  
Morning was Borne at Hampton Court, Edward, Sonne to  
King Henry the 8th, in the Yeare of our Lord One  
M.v.xxxvii. The Dominicall Letter was G. in the xxixth  
Yeare of the Reigne of our Souveraigne Lord, which was  
not christened till the Monday next following.

Incontinent after the Birth, Te Deum was song in the  
Cathedrall Church of Paule's right solemnly, and in all the  
other Churches of London; and many great Fires in every  
Streete, and so continued till Night. And there was there  
goodly banqueting and triumphing, with shooting of Gunns  
all Day and Night in the goodliest Manner that might be de-  
vised. And Messengers were sent to all the Estates and Citties  
of the Realme of that most joyfull and comfortable Tydings,  
to whome were given great and large Gifts. And over all  
Te Deum was sung with ringing of Bells, and in the most  
Part Fiers made in Praise of God, and rejoycing of all  
Englishmen.



## The Preparations ordeined for the said Christening at Hampton Court.

First, The going to the Church began at the Prefence Lodging, convayed through the Counsell Chamber to the Gallary leading through the King's great Chamber, and so through the Hall and the Second Court to the Gallary that goeth to the Chappell, standing all that Way Torches borne by the King's Servants and other Noblemen's Servants, and all that Way barred where no Walles be, and richly hung and strawed with Rushes.

At the Chappell Dore a large Porch, and the same covered with rich Cloth of Gould or Arras, and double hanged with Arras rich, and the Flore borded, and covered with Carpetts.

And all the Body of the Chappell hanged with rich Arras, and in the same a Fonte of Silver and gilt, set upon a Mount or State made of 4 Degrees in Height, and unsquare in Compasse, inclosed with double Barriers made of Tymber, with 2 or 3 Entires, One to come in, an other to passe to the Travers, the Third to the Altar, the same Barrs covered with red Say, and tacked with small Nailes. And all the Degrees of the same Mount covered with Carpetts, and the Barrs hanged with rich cloth of Gould. And on the said Fonte a rich Canopee.

And upon the South Side a litle from the Mount was prepared a Travers of Damaske for making ready the Prince to the Christening. The same Travers under Foote covered with Carpetts, and therein a Fire-pan of Coales, with good perfume Basins, and Chafers of Silver and guilt, with Water, whereof the Sayes surely taken to wash the Prince if Need be. And all the Tyme of the Princes oppening, the Bushop and Godfathers, saving the Lady Godmother, stode under the Canopie over the Fonte, there to abide the coming of the Prince.

The Quere of the Chappell was richly hung on both Sides with Arras, and the high Altar richly garnished with Stuffe and Plate. And on the South Side of the said Altar a rich Travers of Cloth of Gould garnished and hanged, covered under Foote with Carpetts, and furnished with Cushons. And likewise under Foote between the Fonte and the high Altar covered with Carpets.

Two Yeomen Ushers kept the Chappell Dore next the Porche.

Two Gentlemen Ushers of the King's kept the Entrees of the Barres about the Fonte.

Item, Sir John Russell, Sir Francis Bryan, Sir Nicholas Carew, and Sir Anthony Browne in Aprons and Towells, were appointed to take Charge of the Fonte. And kept the same till they thereof were discharged by the Lord Steward, or in his Absence the Treasurer of the King's House.

Two Gentlemen Ushers kept the Quere Dore.

Two other Gentlemen Ushers kept the Travers next the Altar.

The Serjeant of the Ewery delivered at the Nurcery Dore the Basins, Cupp of Essay, and Towells, and gave his Attendance in the Chappell, receiving the same after Christening done.

The Serjeant of the Chaundry was ready at the said Chamber Dore, and delivered the Tapers and Towells, and in the Chappell received the Towells againe after Christening done.

The Serjeant of the Pantry was ready at the said Chamber Dore, and delivered the Salt and Towells, and at the Chappell Dore, likewyse received the same after Christening done.

The Serjeant of the Trumpetts, with all the Company of that Office were ready with their Trumpetts founding, as by the Lord Chamberleyn they were commanded.

Then Garter principall King of Armes, and all the other Kings and Officers gave their Attendance, as to their Office apperteineth.

The Deane of the Chappell and the Quere were ready and gave their Attendance, in such Sort as to them appertained.

And the Sergeant of the Vestry prepared the Fonte, and all Things that to his Office apperteyned.

The Lord Marshall of England and his Servants, with Tipstaves in Readiness making Place as to that Office apperteineth.

The Knight Marshall and his Men gave their Attendance, and did as in the Absence of the Lord Steward, the Treasurer of the King's Howse appointed.

Then all the Officers of the Howshould were ready to doe Service to them appointed.

Then all States, Knights, and Gentlemen had their Warning as aforesaid, to make their Repaire to the Court by the King's Letters to doe Service to them appointed.

Then all Serjeants of Armes had like Warning to repair, doing their Service as they were appointed.

Then



Then all such of the King's Chapleins as were mete to doe Service, were written for to [repaire to the Court and give their Attendance.

And after the said Orders and Provision put in their Perfection, and the said Assembly made, gathered and put in Readiness, this Order was followed for going from the Prince's Lodging to the Christening.

First certaine Gentlemen Esquires and Knights 2 and 2 standing still, bearing every One a Torch in his Hand not lightned untill the Prince be christened.

Then the Children and Ministers of the King's Chappell, and the Deane in their Serples and Coopes not singing, going outward.

Then Gent. Esqrs. and Knts. 2 and 2.

Then Chapleyns of Dignity 2 and 2 in Order.

Then Abbots and Bushops.

Then the King's Councillors.

Then Lords, Barons, Viscounts, and Earles, 2 and 2.

Then the Comptroller and Treasurer of the King's Howshould.

Then the Embassadors, accompanied with Personages convenient.

Then the 3 Lords Chamberleins, and the Lord Chamberlein of England in the middest.

Then the Lord Cromwell, being Lord Privy Seale.

Then the Lord Chancellor.

Then the Duke of Norffolke and the Archbushop of Canterbury.

Next them a Paire of cover'd Basins, and a Towell upon that, with a Cupp of Essay, borne by the E. of Suffex, supported by the Lord Mountague.

Next after, a Taper of -Virgin Waxe borne by the E. of Wiltshire in a Towell about his Neck.

Then a Salt of Gold richly garnished with Pearle and Stone, borne by the E. of Essex, with a Towell about his Neck.

Then the Crysom richly garnished, borne by the Lady Eliz. the King's Daughter, the same Lady, for her tender Age, was borne by the Viscount Beauchamp, with the Assistance of the Lord Morley.

Then the Prince borne under the Canopie, by the Lady Marquisse of Exeter, assisted by the Duke of Suff. and the Lord Marquis her Husband.

The Lady, Mistres, or Governesse went between the Prince and the Supporters.

The Traine of the Princes Robe borne by the E. of Arundell, and fusteyned by the Lord Wm. Howard.

The Nurse goeing equally with the Supporter of the Traine, and with her the Midwyfe.

The Canopie over the Prince, borne by 6 Gentlemen of the King's Privy Chamber.

The Tortays of Virgin Waxe borne about the Canopie by 4 Knts. or Gent.

Next after the Canopie, my Lady Mary the King's Daughter, being Lady Godmother, her Trayne borne by the Lady Kingston.

After my Lady Mary, all other Ladies of Honour and Gentlewomen in Order, after their Degrees, did follow.

This Order aforefaid observed: When the Prince was christened, then all Torches were light, and Garter Principall King at Armes proclaimed his Name and Stile in Forme followinge:

*God, of his Almighty and infinite Grace, give and grant good Life and long to the Right High, Right Excellent, and Noble Prince Prince Edward, Duke of Cornwall, and Earl of Chester, most deare and entirely beloved Sonne to our Most Dread and Gracious Lord King Henry 8th.*

This done, this Service following was in Tyme the Prince was making ready in his Travers. And Te Deum songe.

First, To the Lady Mary, the Lord Wm. to give the Towell. And the Lord Fitzwater to beare covered Basins. And the Lord Montague to uncover.

To the Bushop that doth administer, the Lord Boucher to beare the Towell. The Lord Bray to beare the Basons, and the Lord Delaware to uncover.

To the Bishop of Canterbury and the Duke of Norffolke, Godfathers to the Prince, Lord Sturton to bear the Towell, and the Lord Wentworth to give the Water.

To serve the Lady Mary and the Lady Elizabeth with Spices, Wafers, and Wyne, the Lord Hastings to beare the Cupp to the Lady Mary, and the Lord Delaware an other to the Lady Elizabeth. The Lord Dacres of the South to beare the Spice Plates to them both: The Lord Cobham the Waffers. And the Lord Montague to uncover the Spice Plate.

The Bishop that doth administer to be served with Spice, Wyne, and Wafers, with 3 of the auntient Knights appointed by the Lotd Chamberleyn.

The Archbushop of Canterbury and the Duke of Norffolke were Godfathers at the Fonte, and the Duke of Suff.

Godfather



Godfather at the Confirmation to be served with like Spices, Wafers, and Wyne, by 3 such Knights as by the Lord Chamberlein were appointed.

All other Estates and Gentiles within the Church, and the Court were served with Spice and Ypocras, and all other had Bread and sweet Wyne.

After this done, the going homeward with the Prince was like to the going outward in every Thing, saving that the Taper, the Bason, the Salt were there delivered. And the Gifts that were given by the Gossipps were carried in Order againe, as followeth :

### Gifts given by the Godfathers.

First, The Lady Mary a Cupp of Golde borne by the E. of Essex.

The Archbushop of Canterbury 3 great Bolles, and 2 great Potts, Silver and gilt, borne by the E. of Wiltshire.

The Duke of Norffolke the like to the Archbushop of Canterbury, borne by the E. of Suffex.

The Duke of Suffolke 2 great Flagons and 2 great Potts, Silver and gilt, borne by the Viscount Beauchamp.

The Lady Eliz. did goe with my Lady Mary, hir Sister, and the Lady Herbert of Troy beare her Traine.

When Garter Principall King at Armes had proclaimed the Name of the Prince, the Trumpetts sett in the outward Court within the Gate did continually sound their Trumpetts till the said Prince was brought to the Queen's Chamber. And all other Ministers stood with their Trumpetts, and did their Office as they were called.

Memorandum, That no Assayes were taken to any State at that Tyme, but only to the Prince. And the same were taken from Officer to Office that were charged with any Thing for the Prince, and surely and safely kept by them till every such Officer was thereof discharged by the Lord Steward, and in his Absence the Treasurer of the Howshould, by whom the Assayes were taken for the said Prince.

Memorandum, That at the going of the Prince the Chappell sang the Service and the Ceremonies thereto belonging all the Way.

Which Things abovesaid in their due Order done and finished, then he was borne to the King and to the Queene, and had the Blessing of Almighty God, and his Father and Mother, and the same Day the King gave great Largeesse.

The Names of all Estates and Gentlemen present at  
the said Christening of the Most Excellent Prince  
Edward.

The Lord Chancellor.	Sir Nic. Carew.
The Duke of Norff.	Sir Tho. Chenye.
The Duke of Suffolke.	Sir Antho. Browne.
The Marquis of Exceter.	Sir John Wallop.
The Lord Cromwell, being Lord Privy Seale.	Ric. Longe.
The Earle of Arundell.	Tho. Seymer.
The Earle of Oxford.	Hen. Knivett.
The Earle of Essex.	Peter Mehtus.
The Earle of Wiltshire.	Sir Humfrey Foster.
The Earle of Suffex.	Georg Harper.
The Viscount Beauchamp.	Jo. Welsborne.
The Lord Haward.	Roger Ratcliffe.
The Lord Admirall.	Antho. Knivett.
The Lord Delaware.	Rob. Turwist.
The Lord Sands.	Sir Humfrey Ratcliff.
The Lord Montague.	Sir Jo. St. John.
The Lord Bray.	Sir Tho. Rotheram.
The Lord Sturton.	Jo. Williams.
The Lord Hungerforth of Hechbury.	Raufe Verney.
The Lord Cobham.	Sir Wm. Essex.
The Lord Dacre of the South.	Sir Antho. Hongerford.
The Lord Mounjoy.	Sir Wm. Barnden.
The Lord Fitzwater.	Sir Water Stoner.
The Lord Hastings.	Sir Jo. Browne.
The Lord Butler.	Sir Jo. Boushier.
The Archbushop of Canter- bury.	Sir Edw. Bainton.
The Bushop of London.	Sir Hen. Bainton.
The Bushop of Lincoln.	Sir Hen. Longe.
The Bushop of Rochester.	Sir Wm. Kingston
The Bushop of Chichester.	Sir Jo. Bridges.
The Bushop of St. Asfe.	Sir Nic. Points.
The Bishop of Carliell.	Sir Walter Denys.
Mr. Hennage	Antho. Kingston.
Sir Jo <sup>s</sup> . Russell.	Sir Jo. Sentlowe.
Sir Franc. Brian.	Sir Hugh Pawlett.
	Sir Giles Strangwist.
	Sir Tho. Arundell.
	Sir Jo. Horsey.
	Sir Jo. Rogers.
	Sir Wm. Pawlett.



*De Rebus Anglicanis Opuscula Varia.*

John Pawlet.	Wm. Salliard.
Sir Jo. Gage.	Sir Xpofer Willoughby.
Sir Wm. Goringe.	Sir Ric. Sands.
Sir Edw. Nevill.	Sir Georg Somerfet.
Sir Jo. Dudley.	Sir Arthur Hopton.
Sir Wm. Hault.	Sir Antho. Wingfield.
Sir Edw. Hutton.	Sir Wm. Drury.
Sir Wm. Kempe.	Edw. Chamberlein.
Sir Tho. Poinings.	Ric. Southwill.
Jo. Norton.	Sir Hen. Parker.
Sir Ric. Weston.	Sir Griffith Dunne.
Sir Ric. Page.	Sir Philip Butler.
Sir Giles Capell.	Sir Robert Paiton.
Sir Jo. Rainsforth.	Sir Giles Alington.
Sir Tho. Darey.	Tho. Meggis.
Sir Jo. Sentleger.	Tho. Wrothsley.
Sir Jo. Tirrell.	Ric. Manners. Besides

5 Deacons and 7 Doctors.

L I C E N C E for Dr. G W E N T

To wear his Bonnet in the King's Presence, 35 Hen. 8.

H E N R Y R.

**H**ENRY the Eight by the Grace of God King of England, France, and Ireland, Defendour of the Faith, and of the Church of England, and also of Ireland, in ecche the supreme Hed. To all Manner our Subjects, as well of the spirituall Preheminence and Dignity, as of temporall Auctority, thes our Letters hering or seing, greeting.

For as much as we be credibly enformed, that our trusty and well beloved Chapelayn Richard Gwent, for diverse Infirmities which he hath in his Hed, cannot conveniently, without daunger, be discovered of the same; we therefore, in tender Consideration thereof, have by thes Presents licensed him to use and were his Bonnet at all Times, as well in our Presens as elsewhere, at his Libertie. Wherefore we woll and command you to permyt and suffre hym so to do, withoute any your Calenges or Interruption to the contrary, as ye tender our Plesure.

Geven undre our Signet at our Manour of Oteland,  
the 18th Day of July, the 35th Yere of our Reign.

(L. S.)



LICENCE for Dr. LLOYD

To wear his Bonnet in the King's Presence.

[From the Original.]

HENRY R.

**H**ENRY the Eight by the Grace of God Kinge of Eng-  
lande, and of Fraunce, Defensour of the Faith, and  
Lord of Irelande. To all Manner our Subgiects, as well  
of spirituall Prehemynence and Dignite, as of temporall  
Auctorite, thies our Letters hering or seing, greeting.

Forasmuch as we bee credible informed, that our well  
beloved Subgiecte Humfrey Lloyde for diverse Infirmyties  
whiche he hath in his Hedde, cannot convenyently, with-  
oute Daungier, be discovered of the same.

Whereupon We in tendre Consideration therof, have  
by thees Presents licensed hym to use and were his Bonet  
at all Tymes, as well in our Presence as elfwhere, at his  
Libertie. We therefore woll and commaunde you and every  
of you to permyt and suffre hym so to doo, withoute any  
your Calengies or Interruption to the contrary, as ye tendre  
our Pleasure, and woll avoyde the contrary at your further  
Perills.

Yven undre our Signet at our Castell of Wynde-  
foure the 12th Day of June, the Nyneteenth Yere of  
our Reigne.

## D E

## O B L A T I O N I B U S

Regis et Reginae in diebus Festis.

[Ex Manuscripto perantiquo in Bib: Cotton Cleopatra, B. ix.]

**O**blatio Regis et Reginae Anglie. In die natalis Domini ad tres missas quilibet offert dimidiam marcā auri, excepta tertia missa, in qua unam Marcā auri. In crastino xx. solid. monete terre & sic die tertia, in iiij°. vero die x. solid. In die Circumcisionis unam unciam auri. In Epiphania unam unciam auri. In Purificatione unum magnum Cereum & unam unciam auri. In Annuntiatione sancte Marie unam unciam auri. Dominice in ramis Palmarum unam unciam auri. Die parasceve unam unciam auri. In die Pasche unam marcā auri. In Crastino xx sol. In die tertia xx sol. In die quarta x sol. In die Ascensionis unam unciam auri. In die Penthecostes unam marcā auri. In crastino xx sol. die tertia xx sol. die quarta x sol. In Nativitate beati Johannis Baptiste unam unciam auri. In die Sanctorum Petri et Pauli unam unciam auri. In Assumptione beate Marie unam unciam auri. In nativitate beate Marie unam unciam auri. In die Sancti Michaelis unam unciam auri. In die omnium Sanctorum unam unciam auri.



T H E  
H I S T O R Y  
O F  
FRAMLINGHAM CASTLE

In the County of Suffolk,

[Written by Dr. Sampson of Pembroke Hall Cambridge,  
in the Year 1663.]

**F**Ramlingham Castle is a very ancient Structure, and said to have been built in the Time of the Saxons. It was One of the principall Seats of St Edmund the King and Martyr. When he fled from Dunwich, being pursued by the Pagan Danes, hee took refuge in this Castle, but being hard besieged, and having no Hope of Rescue, he fled from thence, and being overtaken by his Enemies was beheaded at Hoxon, from whence long after, his Corps was removed and reinterred at Bury, called since St. Edmund's Bury. Mathew Paris informs us, that William Rufus gave this Castle to his favorite Roger Bigod; and learned Mr. Camden says, that this Castle, if not rebuilt, yett was repaired by his Son Hugh Bigod, who was created Earl of Norfolk by King Stephen, because he testified upon Oath before the Archbishop of Canterbury and others, that King Henry willed upon his Death-bed, that Stephen, his Nephew, and not Maud, his Daughter, should succeed him in the Kingdom of England.

This Hugh was the Sonne and Heire of the before-mentioned Roger, who was Sewer to King Henry the First, by Adeliza the Daughter and Heire of Sir Hugh Grantmesnill, High Steward of England. He married Juliana the Daughter of Almerick de Vere, the King's Chamberlain, and had Issue Roger Bigod Earl of Norfolk, and William a second Son, who dyed in the 24th Year of Henry the Second, and was buried in the Priory of St. Bennet in Thetford. Afterwards this Castle was given by King Edward the First to his Second Son Thomas of Brotherton Earl of Norffolk, and

Marshall of England, who repaired it as appeareth by his Armes in diverse Places thereof. This Thomas married Katharine the Daughter of Sir Roger Hayles of Harwich, Knight, and had Issue Edward, and Margarett. Edward succeeded his Father as Earl of Norfolk, and Marshall of England, but dyed, the King's Ward, in the same Yeare with his Father, leaving his said Sister Margarett his Heir. She was first married to John Lord Segrave, who built the Church of St. Michael in Framlingham, and the Church of our Lady in Woodbridge.

This Castle was very faire and beautifull, fortified with a double Ditch, high Banks, and Rampiers. The Walls, which are of great Height and Thicknesse, are strengthened by Thirteene Towers square built, all which are yett to be seene, as are likewise the Remains of Twoe Watch Towers or Barbicans on the West Side. These Barbicans are now corruptly called by the common People, The Burganys.

This Castle was inwardly furnished with Buildings very commodious and necessary, able to receive and entertaine many. In the First Court was a very deepe Well of excellent Workmanship, compassed with carved Pillars, which supported a leaden Rooffe, and though out of Repayer, was in being Anno 1651.

In the same Court also was a neat Chappell now wholly demolished, Anno 1657, and transported into the Highways.

There were in the Building diverse Armes, some in Stone, some in Wood, to be seene Anno 1651. As of Bigot, Brotherton, Segrave, and Mowbray; and under a Windowe, largely carved and painted, were quarterly the Arms of St. Edward King and Confessor, and those of Brotherton, under a Chapeau turned up Ermin, supported by Two white Lyons, for the bearing whereof Thomas Earle of Sarrey, the Son of Thomas Second Duke of Norfolk of that Name, lost his Head in the 38th Year of Hen. the 8. Also on the Hall Gate fayerly cutt in Stone were the Armes of Brotherton impaling Bouchier, quartered with Lovayne, supported with a Lyon and an Eagle. There was likewise on an old Dore a great Iron Ring garnished with Ms. with Ducal Coronets thereon.

On the West Side of this Castle spreadeth a great Lake, which is reported to have been once navigable, and to have filled the double Ditch about the Castle. But it is now much less than formerly it was, being every Day filled upp with Earth and Sand washed into it by the heavy Raines: People now call it the Meare. It is said that from hence



cometh the River Ore, which emptieth itself (having taken in diverse other Waters) into the Sea at Orford.

This Castle had a Drawe-bridge and a Portcullis over the Gate, which was the strongest Tower: and beyond the Bridge, without, was a half Moone of Stone, about a Man's Height, standing Anno 1657. There was on the East Side a Posterne, with an Iron Gate, leading over a private Bridge into the Parke wherein the Castle standeth, which was, not long since, thick beset with Trees, as the Stumps yet shew.

In the Year 1173, when King Henry the younger rebelled against his Father King Henry the Second, Robert Earle of Leiceſter, with his Flemings, infested the Countrey, farr and neere, from this Castle. This Robert, together with his Amazonian Countesse Parnell, were taken Prisoners at Farnham St. Geneveſa, not far from St. Edmund's Bury, by Richard Lucy Lord Chiefe Justice of England, and Protector of the Kingdom (in the Absence of King Henry the Second) in a pitchd Field, wherein were put to the Sword about Tenn thousand Flemings, which the said Earle Robert had levied and sent forth from this Castle to rob and Spoile the Countrey, all or most of which Number were buried in and about the Village of Farnham, in the Year 1173 aforesaid, the twentieth of K. Henry the Second.

Since the Conquest the Possessors of Framlingham Castle were, viz.

1. Roger Bigot and his Posterity.
2. Thomas de Brotherton Earle of Norffolk, Second Son to King Edward the Firſt.
3. John Lord Segrave whoe was the Firſt Husband of Margaret the Daughter and sole Heir of Thomas of Brotherton, and to hir Brother Edward that dyed *sine prole*. She was afterwards married to Sir Walter Manny, Knt.
4. Thomas Lord Mowbray, Son of John Lord Mowbray and Elizabeth his Wife, Daughter and Heire of Margaret Dutcheſſe of Norffolk, and John Lord Segrave her Husband. It continued in their Family divers Generations.
5. Sir John Howard, Knt. Son of Sir Robert Howard, Knt. and of Margaret his Wife, Daughter and Coheire of Thomas Mowbray Duke of Norfolk.
6. Thomas Lord Howard, the Firſt Son of Thomas Howard Duke of Norfolk, by Margaret his Second Wife, Daughter and only Heire of Thomas Lord Audley of Walden, Lord Chancellor of England, which said Thomas was summoned to Parliament as Baron Howard of Walden, and afterwards

afterwards created Earl of Suffolk, whose Heirs afterwards sold it to

7. Sir Robert Hitcham, Knt. Serjeant at Lawe, who by his Will dated in August 1636, devised the Castle, Manor, and Lordship of Framlingham, and the Manor of Saxted, being of the yearly Value of One thousand Pounds, to the Master and Fellows of Pembroke Hall in Cambridge, and their Successors, Part thereof, of about One hundred Pounds *per Annum*, to be employed for the Good of the College only, and the Rest for erecting of a Work-house in Framlingham for imploying the Poor of that Town, and of the Poor of Debenham and Coggeshall in Essex, and for providing a Stock to sett them on Work, and for Building of Alms-houses in Framlingham for Twelve poor People, who should be allowed Two Shillings a Piece weekly for their Maintenance, and Forty Shillings a Piece yearly for a Gown and Firing; and for building a School-house at Framlingham for the poor Children of that and the said other Towns, and for Ten Pounds a Piece to bind them Apprentices, and for the yearly Stipend of Forty Pounds for the Schoolmaster, Twenty Pounds for One to read Prayers there Twice a Day, and for Five Pounds *per Annum* for the Sexton. By the said Will he likewise directed, that if the Masters and Fellows of Pembroke Hall should willfully refuse to perform the Directions thereof, then that the Devise as to them should be void, and that the Premises should go to Emanuel College in Cambridge in the same Manner and to the same Uses.

This is all I knowe, or can gather from Antiquitie concerning this Castle. What it was when it flourished you have heard in Part, but now through Age and Ill-handling, it is ready to give up the Ghost.



A N  
A C C O U N T  
O F T H E  
P R I N C I P A L M O N U M E N T S

In the Parochial Church of St. Michael in Framlingham, in the County of Suffolk.

[From the Manuscript Collections of Mr. Robert Hawes of Framlingham.]

*On the South Side of the Altar.*

A Monument of Free-stone for Thomas Howard Duke of Norffolk, created att Lambeth the 5th of Hen: the 8. 1514. He married Two Wives First, Elizabeth, the onely Daughter and Heire of Sir Frederick Tilney, Knt. and (Widdowe of Humfry Bouchier Lord Barners) by whom he had Yssue Three Sons and Twoe Daughters. His Second Wife was Agnes, Daughter of Phillip Tilney, Esq; by whome he had Two Sonns and Four Daughters. This Thomas fought the memorable Battle at Floddon in Northumberland, against James the Fourth King of Scotts, in the Absence of King Henry the 8th in France. In Remembrance whereof the said King Henry gave him for an Augmentation to his Armes, on an Escoccheon, or, a Demy Lyon Rampant, with an Arrowe shot in his Mouth, within a double Tressure Gules. This Monument hath noe Arms nor Inscription, except at each Corner a Lyon Sejant supporting a Shield, and thereon the Armes of Howard, with the Augmentation aforesaid within the Garter.

Round the Monument are the Twelve Apostles, &c. very well carved. And on the Top thereof the Statue of the Duke in Armour, lying by One of his Wives.

*On the North Side of the Altar.*

A Monument of Free-stone for Henry Fitz-Roy, naturall Sonne to King Henry the Eight, by Elizabeth the Daughter of Sir John Blount, Knight (then Lady Talboys). He was Borne att the Mannor of Blackmore in Essex Anno 1518, and being only 18 Yeares of Age was created Earl of Nottingham in the Seaventeenth Year of his Father's Reign. Afterwards in the Yeare 1525 he was created Duke of Richmond and Sommerfett.

He married Mary, Daughter of Thomas Howard, Second Duke of Norffolk of that Name, and dying without Yssue at St. James House, by Charing Crosse, in the 28th Year of King Henry the 8th, was honourably buried in this Church of St. Michael in Framlingham.

This Monument was heretofore garnished round about with diverse Historyes of the Bible, and on the Top of the Monument were Twelve Figures, each supporting a Trophy of the Passion, all which were most miserably defaced by the Ignorance of the Reformers. There is fairly cutt thereon the Duke's Armes, viz. England and France Quarterly, with a Baston Sinister, Argent, within a Bordure Ermyn and Gobonny, A. and B. on an Escoccheon of Pretence. Quarterly, G. and Veurey O. and Vert a Lyon Rampant Argent, a Chiefe B. with a Castle triple towred A. betweene Twoe Bucks Heads cabossed, as the last, all within a Garter whereon is a Ducal Coronet. This Cote is also impaled with Howard, with his Fower Quarterings.

A Monument (completely painted) for Henry Howard Earle of Surry, Sonn and Heire of Thomas Howard Duke of Norfolk, by his Wife Elizabeth, the Daughter of Edward Stafford Duke of Buckingham (he was arraigned of High Treason at the Guildhall in London on the 15th of January 1546, and in the 38th of Henry the 8th, and being found guilty by Twelve common Jurats, was on the 19th Day of the same Month beheaded on Tower-Hill.)

He married Frances, Daughter of John Vere Earl of Oxford, and had Yssue Thomas Howard Fourth Duke of Norfolk, and Henry Howard, created by King James Baron of Marnehill, and Earl of Northampton, and Three Daughters.

On this Monument are the Statues of the said Henry Howard, and of the Lady Frances his Wife. At their Feete are the Statues of Thomas Duke of Norfolk, and of Henry Earle



Earle of Northampton. And at the Head, those of their Three Daughters. All these Five Statues are Kneeling. On the Monument are the Armes of Howard with Four Quarters, and of Howard with Fower Quarters impaled with Vere.

On the Front of the Monument is this Inscription, Henrico Howardo Thomæ Secundi ducis Norfolciæ filio primogenito, Thomæ Tertii Patri, Comiti Surriæ & Georgiani Ordinis equiti Aurato, immature Anno Salutis 1546, abrepto, Et Franciscæ uxori ejus Filiæ Joannis Comitis Oxoniæ Henricus Howardus Comes Northamptoniæ Filius Secundo genitus hoc Supremum Pietatis in Parentes Monumentum possuit, Anno Domini 1614. Johanne Griffitho nuper Comit. Northamptoniæ ab Epistolis Curante.

This Henry Howard who built this Monument, hath built a faire Almes-house att East Greenwich in Kent. He lyeth interred within a faire Monument in the Chappell of Dover Castle.

On the North Side of the Chancell next to the Monument aforesaid, a Monument for the Twoe Wives of Thomas Howard last Duke of Norfolk. The First was Mary, Daughter and Heir of Henry Fitz-Alan Earle of Arundell, by whom he had Yssue Phillip Earle of Arundell. His Second Wife was Margaret, Daughter and Heir of Thomas Audley Lord Audley of Walden in Essex, and Chancellor of England, by whom he had Yssue Thomas Howard Earl of Suffolk, the Lord William Howard, and Margaret, married to Robert Sackville Earle of Dorsett. There is left a Space between them intended for the Statue of the Duke, but he being beheaded on Tower Hill, Anno 1572, the Intention was laid aside. On each Corner of this Monument is a Lyon Sejant supporting a Shield, charged with the Armes of Howard single within the Garter. Under the Head of his First Wife is a Horse Couchant, and at her Feet a Hart at Layer. Under the Head of his Second Wife is a Tyger collared and chayned, and at her Feet a Wiverne.

On the Sides of this Monument are the Armes of Fitz-Alan, viz. First, Albany, 2dly, Arundell, 3dly, Woodvile, 4thly, Audley, impaled with Howard.

The Armes of Audley, Quarterly purpale, indented O. and B. on a Bend, of the Second a Frett, and Twoe Martlets betweene as many spread Eagles of the First.

A Monument for Sir Robert Hitcham, Knight, erected at the Cost of his Executors, and made and performed by Francis Griggs Anno 1638.

This Monument consists of a Table of black Marble supported by Fower Angells of Alabafter, underneath it is an Urn of the Roman Fashion.

At the Feet are the Armes, Mantle, and Crest of the Deceased, viz. G. on a Chiefe, Or, iij. Torteaux, insigned with a Helmett on a Torce of his Colours mantled G. doubled A. The Crest a Buck Saliant, proper among Leaves, and the Trunk of a Tree proper.

At the Head.

R E A D E R,

In expectation of the comeing of our Lord Jefus here lyeth the Body of Sir Robert Hitcham, Knight, borne at Levington, in the County of Suffolk, Scholler in the Free-schoole at Ipswich, and some Time of Pembroke Hall in Cambridge, and after of Greyes Inne, Attorney to Queene Anne in the First Yeare of King James. Then knighted and afterward made the King's Seniouer Serjeant at Lawe, and often Judge of Assize. Aged 64. Years, dyed the 15 Day of August, Anno 1636.

The Children not yet born with Gladness shall  
Thy Pious Actions into Memorie call,  
And thou shalt live as long as there shall be  
Either Poore or any Use of Charitie.

Over One of the Arches in the Chancell hangs an Achievement, having the Armes of Alexander, with a Mantle and Crest, viz. B. a Cheveron between Three Talbott's Heads, erased A. Collard G. a File with iij. Labells Or. The Crest a Talbot's Head erased A. Collard G.

Underneath the Atchievement is the following Inscription :

Nere unto this Place lyeth interred the Body of Thomas Alexander of Greye's Inne, Esq; eldest Sonne of Thomas and Elizabeth Alexander of this Parish, whoe married Elizabeth, Third Daughter of John Waldegrave, late of Baddingham, hee departed this Life April the 18. A°. 1658, in the 41 Year of his Age, he left Yssue onely One Sonne Waldegrave Alexander, Borne April 17. Anno 1650.



At the One End of this Writing are the Armes of Alexander impaled with Habergham, viz. A. iij. playne Crosses, Humette S. at the other End Alexander, impaled with Waldegrave, Parte per pale A. and G.

Beneath is likewise another inscription, viz.

Nere unto this Place lyeth alsoe interred the Body of Joseph Alexander, Third Son of Thomas and Elizabeth Alexander of this Parish, whoe dyed the 26. Day of September, Anno 1644, in the 24. Year of his Age.

On a Gravestone in the Chancell are the Arms of Alexander, with a Labell impaled with Waldegrave, and this Inscription :

Here lyeth interred the Body of Thomas Alexander of Graye's Inne, Esq; eldest Sonne of Thomas and Elizabeth Alexander of this Parish, he married Elizabeth, Second Daughter of John Waldegrave, late of Badingham, he dyed April the 18. A°. 1658.

Under this Stone reserved lies his Dust,  
Unto the Resurrection of the Just.  
Such was his Life, nay, still he is alive,  
For Virtue (Reader) doth the Grave survive.  
And to his Name sweetest Perfume doth give.  
His grate Example taught us how to live.

On another Grave Stone.

Here lyeth interred the Body of Joseph Alexander, Third Sonne of Thomas and Elizabeth Alexander of this Parish, he dyed September the 26th Anno D. 1644.

This of our Joseph be exprest,  
He is dead, Reader, weep the Rest.

On another Grave Stone.

Here lyeth buried the Body of Elizabeth Alexander, late Wife of Thomas Alexander, Gent. whoe dyed the 8. Day of May 1654.

Ut sum eris, ut es fui.

On the Pulpit are the Armes of the Dukes of Norffolk, viz. Quarterly, 1st, iij. Lyons Passant Gardant, a Fyle with iij. Labells, 2d, A Lyon Rampant, the Third as the Second, the Fourth as the First, impaled with Tilney and Thorpe.

S f f f 2

Quarterly,

Quarterly, First, on a Cheveron betweene iij. Griffon's Heads erased, a Mullet, 2dly, Three Cressents, the Third as the Second, the Fourth as the First.

There is in the Chancell a large Payer of Organs with Mettal Pipes, Parcell Gilt ; on the Top are the Armes of Henry the viiith. under a Crowne imperiall, carved, painted, and gilded. In the Leaves of the Organ Case are Two Escocheons, supported each by an Angell. The First, Quarterly, Brotherton, 2. Howard, 3. Warren, 4. Mowbray. The Second Tilney A, on a Cheveron betweene iij. Griffons Heads erased, G. a Mullet Or, armed of the last.

There are in this Church the Relicts of diverse other Monuments of Antiquity, but soe miserably defaced, that it is ympossible to decipher what they are or for whome erected.



## T H E

## MANER OF THE CHRISTENING

Of the Child of the Lady Cicile, Wife to John Erle of Este Friefeland, called the Marques of Bawden, and Sister to Eryke King of Sweeden, which Christening was don at the Queene's Majesties Palleyes of Westminster. where her Grace then lay on Sunday the 30th of Sept. Anno 1565, in Maner following.

[From a Manuscript late in the Possession of John Anstis, Esq; Garter and now of Jo. Edmondson, Esq; Mowbray Herald.]

**T**HE back Part of the Stalles in the Royal Chappell wherein the Gentlemen of the Chappell doe sing, was hanged with rich Tapestry representing the 12 Monthes, and the Front of the said Stalles was also covered with rich Arras. The upper Part of the Chappell, from the Table of Administration to the Stalles, was hanged with Cloathe of Gold, and on the South Side was a rich Travers for the Queene. The Communion Table was richely furnished with Plate and Jewells, viz. a Fountayne and Basen of Mother of Pearl; a Basen and a Fountayne gylte, rayled with Gould; a rich Basen, garnished with Stones and Peerles; a Shipe or Arke garnished with Stones; Two great Leires, garnished with Stones, and Two lesser Leires, garnished with Stones and Pearles; a Bird of Agath, furnished with Stones; a Cupp of Agath, furnished with Stones and Perles; a Bole of Corall, garnished with Pearles; a Bole of Christall, with a Cover; Two Candestickes of Christall; Two Shippes of Mother of Pearle; One Tablet of Gould, set with Diamonds; another Shipe of Mother of Pearle; Two Payre of Candlestickes of Gould; Two great Candlestickes, double gilt, with Lights of Virgin Waxe; and a Crosse. Over the sayd Table, on the Wall, upon the Cloath of Gold, was fastened a Frount of rich Cloath of Gould sett with Pelicannes; before the sayd Table hung reaching to the Ground, another Frount of the sayd Suit. Also there was lett downe from the Rooff of the sayd Chappel Ten Candlestickes



stickes in Maner of Lampes of Silver and gilte, with great Chaines, every One having Three great Waxe Lights. Over the aforefayd Table was sett on a Shelve as high as the Windowe, Twenty-one Candlestickes of Gold and Silver double gylte, with xxiiii. Lights. On the North Side of the Quire betweene the Organes and the upper Windowe, stode xvii Candlestickes double gilt, with xvii Lights; and on the Toppes of the Stalles were fastened certaine Candlestickes with 12 Lights, soe that the whole Lights sett there were Eighty-three. There was made at the upper Endes of the Stalles, athwart the Chapell, a Rayle which was covered with Cloath of Gold, and which Rayle was kept by Brakenbury and Morton, Gentlemen Ushers. In the upper Part of the said Chapell, afore the Table of Administration, and against the Traverse, there was sett uppon a great Mount, the which was Eight Square and Three Stepes high, a Fount of Silver and gilte, the Inside covered with Lynnen Cloath, and the Outside hanged with rich Tapestry. The Steppes of the Fount, and all the upper Part of the sayd Chappell under Foote, was layd with Carpetts, all which was prepared by Light and Terell, Gentlemen Ushers, who had the Chardge thereof. The Vestry was hanged with Tapestry, being appointed for that Tyme for the Nursery, where was hanged before the Fire a Traverse of purple Tattata for the Childe to stay in till the Queene came, and within the sayd Traverse was sett a Chayre and a Cussing. The Chapell, and all Things thus ready and well furnished, the Child came from Bedford House, besides Ivey Bridge, where the Lady lay, about Five of the Cloacke in this Maner. First, the Gentlemen of the sayd Marqueesse, then a Gentleman Usher before the Child bare-headed, then the Child borne by Frow Brygett in a white sattin Froke, with a Kirtell of Cloath of Silver, assisted by Mr. Roger Maners, and Sir Henry Ratcliffe, the Trayne born by the Lady Fitz-William, the Child covered with a very rich Mantle, and a rich Face Cloath. After the Child went divers Ladyes and certayne of the Maydens, all in white Kertells of Cloath of Silver, and Frocks of white Satten, on their Heades Calles of Gold with Cyrkelletts of Perle sett with Spangeles. In this Order they proceeded to the Court, where in the Hall all alonge stode the Queene's Garde, with Staves and Torches in their Hands unlight; and at the Hall Dore, the Lord Chamberlayne mett the Child and brought it to the Chappell, and soe into the Vestry, and there remayned. When the Queene's Majesty had Intelligence thereof, she cam to her great Closett, in like Maner as she doth on the



Festivall Dayes, the Officers of Armes wearing their Cotes of her Armes afor her, and about her Majesty was borne 6 Tapers of Virgin Waxe by 6 Gentilmen, viz. Mr. Gybes, Mr. Dygby, Mr. Delves, Mr. Staferton, Mr. Ellis, Mr. Worthington. The Lord Herbert of Cardiffe bore the Sword, and the Lady Margaret Clyfford the Trayne, assisted by the Lord Chamberlayne. She being comen to the Closett, Service was began by the Gentlemen of the Chappell and the Cornets. When the Service was down, the Queene's Majesty cam downe to the Chappell, and went to her Traverse, and there stayd till the Founte was hallowed by the Bishopes of Canterbury, London, Sallesbury, and Rochester. Then the Child was brought fourth and delivered to the Lady Howard of Effingham, assisted by the Earle of Ormond, and thother ij. aforenamed, for that it was very hevy by reason of the Juells and costly Attyer. Then the Queenes Majesty cam forth of her Traverse, and went to the Founte to be the Suerty or Godmother, where there stode the Bishope of London in a white Rochett of Cambrike, who did execute, and the other Bishopes standing by in their ordinary Apparell, together with the Archbishope of Cantorbury, and the Duke of Norff: who were Suertyes or Godfathers. Then the Bishope of London, Mr. Watts, Archdeacon of Middlesex, holding the Booke, proceeded and ministred the Sacrament of Baptisme to the said Child, without any playing or singing, but only ministred and read the Order of Baptisme in English as it is sett out. When he came to the Name, the Queene's Majesty named the Child *Edwardus Fortunatus*, and when the Child was baptised, the Queene's Majesty went to her Traverse untill Watter was brought, and the Lady Howard delivered the Child to the foresayd Brygett, who retorned with it into the Travers in the Vestry. The Gentlemen Ushers, viz. Mr. Light and Mr. Terell, cam forth of the olde Vestry on the South Side of the Chappell, with Watter for the Queene to washe, having there recived it of the Serjeant of the Eyewry, and delivered the Touell to the Marquese of Northampton, and the Basens to the Erle of Lecester, the Lord Clynton toke the Saye, and the Erle of Suffex held the under Basen. To the Archbishope of Cantorbury and the Duke of Norff: Dr. Tho. Benger held the Towell. Sir Raphe Bagnoll gave the Watter. Then was brought to the Queene's Majesty a Voyde of Spices in a great Plate, covered, by the Lord of Hunsdon and Sir Robert Rich. Sir Henry Sydney, Lord President of Wales, brought the Cuppe of Ipocrassie. To thother Two Gossopes the Voyde was brought  
by

by Gentlemen Pencioners. Then the Child was brought forth to the Queene, and then there was brought forth to her Majesty a Cupboard of Plate, borne by divers Knights and Gentlemen Pencioners, with others, which her Majesty gave to the sayd Child. Then the Archbishop's Gyfte was brought forth by his Steward, beinge a great standing Cupp covered, double gilte: Then the Duke of Norff: his Gifte, beinge a Cuppe of Gold, with a Cover, in Valew a hundred Pounds, was likewise brought and borne by Mr. Tymperlie his Comptroler. Then the Queene's Majesty went from the Chappell in Maner as she came to the same, and at the Toppe of the Stayers as she went upp from the Chappell, the sayd Marqueſe ſtode and gave her Majesty and thother Thankes for their Paynes and great Giftes. Then the Child was caryed Home in Maner as it was brought, with great Number of Torches lighted, caryed by the Garde, and the Marqueſſe's owne Men Two and Two, for that then it was within Night, and the Queene's Gifts and the other Two Goffipes were caryed before the Childe by the Perſons afore-named, and Firſt the Dukes, then the Archbiſhopes, then the Queene's, and then the Child. The ſame Night divers of the Lords went with the ſayd Marqueſe of Bawden to his ſayd Lodging of Bedford Place to Supper, and ſoe ended this Ceremony.



T H E  
S T A T E O F T H E T O W N  
O F  
K I D W I L L I E I N S O U T H W A L E S,

In the Reign of Queen Elizabeth, with a Plan for  
its Improvements.

Addressed to the Right Worshipfull Sir GEORGE CAREWE,  
Knight Marshall, by John Cade, a Native of that Town.

**F**Orasmuche, Right Worshipfull, as I conjectured at your late beinge in the Towne of Kidwillie, that you wold gladlie knowe, by what Meanes the same Towne and the Inhabitaunts thereof, (of which Place pleaseth it your Worshipp to understaunde I ame) became in such poore Estate as they are, and were at your late beinge theire: whereof, as it seemed to me, you greatlie merveyled, consideringe the Scituacion of the Place so pleasaunt, and standinge in so good a Spot for Trade as it doth, (if it were used). The Remembrance whereof commynge to my Mynde, I thought it no lesse then my dewtie to learne and enquire therein so muche as I might, to satisfie your Mynde and assure you of the Truthe; and trulie it is to be admired and wondered at, that a Towne havinge flourishd as it hath, and also havinge the severall Commodities both by Sea and Lande, as to it doth apperteyne, sholde be so greatlie decayed. But commonlie where wanteth good and wise Members to support, no mervayle then yf the Towne fall to Ruyen and Decaye. This Towne wantinge suche, is not onlie therebie decayed, but by suche Meanes hath suffered divers hard Casualties and Misfortuns, as by the aged Men and Dwellers in the Towne I have lerned. The chefest Cause, and first Grounde of the decaie thereof, cam by this Meanes; and thus it was. Theirre happened a Discorde and Discention be-

twixt the Cowntrie Gentilmen, and the Inhabitaunts of the Towne aforefaide, which Difcention beinge as it was thought, by a Parlie betwene them appeased, notwithstandinge foddonlie the Cowntrie Gentilmen betrayed the Towne and Townefemen, and with Violence foddonlie entered uppon them, and killed and fpoyled the chefeift and moft fubftanciall of them, facked the Towne, and fet Fyere on the moft Parte thereof, wherebie they overthrewe the State and good Order of the Towne, and alfo almoft utterlie ympoverifhed it. And as it muft Needs be conjectured, that thefe Plagues before reherfed, happened in the fame Towne, by the Permiſſion of God, for the Wickednes and Synne of the People, fo for my owne Parte, I ſuppoſe the Lord ſeinge their unrepentaunt Mynds, and that they became not People forrifull for this their Viſitation, tooke not his Scourge from them. For the Towne was afterwards with Fyere, at Two feverall Tymes, burnt in ſuche petious Caſe and Manner, as the Townefmen therebie became to be utterlie ympoverifhed, in which State they yet contynewe; and the more to ympoveriſhe and quite undoe the ſame Townefmen and the Inhabitaunts, the Cowntrie neare adjoyninge, which were wont Twice a Weeke to come and bringe Victualls to the Towne, and thiere then alſo bie their Neceſſaries, have nowe altogether left of from commynge, or in any wiſe tradinge to the ſame Towne. So that that Towne which heretofore harbored all Kynds of Trads, Sciencs, and Handicrafts, doth nowe, by reaſon of the Debilitie thereof, harbor non at all, but onlie the Freeholders of the ſame Towne, which live onlie their uppon their Lands, and ſuffer the Buyldings thereof dalie to decaye. Thus have I related unto your Worſhip the Cauſe of the Ruyen of the ſame Towne, and the preſent State thereof, ſo farr furth as I can by any Manner of Meanes learne. And nowe herebie your Worſhip ſhall further underſtaunde of the Priviledge and Liberties which I have alſo learned belonge to the ſame Towne, which beinge put in Execution might enriche the ſame Towne.

### The Liberties and Priveledges to the ſame Towne of Kidwillie, viz.

Imprimis, The Maior of the ſame Towne, for the Yere of his Mayraltie, is within the ſame Towne Juſtice of Peace, and Juſtice of Quorum.

Item, Everie Fiſteane Daeis he kepeth a Corte for all Manner of Aſtions and Suits whatſoever.

Item,



Item, The Balives of the same Towne, are all the Yere of their Balliwicks, within the same Towne, Justices of Peace, and do receive the Towne Rents, and all Amerciaments appertyninge to the same Libertie.

Item, The Officers of the same Towne are within the same Towne chosen, and appointed in like Manner as in other Townes of Corporation.

Item, All Felons Goods and Escheats whatsoever, do belonge to the Maior, Balives, and Burgesles.

Item, The Balives of the same Towne, by Force of their Charter, have and maie take Custome for any Commodity or Marchandize commynge from any Partes beyonde the Seas to the same Towne, and for Custom of any Wares Out-wardes, and also have by Force of their Charter, a Seale, with Au<sup>t</sup>horitie to make Warrants under their Seale.

Item, Everie Burgis of the same Towne, is free from payinge any Custome or Toll in any Markett or Faire within this Realme, the Reason is, for that the same Towne is under the Dutchie of Lancaster.

Item, The Three Commotts of Kidwillie are to kepe within the same Towne, Two Dais Markett everie Weeke, and sholde come with their Victualls and other Necessaries to serve the same Towne.

Item, No Baker, Brewer, or other Artificer whatsoever, can dwell, or occupie any of their saide Trades, within the Towne or Commotts aforesaide, without speciall Licence of the Maior and Balives of the Towne aforesaide.

Item, The Commons of the same Towne are verrie great and large.

Item, Everie Yere their belongeth Two Faers to the same Towne, in which Faers, the Maior and Balives have great and large Priviledgs.

Item, Within their Charter is speciallie set downe, that no Manner of Person or Persons whatsoever shall be Maior or Balives within the saide Towne, unlesse he be a meare Englishe Man.

In Consideration of all which Grants, Royalties, Priviledgs, and Advantages by the Charter aforesaide, the same Towne yerelie sholde paie, by Force of the same Charter, to the Kings and Queens, and their Successors of this Realme of England, the Some of Twentie-sixe Pounds xiii<sup>s</sup>. iiij<sup>d</sup>. which yerelie Payment, by reason the Towne is so decayed as aforesaide, uppon humble Suite and Peticion made by the same Inhabitaunts, towchinge the Mittigation thereof, it was graunted they sholde paie onlie for their Fee Farms but Thirteane Poundes, Sixe Shillings, and Eight Pence, untill suche Time as they were of better Habilitie. And so no more as yet they paie. Dyvers other Priveledgs and Commodities, by force of the same Charter, do belonge to the same Towne, as by the same Charter more at large appear-eth.

Nowe, Right Worshipfull, it resteth accordinge to my symple Skill to relate unto you by what Means the Towne, so decayed and depopulated, maie be newlie reedified and florithe, and the Inhabitaunts thereof become ritche and wealthie, wherebie they maie be able as well to relieve themselves as the Poore about them, which dailie encrease in great Number, to the great Charge of the Towne, and utter Ympoverishment thereof if speedie Redresse be not sought for. And therefore in the Behalf of the same Towne and the Inhabitaunts thereof, I proferre to your Worship's Consideration the Premisses hereafter followinge, in which if your Worship' Will be Assistaunt, no doubt but in short Tyme the Towne will florithe, and the Inhabitaunts thereof growe to Wealth. And lastlie it will be greatlie beneficiall to your Worship.

And First, wheras your Worship by force of the Queen's Majestie's Letters Pattents, have Libertie for the fyndinge and serchinge of all Mynes of Mettall, &c. That your Worship wolde suffer the same Mettals to be tried, and transported onlie within and out of the same Towne, which in Tyme will bringe great Trade, the Mynnes beinge founde profittable, which I trust they will so prove.

Item, That your Worship wolde take the Towne Liberties and Fraunchises thereof in Fee Farme, for which the Towne now paieith by the Mittigation as aforesaide xiii<sup>l</sup>. vi<sup>s</sup>. viii<sup>d</sup>. Herein you might benefit yourself, and no White hurt the Towne, for they do no good with their Charter, and better it were for them to surrender it upp then kepe it. And for that your Worship shall be certenlie perswaded, if you charge yourself with the Fee Farme Rent of xiii<sup>l</sup>. vi<sup>s</sup>. viii<sup>d</sup>. you shall susteyne no Kynde of Losse therebie, you



shall understaunde theire is to discharge and to paie that, theis Somes of Money, viz.

The Towne Rents is Tenn Pounds and better.

The Amerciaments and Fynes of the Corte likewise amount to Tenn Pounds, which be yerelie leived nowe in the Towne, notwithstandinge the poore Estate thereof. And further, if your Worship will so well thinke of the Premisses as gett the Fee Farme under, and with the Prevideds and Advantags belonginge to the same Towne, I will, if you please to accept me your Farmor, yerelie paie and give you for, and in Respect of the Markett Toll and the Ingrett and Outgrett of the same Towne, Twentie Poundes.

And for the more better Meane to bringe Trade into the same Towne, which cannot be don unlesse the Inhabitaunts thereof be monyed, therefore the same Inhabitaunts have thought good, and by me do make humble Peticion unto your Worship, whome rather they wolde a Benefitt sholde arrise to, then any other, that it wolde please you to consider uppon theis speciall Points followinge; that is to saie,

If your Worship will either by yourself, or your Meanes lende or procure to be lent to the Inhabitaunts of the Towne aforesaid, the Sum of Fyve hundereth Poundes in Money for Tenn Yeares, after the Rate of Tienn Poundes for the Hundereth, for the suere Repayment whereof the same Inhabitaunts will morgage sufficient Lande. This Fyve hundereth Poundes they then meane shall be divided amongst them, to Twentie and five Freeholders of the same Towne, who shall everie One of them disburse and laie it out in severall Cominodities and Marchandizes, together with their owne Stockes. This therebie will shortlie bringe the Trade of their Markett agayne, and be a chief Enteraunce and Meanes, that the same Towne, now depopulated, shall be greatlie populated, and shortlie be in good Trade.

Item, Whereas there is in the same Towne a hundered decayed Howses and more, which heretofore have yelded a Rent to the Queen's Majesty, the Walls whereof are for the most Parte standing; if theis Houses wer buylt and of newe made up, they wolde not onlie greatlie bewtifie the Towne, but be a Meane to allure and bringe Artificers and Handicraft Men thither, which wold dwell and occupie them with their Trades, and that it might be so brought to passe, with little Charge and in short Tyme, your Worship shall herein hear my Devise, viz.

If your Worship for Fyve Yeres together will laie out and disburse everie yere Threskore Poundes, viz. to every Artificer that will come and dwell there Three Poundes, and  
reasonable

reasonable and sufficient Tymber out of your Wood, called The Wenall, to buylde those decayed Howses, and graunt to suche Artificer a Lease of the same Howses, by him so to be buylded for xxi Yeres, under, and for the yerelie Rent of Tenn Shillings *per Annum*, I durst undertak herein for the Benefitt of your Worship, to procure everie Yere at least Twentie such Persons, which sholde so come and dwell there, and do as aforesaide. By which Meanes in Fyve Yeres, by the layinge out your Money as aforesaide, wolde be comynge and yerelie arrising to you and your Heires Fifty Pounds.

Item, Theire is yerelie had and gathered within the Liberties and Commotts aforesaide, Two thousande Stone of Wool, everie Stone conteynge Twentie Pounds, which Woolls so gathered, is carried to other Places and wrought, wheireas if they were wrought within the Towne and Liberties aforesaid, by Strangers such as I colde bringe into the Towne, who wold also bringe with them great Somes of Money in Stocke, therebie wolde the Towne be greatlie benefitted, and your Worship thereby as I know yerelie profitted at least to the yerelie Some of Fiftie Pounds.

Thus, Right Worshipfull, I have, accordinge to my Symplicitee, as brieflie as I can, (thoughe not as I wolde) declared unto you, as I take the Meane wherebie not onlie you shal be greatlie benefitted, but also the Towne aforesaide advaunced, which I wishe in Respect of my Countrie, for which I knowe I was partlie borne. And also for the Good I beare unto you, whome I wishe encrease of Honor to, knowinge it more fitter for you then any other, inso-muche you have Liberties and Royalties thereabouts. Neverthelesse herein I crave your Determynation, with the reasonable Speade you maie, certifeinge you to make hereof Enformation to you, I came up to London of Purpose, and so the Heighest encrease your Honor,

Your most humble to command,

JOHN CADE.



T H E  
N A M E S  
O F T H E  
LORDS and GENTLEMEN of ENGLOND

Being at the Mariage of the Right Excellente Princessse the Lady MARY, Sufter to the King our Sovereaigne Lord King HENRY the Eight, and the which accompaigned her out of Englond.

[Extracted out of an auncient Book of a Hand of the same Time, in the Custody of Sir Wm. Segar, Garter Principal King of Arms, *per* me Guil. le Neve, Mowbray, 1624.]

They had ech xx Days Wages in Hand.

FIRST, the Duke of Norfolk, my Lady his Wyff, the Countess of Oxenford, and the Lord Edmond Howard, with a Hundred Horses, at 5 <sup>l</sup> . by the Day, for Twenty Days	} 1. 100
--	-------------

The Marquis of Dorset, my Lady his Wyff, and the Lord Edward hys Broder, with 80 Horses, at 4 <sup>l</sup> . by the Day, for Twenty Days	} 1. 80
--	------------

The Lord Thomas Rowthall Bishop of Duresme, at iii <sup>l</sup> . 6 <sup>s</sup> . 8 <sup>d</sup> . by the Day, with 68 Horses	} Marks. 100
--	-----------------

The Erll of Surrey, Sonne and Heire to the Duke of Norfolk, at iii <sup>l</sup> . 6 <sup>s</sup> . 8 <sup>d</sup> . by the Day, with 58 Horses.	} Marks. 100
---	-----------------

The Lord Lawarre, at 26 <sup>s</sup> . 8 <sup>d</sup> . by the Day, with 30 Horses	} Marks. 40
--	----------------

The Lord Berners, Chamberlain to the Frenche Qwene	} —
--	-----

The

The Lord Montaigle, and my Lady hys Wyff, } Marks  
with 30 Horfes, at 26<sup>s</sup>. 8<sup>d</sup>. by the Day — } 40

The Lord Richard Grey, } Brethren to my Lord  
The Lord John Grey, } Marquis, every eycche  
The Lord Leonard Grey, } of them, at 26<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup>. by } Marks.  
a Peice, — } the Day—20 Horfes } 120

Sir Nicholas Vaux, }  
Sir David Owen, }  
Sir Andrew Windfor, } Banerets.  
Sir John Hufee, }  
Sir John Peche, }  
Sir Henry Wyot, }

Sir Morice Berkeley, 20 Horfes, }  
Sir Wm. Sandes, 20 Horfes, }  
Sir John Hungerford, 12 Horfes, }  
Sir Robert Drury, }  
Sir Tho. Botrym, 12 Horfes, }  
Sir Philipp Calthorp, }  
Sir Thomas Clynton, }  
Sir Robert Cotton, } Knights.  
Sir John Heydon, } Every Knight at 20<sup>s</sup>. }  
Sir John Carre, } by the Day. }  
Sir Edward Greville, }  
Sir Will. Effex, }  
Sir Philip Tylney, }  
Sir Nycholas Applyard, }  
Sir Edward Bensted, }  
Sir Will. Rows, }  
Sir John Walop, }

John Broughton, }  
Rich. Weston, }  
Giles Strangways, }  
Tho. Cheyney, } Esquires, for the Body,  
Rauff Chamberlain, } every Oon at xiiij<sup>s</sup>. 4<sup>d</sup>. by  
Rich. Blont, } the Day.  
Gerard Danet, }  
Robert Jonys, }

Gartier Principall King of Armes at 13<sup>s</sup>. by the Day for his Ordinaire, 4 Servants, and 2 Horfes of Carriyage, One with Apparell, anoder with Stuff for a Bedde, vij. Horfes.



Thomas Pawlet,  
 Manners, }  
 George Cobham,  
 Antho: Saintliger, }

Richmont Herault at 8<sup>s</sup>. by the Day for his ordinary, 2  
Horfes.

John Myclow with 50 Officers of the King's Howfold  
Servants that were Officers with the French Qwene.

Hen: Webb, Gentilman Huysfhyer.

Tho: Rushe,  
 Ambroise . . . . } Sergeants at Armes.

The Names of the Ladyes and Gentilwomen being  
at the said Mariage.

The Duchesse of Norffolk, and in her Compaigne,  
The Countesse of Oxenford her Doughter.

The Marquise of Dorfett.

Gentilwomen which were appointed to have abidden  
in France with the French Qwene.

Dame . . . . . Guylford, Lady } M. Boleyne,  
 of Honor, } M. Wotton.  
 Lady Elizabeth Grey,  
 M. Eliz: Ferrys,  
 M. Ann Devereux,

Grey of Wilton Alice Denys, } Chamberers.  
 Anne Ferningham, }

Doctr. Denton, Almonier.

Mr. Palgrave, Secretary.

} Chapleyns.

The Names of the Englishmen which were sent in Ambassade to the French King before the Qwenes Landing and oder Gentilmen in their Compaigne:

Th Erll of Worcester, Lord Chamberlan, }  
 The Lord of St. John's, Tho: Doctora, } Ambassadors.  
 The Deane of Wyndefore, Doctr. West, }  
 The Lord Herbert, Sonne of the said Earle of Worcester.  
 Sir Jo: Savage.  
 Sir . . . . .  
 Sir Christopher Garneys.  
 Sir . . . . .  
 Clarenceux, King of Armes.

The Names of the Lords and other Noblemen of France being at the said Mariage.

The Duc of Valoys and of Bretagne.  
 The Duc of Alançon.  
 The Sonne of the King Don Frederic of Naples.  
 Th Erll of Vandosme.  
 The Duc of Longueville.  
 The Prince de La Roche Suryon.  
 The Duc of Albanye.  
 Th Erll of Snt. Poll.  
 Th Erll of Guise, Broder to the Duc of Lorayne.  
 Lowys Monsieur, Broder to th Erll of Nevers.  
 Th Erll of Rouffy.  
 The Lord of Lantree.  
 Th Erll of Sancerre.  
 The Lord de Lespar.  
 Th Erll Manfroy.  
 The Lord de La Palice, Grand Maistre de France.  
 Th Erll Galiace de Saint Severin, Grand Esquier.  
 Th Erll of Alexandria.  
 Th Erll of Maleverer, Grand Seneschall of Normandy.  
 Le Sr. de Granille, Admirall.  
 Le Sr. de Monmorancy, Premier Baron Chamb.  
 Le Sr. de Testeville.  
 Le Sr. de La Tremoille.  
 Le Prince de Talmon, Son Fils.  
 Le Sr. de Piennes, Lieutenant de Picardie.



Le Sr. de Bouchaige, Chambrelan.

Le Sr. de Dourriers.

Le Sr. de Chefnes.

Le Sr. Daubigny.

Le Vidame D'Amiens.

Le Sr. de Boyfy.

Monsieur de Bonyvet.

Le Vidame de Chartres.

Monsieur de Fon.

Monsieur de Curfoll.

Monsieur de Wansay.

Monsieur Lowys D'Ars.

Le Sr. du Pont de Remy,  
Les trois Generaul de France, viz.

{ Normandie,  
Languedoic,  
Languedoc.

Monsieur de Beaudinier.

Monf. de Gynry.

Monf. de Rouville, Grand Veneur.

Monf. Denebatt, Cappne des Toilles.

Monsieur de Boucheron.

END OF TOM. I. PART II.

The first part of the  
 history of the  
 world is the  
 history of the  
 world from the  
 beginning of  
 the world to  
 the present  
 time. The  
 second part  
 is the history  
 of the world  
 from the  
 present time  
 to the  
 end of the  
 world. The  
 third part  
 is the history  
 of the world  
 from the  
 end of the  
 world to  
 the  
 beginning of  
 the world.

(The  
 world  
 from  
 the  
 beginning  
 to the  
 present  
 time)

THE HISTORY OF THE











